



Darbhaga 1960 (Buddhist Sanskrit Texts, 10).

Input by members of the Sanskrit Buddhist Input Project.

With kind permission of the Digital Sanskrit Buddhist Canon Project

of Nagarjuna Institute, Nepal

and University of the West, Rosemead, California, USA

(www.uwest.edu/sanskritcanon)

Version: 2009-04-28 15:18:05

Proof Reader: Milan Shakya

The transliteration emulates the conventions of Nagari script.

Therefore, many word boundaries are not marked by blanks.

BOLD for pagination (added)

## Revisions:

- 2020-07-31: TEI encoding by mass conversion of GRETIL's Sanskrit corpus

# Text

nagarjunyam madhyamakasastram |

acaryacandrakirtiviracitaya prasannapadakhyavyakhyaya samvalitam | 1

1

pratyayapariksa nama prathamam prakaranam | aryamañjusriye

kumarabhutaya namah |

yo 'ntadvayasavidhutavasah sambuddhadhisagaralabdhanma |

saddharmatoyasya gabhirabhavam yathanubuddham krpaya jagada || 1 ||

yasya darsanatejamsi paravadimatendhanam |

dahantyadyapi lokasya manasani tamamsi ca || 2 ||

yasyasamajñānavacahsaraugha nighnanti nihsesabhavarisenam |

tridhaturajyasriyamadadhana vineyalokasya sadevakasya || 3 ||

nagarjunaya pranipatyā tasmai tatkarikanam vivrtim karisye |

uttanasatprakriyavakyanaddham tarkanilavyakulitam prasannam || 4 ||

tatra 'na svato nāpi parato na dvabhyam'; ityadi vaksyamanam

sastram | tasya kani sambandhabhidhanaprayojanani iti prasne,

madhyamakavataravihitavidhina advayajñānalāmkr̥tam

mahakarunopayapurahsaram prathamacittotpadam

tathagatajñānotpattihetumadim krtva yavadacaryanagarjunasya

viditaviparitaprajñāparamitaniteh karunaya paravabodhartham

sastrapranayanam, ityesa tavacchastrasya sambandhah-

yacchasti vah klesaripunasesansamtrayate durgatito bhavacca |

tacchasanatranaganacca sastrametadvayam canyamatesu nasti ||

iti | svayameva cacaryo vaksyamanasakalasastrabhidheyartha

saprayojanamupadarsayan, tadaviparitasamprakasatvena mahatmyamudbhavya

tatsvabhavavyatirekavartine paramagurave tathagataya

sastrapranayananimittakam pranamam kartukama aha-

anirodhmanutpadamanucchedamasasvatam |  
anekarthamananarthamanagamamanirgamam ||

yah pratityasamutpadam

ityadi | tadatranirodhadyastavisesanavisistah  
pratityasamutpadah sastrabhidheyarthah |  
sarvaprapañcopasamasivalaksanam nirvanam sastrasya prayojanam  
nirdistam |

tam vande vadatam varam |

ityanena pranamah | ityesa tavacchokadvayasya samudayarthah ||

avayavarthastu vibhajyate | tatra niruddhirnirodhah | ksanabhango  
nirodha ityucyate | utpadanamutpadah | atmabhavonmajjanamityarthah |  
ucchittirucchedah | prabandhavicchittirityarthah | sasvato nityah |  
sarvakale sthanurityarthah | ekascasavarthascetyekartho  
'bhinnarthah | na prthagityarthah | nanartho bhinnarthah |  
prthagityarthah | agatiragamah, viprakrstadesavasthitanam  
samnikrstadesagamanam | nirgatirnirgamah,  
samnikrstadesavasthitanam viprakrstadesagamanam |  
etirgatyarthah, pratih praptyarthah | upasargavasena  
dhatvarthaviparinamat-

upasargena dhatvartho baladanyatra niyate |  
gangasalilamadhuryam sagarena yathambhasa ||

pratityasabdo 'tra lyabantah praptavapeksayam vartate |  
samutpurvah padih pradurbhavartha iti samutpadasabdah pradurbhave  
vartate | tatasca hetupratyayapekso bhavanamutpadah  
pratityasamutpadarthah ||

apare tu bruvate- itirgamanam vinasah | itau sadhava ityah |  
pratirvipsarthah | ityevam taddhitantamityasabdam vyutpadya prati  
prati ityanam vinasinam samutpada iti varnayanti | tesam  
"pratityasamutpadam vo bhiksavo desayisyami", "yah  
pratityasamutpadam pasyati sa dharma pasyati" ityevamadau visaye  
vipsarthasya sambhavat samasasadbhavacca syajjayasi vyutpattih |  
iha tu "caksuh pratitya rupani ca utpadyate caksurvijñanam"  
ityevamadau visaye saksadangikrtarthavisese caksuh  
pratityeti pratityasabda  
ekacaksurindriyahetukayamapyekavijñanotpattavabhistayam kuto  
vipsarthata? praptyarthastvanangikrtarthavisese 'pi  
pratityasabde sambhavati- prapya sambhavah, pratitya samutpada iti |  
angikrtarthavisese 'pi sambhavati- caksuh pratitya, caksuh  
prapya, caksu rupam capeksyeti vyakhyanat | taddhitante  
cetyasabde "caksuh pratitya rupani ca utpadyate caksurvijñanam"  
ityatra pratityasabdasyavyayatvabhavat samasasadbhavacca  
vibhaktisrutau satyam caksuh pratitya vijñanam rupani ca iti  
nipatah syat | na caitadevam | ityavyayasyaiva lyabantasya

vyutpattirabhyupeya |

yastu- "vipsarthatvatpratyupasargasya, eteh praptyarthatvat,  
samutpadasabdasya ca sambhavartha tvat, tamstan pratyayan pratitya  
samutpada prapya sambhava ityeke | prati prati vinasinamutpada  
pratityasamutpada ityanye"- iti paravyakhyamanudya  
dusanamabhidhatte, tasya parapaksanuvadakausalatvameva  
tavatsambhavyate | kim karanam? yo hi praptyartham  
pratityasabdam vyacaste, nasau pratim vipsartham vyacaste,  
napyetim praptyartham, kim tarhi pratim praptyartham, samuditam ca  
pratityasabdam praptaveva varnayati ||

tena idanim prapya sambhava pratyasamutpada ityevam  
vyutpaditena pratityasamutpadasabdena yadi  
niravasesasambhavi padarthaparamarso vivaksitah, tada tam tam  
hetupratyayasamagrim prapya sambhava pratitya samutpada iti  
vipsasambandhah kriyate | atha visesaparamarsah, tada caksuh  
prapya rupani ceti na vipsayah sambandha iti || evam  
tavadanuvadakausalamacaryasya ||

etadva ayuktam | kim ca | ayuktametad "caksuh pratitya rupani ca  
utpadyate caksurvijñanam" iti, atrarthadvayasambhavat iti yaduktam  
dusanam, tadapi nopapadyate | kim karanam? kathamanenaiva  
tatprapteh sambhava iti yuktyanupadanena pratijñamatratvat |  
athayamabhiprayah syat arupitvadvijñanasya caksusa  
praptirnasti, rupinameva tatpraptidarsanaditi, etadapi na yuktam,  
'praptaphalo 'yam bhiksuh'; ityatrapi praptyabhyupagamat |  
praptyasabdasya ca apeksyasabdaparyayatvat | praptyarthasyaiva  
acaryaryanagarjunena pratityasabdasya

tattatprapya yadutpannam notpannam tatsvabhavatah |

ityabhyupagamat | tato dusanamapi nopapadyate ityapare ||

yaccapi svamatam vyavasthapitam- "kim tarhi, asmin sati idam bhavati,  
asyotpadadidamutpadyate, iti idampratyayatarthah  
pratityasamutpadartha iti", tadapi nopapadyate,  
pratityasamutpadasabdayoh pratyekamarthavisesanabhidhanat,  
tadvyutpadasya ca vivaksitatvat ||

athapi rudhisabdam pratityasamutpadasabdamabhyupetya  
aranyetilakadivadevamucyate, tadapi nopapannam, avayavarthanugatasyaiva  
pratityasamutpadasya acaryena

tattatprapya yadutpannam notpannam tatsvabhavatah |

ityabhyupagamat | atha

asminsatidam bhavati hrasve dirgham yatha sati |

iti vyakhyayamanena nanu tadevabhyupagatam bhavati, hrasvam pratitya,  
hrasvam prapya, hrasvamapeksya dirgham bhavatiti | tatasca yadeva

dusyate tadevabhyupagamyate iti na yujyate | ityalam prasangena ||

tadevam hetupratyayapeksam bhavanamutpadam paridipayata  
bhagavata ahetvekahetuvisamahetusambhutatvam svaparobhayakrtatvam  
ca bhavanam nisiddham bhavati, tannisedhacca samvrtanam  
padarthanam yathavasthitam samvrtam svarupamudbhavitam  
bhavati | sa evedanim samvrtah pratityasamutpadah  
svabhavenanutpannatvad aryajñanapeksaya nasminnirodho vidyate  
yavannasminnirgamo vidyate ityanirodhadibhirastabhirvise  
sanairvisisyate | yatha ca nirodhadayo na santi pratityasamutpadasya  
tatha sakalastrena pratipadayisyati ||

anantavisesanasambhave 'pi pratityasamutpadasya  
astanamevopadanamesam pradhanyena vivadangabhutatvat |  
yathavasthitapratityasamutpadadarsane sati  
aryanamabhidheyadilaksanasya prapañcasya sarvathoparamat,  
prapañcanamupasamo 'sminniti sa eva pratityasamutpadah  
prapahcopasama ityucyate | cittacaittanam ca tasminnapravrttau  
jhanajheyavyavaharanivrttau  
jatijaramaranadiniravasesopadravarahitatvat sivah |  
yathabhihitavisesanasasya pratityasamutpadasya desanakriyaya  
ipsitatamatvat karmana nirdesah ||

anirodhamanutpadamanucchedamasasvatam |  
anekarthamananarthamanagamamanirgamam || 1 ||

yah pratityasamutpadam prapañcopasamam sivam |  
desayamasa sambuddhastam vande vadatam varam || 2 ||

yathopavarnitapratityasamutpadavagamacca  
tathagatasyaivaikasyaviparitarthavaditvam pasyan  
sarvaparapavadamsca balapralapanivavetya ativa prasadanugata  
acaryo bhuyo bhagavantam visesayati- vadatam varamiti ||

atra ca nirodhasya purvam prativedhah utpadanirodhayoh  
paurvaparyavasthayah siddhayabhavam dyotayitum | vaksyati hi-

purvam jatiryadi bhavajjaramaranamuttaram |  
nirjaramarana jatirbhavajjayeta camrtah ||

iti | tasmannayam niyamo yat purvamutpadena bhavitavyam  
pascannirodheneti ||

idanimanirodhadivisistapratityasamutpadapratipadayisaya  
utpadapratishedhena nirodhadi pratishedhasaukarya manyamana acaryah  
prathamamevotpadaprativedhamarabhate | utpado hi paraih parikalpyamanah  
svato va parikalpyeta, paratah, ubhayatah, aheto va parikalpyeta |  
sarvatha ca nopapadyata iti niscityaha-

na svato napi parato na dvabhyam napyahetutah |  
utpanna jatu vidyante bhavah kvacana kecana || 3 ||

tatra jatviti kadacidityarthah | kvacanasabda adharavacanah  
kvacicchabdaparyayah kecanasabda adheyavacanah kecicchabdaparyayah |  
tatascaivam sambandhah- naiva svata utpanna jatu vidyante bhavah,  
kvacana, kecana | evam pratijñatrayamapi yojyam ||

nanu ca- naiva svata utpanna ityavadharyamane parata utpanna  
ityanistam prapnoti | na prapnoti prasajyapratishedhasya  
vivaksitatvat, parato 'pyutpadasya pratisetsyamanatvat | yaya  
copapattya svata utpado na sambhavati, sa-

tasmaddhi tasya bhavane na guno 'sti kascij- jatasya janma punareva ca  
naiva yuktam |

ityadina madhyamakavataradidvarenavaseya ||

acaryabuddhapalitastvaha- na svata utpadyante bhavah,  
tadutpadavaiyarthat, atiprasangadosacca | na hi svatmana  
vidyamananam padarthanam punarutpade prayojanamasti | atha sannapi  
jayeta, na kadacinna jayeta iti ||

atraike dusanamahuh- tadayuktam,  
heturstantanabhidhanatparoktadosapariharacca | prasanga  
vakyatvacca prakrtarthaviparyayena viparitarthasadyataddharmavyaktau  
parasmadutpannabhavajanmasaphalyat janmaniro(bo?)dhacceti  
krtantavirodhah syat ||

sarvametaddusanamayujyamanam vayam pasyamah | katham krtva?  
tatra yattavaduktam heturstantanabhidhanaditi, tadayuktam | kim  
karanam? yasmatparah svata utpattimabhyupagacchan, prcchayate- svata  
iti hetutvena tadeva cotpadyate iti? na ca vidyamanasya punarutpattau  
prayojanam pasyamah, anavastham ca pasyamah | na ca tvaya  
utpannasya punarutpada isyate 'navastha capyanisteti |  
tasmannirupapatika eva tvadvadah svabhyupagamavirodhasceti | kimiti  
codite paronabhyupaiti yato heturstantopadanasaphalyam syat?  
atha svabhyupagamavirodhacodanayapi paro na nivartate, tada nirlajjataya  
heturstantabhyamapi naiva nivarteta | na conmattakena sahasmakam  
vivada iti | tasmatsarvatha priyanumanatamevatmanah acaryah  
prakatayati asthane 'pyanumanam pravesayan | na ca madhyamikasya  
satah svatantramanumanam kartum yuktam  
paksantarabhyupagamabhavat | tathoktamaryadevena-

sadasatsadasacceti yasya pakso na vidyate |  
upalambhascirenapi tasya vaktum na sakyate ||

vigrahavyavartanyam cuktam-

yadi kacana pratijña syanme tata eva me bhaveddosah |  
nasti ca mama pratijña tasmannaivasti me dosah ||

yadi kimcidupalameyam pravartayeyam nivartayeyam va |  
pratyaksadibhirarthaistadabhavanme 'nupalambhah ||

iti | yada caivam svatantranumananabhidhayitvam madhyamikasya, tada  
kutah "nadhyatmikanyayatanani svata utpannani" iti svatantra  
pratijñā yasyam samkhyah pratyavasthapyante | ko 'rya  
pratijñāarthah kim karyatmakatvatsvata uta karanatmakatvaditi |  
kim catah? karyatmakaccet siddha sadhanam, karanatmakaccet  
viruddharthata, karanatmana vidyamanasyaiva sarvasyotpattimata  
utpadaditi | kuto 'smakam vidyamanatvaditi heturyasya siddhasadhanam  
viruddharthata va syat, yasya siddhasadhanasya yasyasca  
viruddharthatayah pariharartham yatnam karisyamah |  
tasmatparoktadosaprasangadeva tatpariharah acaryabuddhapalitena na  
varnaniyah ||

athapi syat- madhyamikanam paksahetudrstantanamasiddheh  
svatantranumananabhidhayitvat svata  
utpattipratishedhapratijñāarthasadhanam ma bhudubhayasiddhena  
vanumanena parapatijñānirakaranam | parapatijñāyastu svata  
evanumanavirodhacodanaya svata eva  
paksahetudrstantadosarahitaih paksadibhirbhavitavyam | tatasca  
tadanabhidhanat taddosapariharacca sa eva dosa iti | ucyate |  
naitadevam | kim karanam? yasmad yo hi yamartham pratijanite, tena  
svaniscayavadanyesam niscayotpadaneccaya yaya upapattya asavartho  
'dhigatah saivopapattih parasmai upadestavya | tasmadesa  
tavannyayah- yatparenaiva  
svabhyupagatapatijñāarthasadhanamupadeyam | na cayam (canena?)  
param prati | hetudrstantasambhavat pratijñānusaratayaiva  
kevalam svapatijñāarthasadhanamupadatta iti  
nirupapattikapaksabhyupagamat svatmanamevayam kevalam  
visamvadayan na saknoti paresam niscayamadhatumiti | idamevasya  
spastataram dusanam yaduta  
svapatijñāarthasadhanasamarthyamiti kimatranumanabdhodbhavanaya  
prayojanam? athapyavasyam svato 'numanavirodhadosa udbhavaniyah, so  
'pyudbhavita evacaryabuddhapalitena | kathamiti cet, na svata utpadyante  
bhavah, tadutpadavaiyarthyadi vacanat, atra hi tadityanena svatmana  
vidyamanasya paramarsah | kasmaditi cet, tatha hi tasya  
samgrahenoktavakyasyaitadvivaranavakyam, na hi svatmana  
vidyamananam punarutpade prayojanamiti | anena ca vakyena  
sadhyaadhanadharmanugatasya paraprasiddhasya  
sadharmyadrstantasyopadanam | tatra svatmana vidyamanasyetyanena  
hetuparamarsah | utpadavayarthyadiyanena sadhyadharmaparamarsah ||  
tatra yatha- anityah sabdah krtakatvat | krtakatvamanityam (pp\_7)  
drstam yatha ghatah | tatha ca krtakah sabdah |  
tasmatkrtakatvadanitya iti krtakatvamatra upanayabhivyakto hetuh |  
evamihapi- na svata utpadyante bhavah, svatmana vidyamananam  
punarutpadavaiyarthyat | iha hi svatmana vidyamanam puro 'vasthitam  
ghatadikam punarutpadanapeksam drstam, tatha ca  
mrtpindadyavasthayamapi yadi svatmana vidyamanam ghatadikamiti  
manyase, tadapi tasya svatmana vidyamanasya nastyutpada iti | evam

svatmana vidyamanatvena upanayabhivyaktena  
punarutpadapratishedhavyabhicarina hetuna svata eva  
samkhyasyanumanavirodhodbhavanamanusthitameveti | tatkimucyate  
tadayuktam hetudrstantanabhidhanaditi?

na ca kevalam hetudrstantanabhidhanam na sambhavati,  
paroktadosapariharadoso na sambhavati | katham krtva? samkhya  
hi naiva abhivyaktarupasya puro 'vasthitasya ghatasya  
punarabhivyaktimicchanti | tasyaiva ca iha drstantatvenopadanam,  
siddharupatvat | anabhivyaktarupasya ca saktirupapannasya  
utpattipratishedhavisistasadhyatvat kutah  
siddhasadhanapakadosasanka, kuto va hetorviruddharthatasanketi  
| tasmatsvato 'numanavirodhacodanayamapi  
yathopavarnitadosabhavatparoktadosapariharasambhava eva |  
ityasambaddhamevaitaddusanamiti vijñeyam ||

ghatadikamityadisabdena niravasesotpitsupadarthasamgrahasya  
vivaksitatvadanaikantikatapi paitadibhirnaiva sambhavati ||

athava | ayamanyah prayogamargah- purusavyatiriktah padarthah  
svata utpattivadinah | tata eva na svata utpadyante | svatmana  
vidyamanatvat | purusavat | itidamudaharanamudaharyam ||

yadyapi ca abhivyaktivadina utpadapratishedho na badhakah, tathapi  
abhivyaktavutpadasabdam nipatya purvam pascacca  
anupalabdhyupalabdhisadharmyena  
utpadasabdenabhivyakterevabhidhanadayam pratishedho na abadhakah ||

katham punarayam yathoktarthabhidhanam vina vyastavicaro labhyata  
iti cet, taducyate | atha vakyani krtani, tani  
maharthatvadyathoditamartham samgrhya pravrttani | tani ca  
vyakhyayamanani yathoktamarthatmanam prasuyanta iti natra  
kimcidanupattam sambhavyate ||

prasangaviparitena carthena parasyaiva sambandho nasmakam |  
svapratijñaya abhavat | tatasca siddhantavirodhasambhavah | parasya  
ca yavadbahavo dosah prasangaviparitapattya apadyante,  
tavadasmabhirabhisyata eveti | kuto nu khalu  
aviparitacaryanagarjunamatanusarinah acaryabuddhapalitasya  
savakasavacanabhidhayitvam, yato 'sya paro 'vakasam labheta?  
nihsvabhavabhavavadina sasvabhavabhavavadinah prasange  
apa(pa?)dyamane kutah prasangaviparitarthaprasangita? na hi  
sabdah dandapasika iva vaktaramasvatantrayanti, kim tarhi  
satyam saktau vakturvivaksamanuvidhiyante | tatasca (pp\_8)  
parapratijñapratishedhamatraphalatvatprasangapadanasya nasti  
prasangaviparitarthapattih | tatha ca acaryo bhuyasa  
prasangapattimukhenaiva parapaksam nirakaroti sma | tadyatha-  
nakasam vidyate kimcitpurvamakasalaksanat |  
alaksanam prasajyeta syatpurvam yadi laksanat ||

rupakarananirmukte rupe rupam prasajyate |  
ahetukam na castyarthah kascidahetukah kvacit ||

bhavastavanna nirvanam jamaranalaksanam |  
prasajyetasti bhavo hi na jamaranam vina ||

ityadina | atha arthavakyatvadacaryavakyanam maharthatve sati  
anekaprayonispatihetutvam parikalpyate,  
acaryabuddhupalitavyakhyanyapi kimiti na tathaiva parikalpyante?

atha syat- vrttikaranamesa nyayah,  
yatprayogavakyavistarabhidhanam kartavyamiti, etadapi nasti,  
vigrahavyavartanya vrttim kurvatapyacaryena  
prayogavakyanabhidhanat ||

api ca | atmanastarkasastratikausalamatramaviscikirsaya  
angikrtamadhyamakadarsanasyapi yatsvatantraprayogavakyabhidhanam  
tadatitaramanekadosasamudayaspadamasya tarkikasyopalaksyate | katham  
krtva? tatra yattavadevamuktam- atra prayogavakyam bhavati- na  
paramarthatah adhyatmikanyayatanani svata utpannani, vidyamanatvat,  
caitanyavaditi | kimartha punaratra paramarthata iti  
visesanamupadiyate? lokasamvrttyabhyupagatasya utpadasya  
apratishedhyamanatvat, pratishedhe ca abhyupetabhadhprasangaditi cet,  
naitadyuktam | samvrttyapi svata utpattyanabhyupagamat | yathoktam  
sutre-

"sa cayam bijahetuko 'nkura utpadyamano na svayamkrto na parakrto  
nobhayakrto napyahetusamutpanno  
nisvarakalanupakrtisvabhavasambhutih" iti |

tatha-

bijasya sato yathankuro na ca yo biju sa caiva ankuro |  
na ca anyu tato na caiva tadevamanucchedaasvatadharmata ||

ihapi vaksyati-

pratitya yadyadbhavati na hi tavattadeva tat |  
na canyadapi tattasmanocchinnam napi sasvatam ||

iti ||

paramatapeksam visesanamiti cet, tadayuktam | samvrttyapi  
tadiyavyavasthanabhyupagamat | satyadvayaviparitadarsanaparibhrasta  
eva hi tirthika yavadubhayathapi nisidhyante tavad guna eva  
sambhavyata iti | evam paramatapeksamapi visesanabhidhanam na  
yujyate ||

na capi lokah svatautpattim pratipannah, yatastapeksayapi  
visesanasaphalyam syat | loko hi svatah parata ityevamadikam  
vicaramanavatarya karanatkaryamutpadyate ityetavanmatram  
pratipannah | evamacaryo 'pi vyavasthapayamasa | iti sarvatha  
visesanaivaiphalyameva nisciyate ||

api ca | yadi samvrtya utpattipratishedhaniracikirsuna  
visesanametadupadiyate, tada svato 'siddhadhare paksadosah,  
asrayasiddhau va hetudosah syat | paramarthatah  
svatascaksuradyayananamanabhyupagamat | samvrtya  
caksuradisadbhavadadosa iti cet, paramarthata ityetatarhi kasya  
visesanam? samvrtanam caksuradinam paramarthata  
utpattipratishedhad utpattipratishedhaviseseane paramarthagrahanamiti  
cet, evam tarhi evameva vaktavyam syat- samvrtanam  
caksuradinam paramarthato nastyutpattiriti | na caivamucyate |  
ucyamane 'pi parairvastusatameva caksuradinamabhyupagamat,  
prajñaptisatamanabhyupagamat parato 'siddhadharah paksadosah  
syaditi na yuktametat ||

atha syat- yatha anityah sabda iti dharmadharmisamanyameva grhyate na  
visesah, visesagrahane hi sati anumananumeyavyavaharabhavah  
syat | tatha hi- yadi caturmahabhautikah sabdo grhyate, sa  
parasyasiddhah | athakasaguno grhyate, sa bauddhasya svato 'siddhah  
| tatha vaisesikasya sabdanityatam pratijananasya yadi karyah  
sabdo grhyate, sa parato 'siddhah | atha vyangayah, sa svato  
'siddhah | evam yathasambhavam vinaso 'pi yadi sahetukah, sa  
bauddhasya svato 'siddhah | atha nirhetukah, sa parasyasiddha iti |  
tasmad yathatra dharmadharmisamanyamatrameva grhyate, evamihapi  
dharmimatramutsrstavisesanam grahisyata iti cet, naitadevam |  
yasmad yadai votpadapratisedho 'tra sadhyadharmo 'bhipretah, tadaiva  
dharminastadadharasya viparyasamatrasaditmatbhavasya pracyutih  
svayamevanenangikrta | bhinnau hi viparyasaviparyasau | tadyada  
viparyasena asatsattvena grhyate, taimirikeneva kesadi, tada kutah  
sadbhutapadarthalesasyapyupalabdhih? yada ca aviparyasadabhutam  
nadhyaropitam vitaimirikeneva kesadi, tada kuto  
'sadbhutapadarthalesasyapyupalabdhih, yena tadanam samvrtih  
syat? ata evoktamacaryapadaih-

yadi kimcidupalameyam pravartayeyam nivartayeyam va |  
pratyaksadibhirarthaistadabhavanme 'nupalambhah || iti ||

yatascaivam bhinnau viparyasaviparyasau, ato  
vidusamaviparitavasthayam viparitasyasambhavatkutah  
samvrtam caksuh yasya dharmitvam syat? iti na vyavartate  
'siddhadhare paksadosah, asrayasiddho va hetudosah |  
ityaparihara evayam ||

nidarsanasyapi nasti samyam | tatra hi  
sabdasa manyamanityatasamanyam ca avivaksitavisesam dvayorapi  
samvidyate | na tvevam caksuh samanyam  
sunnyatasunnyatavadibhyam samvrtya angikrtam napi  
paramarthatah | iti nasti nidarsanasya samyam ||

yascayamasiddhadharapaksadosodbhavane vidhih, esa eva  
sattvadiyasya hetorasiddharthatodbhavane 'pi yojyah ||

ittham caitadevam, yatsvayamasyanenayam yathokto 'rtho  
'bhyupagatastarkikena | santyevadhyatmikayatanotpadaka hetvadayah,  
tatha tathagatena nirdesat | yaddhi yatha tathagatenasti nirdistam  
tattatha, tadyatha santam nirvanamiti ||

asya paropakṣiptasya sadhanasyedam dusanamabhihitamanena- ko hi  
bhavatamabhipreto 'tra hetvarthah? samvṛtya tatha tathagatena  
nirdesat, uta paramarthata iti? samvṛtya cet, svato  
hetorasiddharthata | paramarthatascet,

na sannasanna sadasaddharmo nirvartate yada |

sadasadubhayatmakakaryapratyayatvanirakaranat, tada-

katham nirvartako heturevam sati hi yujyate ||

naivasau nirvartako heturiti vakarthah | tatasca paramarthato  
nirvartyanirvartakatvasiddheh asiddharthata viruddharthata va hetoriti  
||

yatascaivam svayamevamuna nyayena hetorasiddhirangikrtanena,  
tasmatsarvesvevanumanesu vastu dharmopanyastahetukesu svata evam  
hetvadinamasiddhatvat sarvanyeva sadhanani vyahanyante | tadyatha-  
na paramarthatah parebhyastatpratyayebhyah adhyatmikayatanajanma,  
paratvat, tadyatha patasya | athava- na pare paramarthena vivaksitah  
caksuradyadhyatmikayatananirvartakah pratyaya iti pratiyante,  
paratvat, tadyatha tantvadaya iti | paratvadikamatra svata evasiddham ||

yatha canena- utpanna eva adhyatmika bhavah,  
tadvisayivisistavyavaharakaranat- ityasya parabhihitasya  
hetorasiddharthatamudbhavayisuna idamuktam, atha samahitasya yoginah  
prajñacaksusa bhavayathatmyam pasyatah utpadagatyadayah  
santi paramarthata iti sadhyate, tada  
tadvisayivisistavyavaharakaranaditi hetorasiddharthata,  
gaterapyutpadanisedhadeva nisedhaditi | evam svakrtasadhane 'pi  
paramarthato 'gatam naiva gamyate, adhvatvat, gatadhavaditi  
adhvatvahetoh svata evasiddharthata yojya ||

na paramarthatah sabhagam caksu rupam pasyati,  
caksurindriyatvat, tadyatha tatsabhagam | tatha- na caksuh preksate  
rupam, bhautikatvat, rupavat | kharasvabhava na mahi, bhutatvat,  
tadyathanirlah, ityadihu hetvadyasiddhih svata eva yojya ||

sattvaditi cayam hetuh parato 'naikantikah | kim sattvat  
caitanyavannadhyatmikanyayatanani svata utpadyantam, utaho ghatadivat  
svata utpadyantamiti ghatadinam sadhyasamatvannanaikantikaketeti cet,  
naitadevam, tathanabhidhanat ||

nanu ca yatha parakiyesvanumanesu dusanamuktam, evam  
svanumanesvapi yathoktadusanaprasange sati sa eva  
asiddhadharasiddhahetvadidosah prapnoti, tatasca yah  
ubhayordosah, na tenaikascodyo bhavatiti sarvametaddusanamayuktam

jayata iti | ucyate | svatantramanumanam bruvatamayam doso jayate |  
na vayam svatantramanumanam prayuñjmamahe  
parapratijñanisedhaphalatvadamadanumananam | tatha hi- parah  
caksuh pasyatiti pratipannah | sa tatprasiddhenaivanumanena  
nirakriyate- caksusah svatmadarsanadharmamicchasi,  
paradarsanadharmavinabhavitvam cangikrtam, tasmad yatra yatra  
svatmadarsanam tatra tatra paradarsanamapi nasti, tadyatha ghate,  
asti ca caksusah svatmadarsanam, tasmad paradarsanamapyasya  
naivasti | tatasca svatmadarsanaviruddham niladiparadarsanam  
svaprasiddhenaivanumanena virudhyata iti  
etavanmatramasmanairudbhavyata iti kuto 'smatpakse  
yathoktadosavatah, yatah samanadosata syat?

kim punah- anyataraprasiddhenapyanumanenastyanumanabadha | asti, sa  
ca svaprasiddhenaiva hetuna, na paraprasiddhena, lokata evam  
drstatvat | kadaciddhi loke arthipratyarthibhyam  
pramanikrtasya saksino vacanena jayo bhavati parajayo va, kadacit  
svavacanena | paravacanena tu na jayo napi parajayah | yatha ca loke,  
tatha nyaye 'pi | laukikasyaiva vyavaharasya nyayasastre prastutatvat |  
ata eva kaisciduktam- na paratah prasiddhibaladanumanabadha,  
paraprasiddhereva niracikirsitatvaditi | yastu manyate- ya eva  
ubhayaniscitavadi, sa pramanam dusanam va,  
nanyataraprasiddhasamdigdhavaci iti, tenapi laukikim  
vyavasthamanurudhyamanena anumane yathokta eva nyayo 'bhyupeyah ||

tatha hi nobhayaprasiddhena va agamena badha, kim tarhi  
svaprasiddhenapi ||

svathanumane tu sarvatra svaprasiddhireva gariyasi, nobhayaprasiddhih |  
ata eva tarkalaksanabhidhanam nisprayojanam, yathasvaprasiddhaya  
upapattya buddhaistadanabhiññavineyajanugrahat | ityalam prasangena |  
prakrtameva vyakhyasyamah ||

parato 'pi notpadyante bhavah | parabhavadeva etacca-

na hi svabhavo bhavanam pratyayadisu vidyate |

ityatra pratipadayisyati | tatasca parabhavadeva napi parata utpadyante  
| api ca-

anyatpratitya yadi nama paro 'bhavisya- jJayeta tarhi bahulah sikhino  
'ndhakarrah | sarvasya janma ca bhavetkhalu sarvatasca tulyam  
paratvamakhile 'janake 'pi yasmad ||

ityadina [madhyamakavatarat] parata utpattipratishedho 'vaseyah ||

acaryabuddhapalitastu vyacaste- na parata utpadyante bhavah,  
sarvatah sarvasambhavaprasangat acaryabhavaviveko dusanamaha-  
tadatra prasangavakyatvat sadhyasadhanaviparyayam krtva, svatah  
ubhayatah ahetuto va utpadyante bhavah, kutascitkasyacidutpatteh, iti  
prakpaksavirodhah | anyatha sarvatah sarvasambhavaprasangat

ityasya sadhanadusananantahpatitvadasamgatarthametata [iti] |  
etadapyasamgatartham | purvameva pratipaditvat  
dusanantahpatitvacca parapatijñatarthadusaneneti  
yatkimcidetaditi na punaryatna asthiyate ||

dvabhyamapi nopajayante bhavah, ubhayapaksabhihitadosaprasangat  
pratyekamutpadasamarthyacca | vaksyati hi-

syadubhabhyam krtam dukkham syadekaikakrtam yadi | iti ||

ahetuto 'pi notpadyante-

hetavasati karyam ca karanam ca na vidyate |

iti vaksyamanadosaprasangat,

grhyeta naiva ca jagadyadi hetusunyam syadyadvadeva  
gaganotpalavarnagandhau ||

ityadidosaprasangacca ||

acaryabuddhapalitastvaha- ahetuto notpadyante bhavah, sada ca  
sarvatasca sarvasambhavaprasangat | atracaryabhavaviveko  
dusanamaha- atrapi prasangavakyatvat yadi  
viparitasadhyasadhanavyaktivakyartha isyate, tada etaduktam bhavati-  
hetuta utpadyante bhavah, kadacit kutascit kasyacidutpatteh,  
arambhasaphalyacca | seyam vyakhya na yukta praguktadosaditi |  
tadetadayuktam, purvoditapariharadityapare ||

yaccapi isvaradinamupasamgrahartham, tadapi na yuktam |  
isvaradinam svaparobhayapaksesu yathabhyupagamamantarbhavaditi ||

tasmata prasadhitamannastyutpada iti | utpadasambhavacca siddho  
'nutpadadivisista pratityasamutpada iti ||

atrasa- yadyevamanutpadadivisistah pratityasamutpado vyavasthito  
bhavadbhiih, yattarhi bhagavatoktam- avidyapratyayah samskara  
avidyanirodhatsamskaranirodha iti, tatha-  
anityasca te (bata?) samskara utpadavyayadharminah |  
utpada hi nirudhyante tesam vyupasamah sukhah ||

tatha- utpadadva tathagatanamanutpadadva tathagatanam  
sthitaivaisa dharmanam dharmata, eko dharmah sattvasthitaye yaduta  
catvara arahah, dvau dharmau lokam palayato hriscapatrapyam  
cetyadi, tatha- paralokadihagamanamihalokacca paralokagamanamiti, evam  
nirodhadivisistah pratityasamutpado desito bhagavata, sa katham  
na ni (vi?) rudhyata iti? yata evam nirodhadayah  
pratityasamutpadasyopalabhyante, ata evedam madhyamakasastram  
pranitamacaryena neyanitarthasutrantavibhagopadarsanartham |  
tatra ya ete pratityasamutpadasyotpadadaya uktah, na te  
vigatavidyatimiranasravavisayasvabhavapeksaya, kim tarhi  
avidyatimiropahatamatinayanajñanavisayapeksaya ||

tattvadarsanapeksaya tuktam bhagavata- etaddhi bhiksavah paramam  
satyam yaduta amosadharma nirvanam, sarvasamskarasca mrsa  
mosadharmanah iti | tatha- nastyatra tathata va avitathata va |  
mosadharmaka mapyetat, pralopadharmakamapyetat, mrsapyetat, mayeyam  
balalapini iti | tatha-

phenapindopamam rupam vedana budbudopama |  
maricisadrsi samjña samskarah kadalinihah |  
mayopamam ca vijñanamuktamacityabandhuna || iti ||

evam dharman viksamano bhiksurarabdhaviryavan |  
diva va yadi va ratrau samprajanan pratismrtah |  
pratividhyetpadam santam samskaropasamam sivam || iti ||

niratmakatvacca dharmanamityadi ||

yasyaivam desanabhiprayanabhijñataya samdehah syat- ka hyatra  
desana tattvartha, ka nu khalu abhiprayikiti, yascapi  
mandabuddhitaya neyartham desanam nitarthamavagacchati,  
tayorubhayorapi vineyajanayoh acaryo yuktyagamabhyam  
samsayamithyajñanapakaranartham sastramidamarabdhavan ||

tatra 'na svatah'; ityadina yuktirupavarnita ||

tanmrsa mosadharma yadbhagavanityabhasata |  
sarve ca mosadharmanah samskarastena te mrsa ||

purva prajñayate kotirnetyuvaca mahamunih |  
samsaro 'navaragro hi nastyadirnapi pascimam ||

katyayanavavade ca asti nastiti cobhayam |  
pratisiddham bhagavata bhavabhavavibhavina ||

ityadina agamo varnitah ||

uktam ca aryaksayamatisutre-

katame sutranta neyarthah katame nitarthah? ye sutranta  
margavataraya nirdistah, ima ucyanteh neyarthah | ye  
sutrantah phalavataraya nirdistah, ima ucyante neyarthah |  
yavad ye sutrantah

Å>Å<nyatÄ•nimittÄ•praá¹¸ihitÄ•nabhisaá¹¸fskÄ•rÄ•jÄ•tÄ•nutpÄ•dÄ•bhÄ•vanirÄ•tmaniá  
sattvanirjivanih pudgalasvamikavimoksamukha nirdistah ta  
ucyante nitarthah | iyamucyate bhadanta saradvatiputra  
nitarthasutrantapratيساناتا, na neyarthasutrantapratيساناتا  
iti ||

tatha ca ariyasamadhiraajasutre-

nitarthasutrantavisesa janati yathopadista sugatena sunyata |  
yasmin punah pudgalasattvapurusas neyarthato janati sarvadharmam ||

tasmadutpadadidesanam mrsartham pratipadayitum  
pratityasamutpadanudarsanamabdhavanacaryah ||

nanu ca- utpadadinamabhava sati yadi sarvadharmanam  
mrsatvapatipadanarthamidamarabdhanacaryah nanvevam sati  
yanmrsa na tadastiti na santyakusalani karmani, tadabhavanna santi  
durgatayah, na santi kusalani karmani, tadabhavanna santi sugatayah,  
sugatidurgatyasambhavacca nasti samsarah, iti  
sarvarambhavaiyarthameva sthat | ucyate | samvrtisatyavyapeksaya  
lokasya idamsatyabhinivesasya pratipaksabhavena mrsarthata  
bhavanam pratipadyate 'smabhih | naiva tvaryah krtakaryah  
kimcidupalabhante yanmrsa amrsa va syaditi | api ca | yena hi  
sarvadharmanam mrsatvam pariññatam kim tasya karmani  
santi, samsaro va asti? na capyasau kasyacidharmassya astitvam  
nastitvam vopalabhate | yathoktam bhagavata aryaratnakutasutre-  
cittam hi kasyapa parigavesyamanam na labhyate | yanna labhyate  
tannopalabhate | yannopalabhate tannaiva atitam na anagamam na  
pratyutpannam | yannaivatitam nanagamam na pratyutpannam, tasya nasti  
svabhavah | yasya nasti svabhavah, tasya nastiutpadah | yasya  
nastiutpadah, tasya nasti nirodhah || iti vistarah ||

yastu viparyasanugamanmrsatvam navagacchati, pratitya bhavana  
svabhavamabhini visate, sa  
dharmesvidamsatyabhinivesadabhinivistah san karmanyapi karoti,  
samsare 'pi samsarati, viparyasavasthitatvanna bhavyo  
nirvanamadhigantum ||

kim punah- mrsasvabhava api padarthah  
samklesavyavadananibandhanam bhavanti | tadyatha  
mayayuvatistatsvabhavanabhijñanam, tathagatanirmitasca  
upacitakusalamulanam | uktam hi drdhadhyasayapariprcchasutre-

tadyatha kulaputra mayakaranatake pratyupasthite mayakaranirmitam  
striyam drstva kascidragaparitacittah parsaccharadyabhayena  
utthayasanadapakramet, so 'pakramya tameva striyamasubhato manasikuryat,  
anityato dukhatah sunyato 'natmato manasikuryat | iti vistarah ||

vinaye ca-

yantrakarakarita yantrayuvatih sadbhutayuvatisunya  
sadbhutayuvatirupena pratibhasate, tasya ca citrakarasya  
kamaragaspadibhuta | tatha mrsasvabhava api bhava balanam  
samklesavyavadananibandhanam bhavanti ||

tatha aryaratnakutasutre-

atha khalu tani pañcamatrani bhiksusatani bhagavato  
dharmadesanamanavatarantyanavagahamananyanadhimucyamanani  
utthayasanebhyah prakrantani | atha bhagavan [tasyam velayam]  
yena margenaite bhiksavo gacchanti sma, tasmin marge dvau bhiksu  
nirmimite sma ||

atha tani pañca bhiksusatani yena [margena] tau dvau bhiksu

[nirmitakau] tenopasamkramanti sma | upasamkramya tavavocan-  
kutrayusmantau gamisyathah? nirmitakavavocatam- gamisyava  
avamaranyayatanesu, tatra dhyanasukhasparsaviharairviharisyavah  
| yam hi bhagavan dharmam desayati, tamavam navataravo  
navagahavahe nadhimucyamahe uttrasyavah samtrasamapadyavahe | atha  
tani pañca bhiksusatanyetadvocan- vayamapyayusmanto bhagavato  
dharmadesanam navataramo navagahamahe nadhimucyamahe uttrasyamah  
samtrasyamah samtrasamapadyamahe | tena vayamaranyayatanesu  
dhyanasukhasparsaviharairviharisyamah | nirmitakavavocatam- tena hi  
ayusmantah samgasyamo na vivadisyamah | avivadaparama hi  
sramanasya dharmah | kasyayusmantah prahanaya pratipannah?  
tanyavocan- ragadvesamohanam prahanaya vayam pratipannah |  
nirmitakavavocatam- kim punarayusmatam samvidyante  
ragadvesamoha yan kspayisyatha? tanyavocan- na te 'dhyatmam na  
bahirdha nobhayamantarenopalabhyante, napi te 'parikalpita utpadyante |  
nirmitakavavocatam- tena hi ayusmanto ma kalpayata, [ma vikalpayata] |  
yada cayusmanto na kalpayisyatha na vikalpayisyatha, tada na  
ramksyatha na viramksyatha | yasca na rakto na viraktah, sa santa  
ityucyate | silamayusmanto na samsarati na parinirvati | samadhih  
prajña vimuktirvimuktijñanadarsanamayusmanto (pp\_16) na samsarati na  
parinirvati | ebhisca yusmanto dharmairnirvanam sucyate | ete ca  
dharmah sunyah prakrtiviviktah | prajahitaitamayusmantah  
samjñam yaduta parinirvanamiti | ma ca samjñayam samjñā  
karsta, ma ca samjñayam samjñam parijñasista | yo hi  
samjñayam samjñam parijanati, samjñā bandhanamevasya  
tadbhavati | samjñavedayitanirodhasamapattimayusmantah  
samapadyadhvam | samjñavedayitanirodhasamapattisamapannasya  
bhiksornastyuttarikaranyamiti vadavah ||

atha tesam pañcanam

bhiksusatanamanupadayasravebhyascittani vimuktanyabhuvan | tani  
vimuktacittani yena bhagavamstenopasamkrantani | upasamkramya  
bhagavatah padau sirasabhivandyaikante nyasidan |

athayusman subhutistan | bhiksunetadvocat- kutrayusmanto gatah  
kuto vagatah te 'vocan- na kvacidgamanaya na kutascidagamanaya bhadanta  
subhute bhagavata dharmo desitah aha- ko namayusmatam sasta?  
ahuh- yo notpanno na parinirvasyati | aha- katham yusmabhir dharmah  
srutah? ahuh- na bandhanaya na moksaya | aha- kena yuyam  
vinitah? ahuh- yasya na kayo na cittam | aha- katham yuyam  
prayuktah? ahuh- navidyaprahanaya na vidyotpadanaya | aha- kasya  
yuyam sravakah? ahuh- yena na praptam nabhisambuddham | aha-  
ke yusmakam sabrahmacarinah? ahuh- ye traidhatuke nopavicaranti |  
aha- kiyaccirenayusmantah parinirvasyanti ahuh- yada  
tathagatanirmitah parinirvasyanti | aha- krtam yusmabhih  
karaniyam? ahuh- aham karamamakaraparijñanatah | aha-  
ksina yusmakam klesah? ahuh-  
atyantaksayatsarvadharmam | aha- dharsito yusmabhir marah?

ahuh- skandhamaranupalambhat | aha- dharsito yusmabhirmarah?  
ahuh- skandhamaranupalambhat | aha- paricarito yusmabhih sasta?  
ahuh- na kayena na vaca na manasa | aha- visodhita  
yusmabhirdaksiniyabhumih? ahuh- agrahato 'pratigrahatah |  
aha- uttirnno yusmabhih samsarah? ahuh- anucchedato  
'sasvatatah | aha- pratipanna yusmabhirdaksiniyabhumih?  
ahuh- sarvagrahavinirmuktitah | aha- kimgamina ayusmantah?  
ahuh- yangaminastathagatanirmitah | iti hyayusmatah subhuteh  
pariprcchatastesam bhiksunam prativisarjayatam tasyam  
parsadi astanam bhiksusatanamanupadayasravebhyascittani  
vimuktani, dvatrimsatasca pranisahasranam virajo vigatamalam  
dharmacaksurvisuddham | iti ||

ityevam mrsasvabhavabhyam tathagatanirmitabhyam  
bhiksubhyam pañcanam bhiksusatanam vyavadananibandhanam  
krtamiti ||

uktam ca aryavajramandayam dharanyam-

tadyatha mañjusrih kandam ca pratitya mathanim ca pratitya  
purusasya hastavyayamam ca pratitya dhumah pradurbhavatiti  
agnirabhinirvartate | sa cagnisamtapo na kandasamnisrito na  
mathanisamnisrito na purusahastavyayamasamnisritah | evameva  
mañjusrih asadviparyasamohitasya purusapudgalasya utpadyate  
ragaparidahoh dvesaparidahoh mohaparidahah | sa ca paridahoh  
nadhyatmam na bahirdha nobhayamantarena sthitah ||

api tu mañjusrih yaducyate moha iti, tatkena karanenocyate moha iti?  
atyantamukto hi mañjusrih sarvadharmairmohastenocyate moha iti | tatha  
narakamukha mañjusrih sarvadharmam idam dharanipadam | (pp\_17)  
aha- katham bhagavannidam dharanipadam? aha- naraka mañjusrih  
balaprgthajanairasadviparyasavithapitah svavikalpasambhutah |  
aha- kutra bhagavannarakah samavasanti? bhagavanaha-  
akasadamasavarana mañjusrih narakah | tatkim manyase  
mañjusrih svavikalpasambhuta naraka uta svabhavasambhutah?  
aha- svavikalpenaiva bhagavan sarvabalaprgthaganam  
narakatiryagyoniyamalokam samjananti | te ca asatsamaropena  
duhkham vedanam vedayanti duhkhamanubhavanti trisvapyapayesu ||

yatha caham bhagavan narakan pasyami tatha narakam duhkham |  
tadyatha bhagavan kascideva purusah suptah svapnantaragato  
narakagatatmanam samjananti | sa tatra kvathitayam  
samprajvalitayamanekapaurusayam lohakumbhyam  
praksiptamatmanam samjanosyati | sa tatra kharam katukam  
tosvram duhkham vedanam vedayet | sa tatra manasam  
paridaham samjanosyati uttraset samtrasamapadyeta | sa tatra  
pratibuddhah samanah- aho duhkham, aho duhkham, iti krandet socet  
paridevet | atha tasya mitrajñati salohitah pariprccheyuh- kena tatte  
duhkhamiti | sa tan mitrajñatisalohitanevam vadet- nairayikam

duhkhamanubhutam | sa tanakroset paribhaset- aham ca nama  
nairayikam duhkhamanubhavami | yuyam ca me uttari pariprcchatha  
kenaitattava duhkhamiti | atha te mitrajñāṭisalohitastam  
purusamevam vadeyuh- ma bhairmoh purusa | supto hi tvam | na tvamito  
grhat kvacinnirgatah | tasya punarapi smṛti rutpadyate- supto  
'hamabhavam | vitathametanmaya parikalpitamiti | sa punarapi saumanasyam  
pratilabhate ||

tadyatha bhagavan sa puruso 'satsamaropena suptah svapnantaragato  
narakagatatmanam samjanīyat, evameva bhagavan  
sarvabalaprthagjana asadbhagaparyavanaddhah strinimittam kalpayanti  
| te strinimittam kalpayitva tabhih sardham ramamanamatmanam  
samjananti | tasya balaprthajanasyaivam bhavati- aham purusah,  
iyam stri, mama stri | tasya tena cchandaragaparyavasthitena cittena  
bhogaparyestim cittam kramayanti | sa tatonidanam  
kalahavigrahavivadam samjanayati | tasya pradustendriyasya vairam  
samjayate | sa tena samjñāviparyasena kalagatah samano bahuni  
kalpasahasrani narakesu duhkham vedanam vedayamanamatmanam  
samjanati ||

tadyatha bhagavan tasya purusasya mitrajñāṭisalohita evam vadanti- ma  
bhāih, ma bhāih, bho purusa | supto hi tvam | na tvamito grhyat  
kutascinnirgatah iti | evameva buddha  
bhagavantascaturviparyasaviparyastanam sattvanamevam dharmam  
desayanti- natra stri na puruso na sattvo na jivo na puruso na  
pudgalah | vitatha ime sarvadharmah | asanta ime sarvadharmah |  
vithapita ime sarvadharmah | mayopama ime sarvadharmah | svapnopama  
ime sarvadharmah | nirmītopama ime sarvadharmah | udakacandropama ime  
sarvadharmah | iti vistarah | te imam tathagatasya dharmadesanam  
srutva vigataragan sarvadharmān pasyanti | vigatamohan sarvadharmān  
pasyanti asvabhavanāvarānaṅ | te akasasthitena cetasa kalam  
kurvanti | te kalagatah samana nirupadhiseṣe nirvanadhatau  
parinirvanti | evamaham bhagavan narakan pasyami | iti ||

uktam ca aryopalipariprcchayam-

bhaya darsita nairayikam me sattvasahasra savejita naike |  
na ca vidyati kasciha sattva yo cyutu gacchati ghoramapayam ||

na ca karaku karana santi yehi kṛta asitomasāstrah |  
kalpavasena tu pasyati tatra kayi patanti apayita sāstrah ||

citramanorama sajjitapuspah svarnavimana jalanti manojñah |  
tesvapi karaku nastiha kasci te 'pi ca sthapita kalpavasena ||

kalpavasena vikalpitu lokah samjñāgahena vikalpitu balah |  
so ca gaho agaho asabhuto mayamaricisama hi vikalpah ||

tadevamete 'svabhava bhavah svaviparyasavithapita balanam  
samklesahetavo bhavanti samsare iti sthitam ||

yatha ca mrsasvabhavanam padarthanam  
samklesavyavadanahetutvam tatha madhyamakavataradvistarenavaseyam  
||

atraha- yadi svatah paratah ubhayato 'hetutasca nasti  
bhavanamutpadah, tatra kathamavidya pratyayah samskara ityuktam  
bhagavata? ucyate | samvrtireva na tattvam ||

kim samvrtervyavasthanam vaktavyam? idampratyayatamatrena  
samvrteh siddhirabhyupagamyate | na tu paksacatustayabhyupagamena  
sasvabhavavadaprasangat, tasya cayuktatvat |  
idampratyayatamatrabhyupagame hi sati  
hetuphalayoranyonyapeksatvannasti svabhaviki siddhiriti nasti  
sasvabhavavadah | ata evoktam-

svayam krtam parakrtam dvabhyam krtamahetukam |  
tarkikairisyate dukham tvaya tuktam pratityajam ||

ihapi vaksyati-

pratitya karakah karma tam pratitya ca karakam |  
karma pravartate nanyatpasyamah siddhikaranam || iti ||

bhagavatapyetavanmatramevoktam-

tatrayam dharmasamketo yadutasmin satidam bhavati,  
asyotpadadidamutpadyate, yaduta avidya pratyayah samskarah,  
samskarapratyayam vijñanamityadi ||

atra kecitparicodayanti- anutpanna bhava iti kimayam pramanajo niscaya  
utapramanajah? tatra yadi pramanaja isyate, tadedam vaktavyam-  
kati pramanani kimlaksanani kimvisayani, kim svata  
utpannani kim parata ubhayato 'hetuto veti | athapramanajah, sa na  
yuktah, pramanadhinatvatprameyadhigamasya | anadhigato hyartho na  
vina pramanairadhigantum sakyata iti  
pramanabhavadarthadhigamabhava sati kuto 'yam samyagniscaya iti na  
yuktametadanispanna bhava iti | yato vayam niscayo bhavato 'nutpanna  
bhava iti bhavisyati, tata eva mamapi sarvabhavah santiti | yatha  
cayam te niscayah- anutpannah sarvadharmah iti, tathaiva mamapi  
sarvabhavotpattirbhavisyati | atha te nasti niscayo 'nutpannah  
sarvabhava iti, tada svayamaniscitasya  
parapratyayanasambhavacchastrambhavaiyarthameveti  
santyapratissiddhah sarvabhava iti ||

ucyate | yadi kascinniscayo namasmakam syat, sa pramanajo va  
syadapramanajo va | na tvasti | kim karanam? ihaniscayasambhave  
sati syattatpratipaksastadapekso niscayah | yada tvaniscaya eva  
tavadasmakam nasti, tada kutastadviruddhaviruddho niscayah syat  
sambandhyantarairapeksatvat, kharavisanasya hrasvadirghatavat |  
yada caivam niscayasyabhavah, tada kasya prasiddhayartham  
pramanani parikalpayisyamah? kuto vaisam samkhya

laksanam visayo va bhavisyati- svatah parata ubhayato 'hetuto va samutpattiriti sarvametanna vaktavyamasmabhih ||

yadyevam niscayo nasti sarvatah, katham punaridam niscitarupam vakyamupalabhyate bhavatam- na svato napi parato na dvabhyam napyahetuto bhava bhavantiti? ucyate | niscitamidam vakyam lokasya svaprasiddhayai vopapattya, naryanam | kim khalu aryanamupapattirnasti? kenaitaduktamasti va nasti veti | paramartha hyaryanam tusnimbhavah | tatah kutastatra prapañcasambhavo yadupapattiranupapattirva syat?

yadi hyarya upapattim na varnayanti, kena khalvidanim paramartham lokam bodhayisyanti? na khalvarya lokasamvyavaharenopapattim varnayanti, kim tu lokata eva ya prasiddhopapattih, tam paravabodharthamabhyupetya tayai va lokam bodhayanti | yathaiva hi vidyamanamapi sarirasucitam viparyasanugata ragino nopalabhante, subhakaram cabhutamadhyaropya pariklisyanthe, tesam vairagyartham tathagatanirmito (pp\_20) devo va subhasamjñaya prakracchaditan kayadosanupavarnayet- santyasmin kaye kesa ityadina | te ca tasyah subhasamjñaya vimukta vairagyamasadayeyuh | evamihapyaryaih sarvathapyanupalabhyamanatmakam bhavanamavidyatimiropahatamatinayanataya viparitam svabhavamadhyaropya kvacicca kamicdivisesamatitaram pariklisyanthe prthagjanah | tanidanimaryah tatprasiddhayai vopapattya paribodhayanti | yatha vidyamanasya ghatasya na mrdadibhya utpada ityabhyupetam, evamutpadatpurvam vidyamanasya vidyamanatvannastyutpada ityavasiyatam | yatha ca parabhutebhyo jvalangaradibhyo 'nkurasyotpattirnasti iti abhyupetam, evam vivaksitebhyo 'pi bijadibhyo nastityavasiyatam ||

athapi syat- anubhava eso 'smakamiti, etadapyuktam | yasmadanubhava esa mrsa, anubhavatvat, taimirikadvicandradyanubhavavaditi | tatascanubhavasyapi sadhyasamatvattena pratyavasthanam na yuktamiti | tasmadanutpanna bhava ityevam tavadviparitasvarupadhyaropapratipaksena prathamaprakaranarambhah | idanim kvacidyah kascidviseso 'dhyaropitah, tadvisesapakaranartham sesaprakaranarambhah, gantrgantavyagamanadiko 'pi niravaseso viseso nasti pratityasamutpadasyeti pratipadanartham ||

atha syat- esa eva pramanapremeyavyavaharo laukiko 'smabhih sastrenanuvarnita iti, tadanuvarnanasya tarhi phalam vacyam | kutarkikaih sa nasito viparitalaksanabhidhanena, tasyasmabhih samyaglaksanamuktamiti cet, etadapyayuktam | yadi hi kutarkikairviparitalaksanapranayanatkrtam laksyavaiparityam lokasya syat, tadartham prayatnasaphalyam syat | na caitadevam | iti vyartha evarya prayatna iti ||

api ca | yadi pramanadhinah prameyadhigamah, tani pramanani kena

paricchidyanta ityadina vighrahavyavartanyam vihito dosah |  
tadapariharat samyaglaksanadyotakatvamapi nasti ||

kim ca | yadi svasamanyalaksanadvayanurodhena pramanadvayamuktam  
yasya tallaksanadvayam, kim tallaksyamasti atha nasti? yadyasti, tada  
tadaparam prameyamastiti katham pramanadvayam? atha nasti laksyam,  
tada laksanamapi nirasrayam nastiti katham pramanadvayam?  
vaksyati hi-

laksanasampravrttau ca na laksyamupapadyate |  
laksyasyanupapattau ca laksanasyapyasambhavah || iti ||

atha syat- na laksyate 'neneti laksanam, kim tarhi 'krtyalyuto  
bahulam'; iti karmani lyutam krtva laksyate taditi laksanam |  
evamapi tenaitasya laksyamanatvasambhavadyenaitallaksyate, tasya  
karanasya karmano 'rthantarvat sa eva dosah ||

atha syat- jñanasya karanatvattasya ca  
svalaksanantarbhavadayamadosa iti, ucyate | iha  
bhavanamanyasadharanamatmiyam yatsvarupam tatsvalaksanam,  
tadyatha prthivyah kathinyam vedanaya visayanubhavo  
vijñanasya visayaprativijñaptih | tena hi tallaksyata iti krtva  
prasiddhanugatam ca (pp\_21) vyutpattimavadhuya  
karmasadhanamabhyupagacchati | vijñanasya ca karanabhavam  
pratipadyamanenetyuktam bhavati svalaksanasyaiva karmata  
svalaksanantarasya karanabhavasceti | tatra yadi  
vijñanasvalaksanam karanam, tasya vyatiriktena karmana  
bhavitavyamiti sa eva dosah ||

atha syat- yatprthivyadigatam kathinyadikam vijñanagamyam  
tattasya karmastyeva, tacca svalaksanavyatiriktamiti | evam tarhi  
vijñanasvalaksanasya karmatvabhavatprameyatvam na syat,  
karmarupasyaiva svalaksanasya prameyatvat | tatasca dvididham  
prameyam svalaksanam samanyalaksanam ca ityetadvisesya  
vaktavyam- kimcitsvalaksanam prameyam yallaksyata ityevam  
vyapadisyate, kimcidaprameyam yallaksyate 'neneti vyapadisyata iti |  
atha tadapi karmasadhanam tada tasyanyena karanena bhavitavyam |  
jñanantarasya karanabhavaparikalpanayamanavasthadosascapadyate ||

atha manyase- svasamvittirasti, tatastaya svasamvitya  
grahanatkarmataya satyamastyeva prameyantarbhava iti, ucyate |  
vistarena madhyamakavatara svasamvittinisedhat svalaksanam  
svalaksanantarena laksyate, tadapi svasamvitya iti na yujyate |  
api ca | tadapi nama jñanam  
svalaksanavyatirekenasiddherasambhavallaksyabhava  
nirasrayalaksanapravrttyasambhavat sarvatha nastiti kutah  
svasamvittih? tatha cuktamaryaratnacudapariprcchayam-

sa cittamasamanupasyan cittadharam paryesate kutascittasyotpattiriti |  
tasyaivam bhavati- alambane sati cittamutpadyate |

tatkimanyadalambanamanyaccittam, atha yadevalambanam tadeva cittam? yadi  
tavadanyadalambanamanyaccittam, tada dvicittata bhavisyati | atha  
yadevalambanam tadeva cittam, tatkatham cittena cittam samanupasyati?  
na ca cittam cittam samanupasyati | tadyathapi nama tayaivasidharaya  
saivasidhara na sakyate chettum, na tenaivangulyagrena  
tadevangulyagram sakyate sprastum, evameva na tenaiva cittena tadeva  
cittam sakyam drastum | tasyaivam yonisah prayuktasya ya  
cittasyanavasthanata anucchedasvatata na kutasthata nahetuki na  
pratyayaviruddha na tato nanyato na saiva nanya | tam cittadharam  
cittalatam cittadharmatam cittanavasthitatam cittapracaratam  
cittadrsyatam cittasvalaksanatam tatha janati tatha pasyati  
yatha tathatam na ca nirodhayati | tam ca cittavivekatam tatha  
prajanati tatha pasyati | iyam kulaputra [bodhisattvasya] citte  
cittanupasyana smrtiyupasthanamiti ||

tadevam nasti svasamvittih | tadabhavat kim kena laksyate?

kim ca | bhedena va tallaksanam laksyatsyadabhedena va? tatra  
yadi tavad bhedena, tada laksyad bhinnatvadalaksanavallaksanamapi  
na laksanam | laksanacca bhinnatvadalaksyavallaksyamapi na  
laksyam | tatha laksyadbhinnatvallaksanasya  
laksananirapeksam laksyam syat | tatasca na tallaksyam  
laksananirapeksatvat khapuspatvat | athabhinne laksyalaksane,  
tada laksanadavyatiriktatvallaksanasvatmavadviihyate (pp\_22)  
laksyasya laksyata |  
laksyaccavyatiriktatvallaksyasvatmavallaksanamapi na  
laksanasvabhavam | yatha cuktam-

laksyallaksanamanyaccetsyattallaksyamalaksanam |  
taylorabhavo 'nanyatve vispastam kathitam tvaya || iti ||

na ca vina tattvanyatvena laksyalaksanasiddhau anya gativasti | tatha  
ca vaksyati-

ekibhavana va siddhirnanabhavana va yayoh |  
na vidyate, tayoh siddhih katham nu khalu vidyate || iti ||

athavocyate- avacyataya siddhirbhavisyatiti cet, naitadevam | avacyata  
hi nama parasparavibhagaparijñanabhava sati bhavati | yatra ca  
vibhagaparijñanam nasti, tatra idam laksanam, idam laksyam, iti  
visesatah paricchedasambhave sati dvayorapyabhava eveti |  
tasmadavacyatayapi nasti siddhih ||

api ca | yadi jñanam karanam visayasya paricchede, kah karta? na  
ca kartaramantarenasti karanadinam sambhavah chidikriyayamiva  
| atha cittasya tatra kartartram parikalpyate, tadapi na yuktam,  
yasmadarthamatradarsanam cittasya vyaparah, arthavisesadarsanam  
caitanam,

tatrarthadrstirvijñanam tadvisese tu caitasah |

ityabhyupagamat | ekasyam hi pradhanakriyayam sadhyayam  
yathasvam gunakriyanirvrttidvarenangibhavopagamat |  
karanadinam karanaditvam | na ceha jñanavijñanayoreka  
pradhanakriya, kim tarhi, arthamatraparicchittirvijñanasya  
pradhanakriya, jñanasya tu arthavisesapariccheda iti nasti jñanasya  
karanatvam napi cittasya kartrtvam | tatasca sa eva dosah ||

atha syat- anatmanah sarvadharmah ityagamat kartuh sarvathabhat  
kartaramantarenapi vidyata eva kriyadivyahara iti, etadapi nasti |  
agamasya samyagarthanavadharanat | etadevoktam madhyamakavatara ||

athapi syat- yatha silaputrakasya sariram, rahoh sirah, iti  
sarirasirovyatiriktavisesanasambhave 'pi  
viseanavisesyabhavo 'sti, evam prthivyah svalaksanamiti  
svalaksanavyatiriktaprthivyasambhave 'pi bhavisyatiti, naitadevam |  
atulyatvat | sarirasirahsabdoyohi

buddhayadipanyadivatsahabhavipadarthantarasapektapavrttau  
sarirasirah sabdamatralambano buddhayupajanana  
sahacaripadarthantarasaaksa eva vartate, kasya sariram, kasya  
sira iti | itaro 'pi viseanantarah sambandhaniracikirsaya |  
silaputrakaraviseanadhvanina laukikasamketanuvihayina  
pratikartuh kaksamapahantiti yuktam | iha tu  
kathinyadivyatiriktaprthivyadyasambhave sati na yukto  
viseanavisesyabhava | (pp\_23)

tirthikairvyatiriktalaksyabhyupagamattadanurodhena  
viseanabhidhanamadustamiti cet, naitadevam | na hi  
tirthikaparikalpita yuktividhura padarthah svasamaye 'bhyupagantum  
nyayyah, pramanantaraderapyabhyugamaprasangat | api ca |  
pudgaladiprajñaptivat sasariopadanasya  
silaputrakasyopadaturlaukikavyavaharabhutasya  
viseanasyavicaraprasiddhasya sadbhavat, siraupadanasya ca  
rahorupadatuh sadbhavadayuktametannidarsanam |  
sarirasirovyatiriktasyarthantarasyasiddhestanmatrasyopalambhat  
siddhameva nidarsanamiti cet, naitadevam | laukike vyavahare ittham  
vicarapavrtteravicaratasca laukikapadarthanamastitvat | yathaiva hi  
rupadivyatirekena vicaryamana atma na sambhavati, api ca  
lokasamvrtya skandhanupadaya asyastitvam, evam  
rahusilaputrakayorapiti nasti nidarsanasiddhih ||

evam prthivyaadinam yadyapi kathinyadivyatiriktam  
vicaryamanam laksyam nasti, laksyavyatirekena ca laksanam  
nirasrayam, tathapi samvrtireveti parasarapektasya tayoh siddhaya  
siddhim vyavasthapayambabhuvuracaryah | avasyam  
caitadevamabhyupeyam | anyatha hi samvrtirupapattya na viyujyeta, tadeva  
tattvameva syanna samvrtih | na ca upapattya vicaryamananam  
silaputrakadimevasambhavah, kim tarhi vaksyamanaya yuktya  
rupavedanadinamapi nasti sambhava iti tesamapi samvrtya  
silaputrakadivannastitvamastheyam syat | na caitadevamityasadetat ||

atha syat- kimanaya suksmeksikaya? naiva hi vayam  
sarvaprāmanaprāmeyavyavaharam satyamityacakṣmahe, kim tu  
lokaprasiddhiresa amuna nyayena vyavasthapyata iti | ucyate |  
vayamapyevam brumah- kimanaya suksmeksikaya laukikavyavahare  
'vatarika(ta?)ya? tisthatu tavadesa  
viparyasamatrasaditāmabhasattaka samvrtih mumuksunam  
moksavahakakusalamulopacayahetuh, yavanna tattvadhigama iti |  
bhavamstu etam samvrtiparamarthatyavibhagadurvidagdhābuddhitaya  
kvacidupapattimavatarya anyayato nasayati | so 'ham  
samvrtisatyavyavasthavaicaksanyallaukika eva pakse sthitva  
samvrtiekadesanirakaranopaksiptopapattyantaramupapattyantarena  
vinivartayan lokavrdha iva lokacaratparibhrasyamanam bhavantameva  
nivartayami na tu samvrtim | tasmad yadi laukiko vyavaharah, tada  
avasyam laksanavallakṣyenapi bhavitavyam | tatasca sa eva  
dosah | atha paramarthah, tada lakṣyabhavallaksanadvayamapi  
nastiti kutah pramanadvayam?

atha sabdanamevam kriyakarakasambandhapurvika  
vyutpattirangikriyate, tadidamatikastam | taireva  
kriyakarakasambandhapravrttaih sabdairbhavan vyavaharati,  
sabdartham kriyakanadikam ca necchatiti aho vata  
icchamatrapratibaddhapravrttito (vrttih?) bhavatah |

yada caivam prāmeyadvayamavyavasthitam tada  
svasamanyalaksanavisayatvena agamadinam pramanantaravam |  
kim ca ghatah pratyakṣa ityevamadikasya  
laukikavyavaharasamgrahadanaryavyavaharabhyupagamacca avyapita  
laksanasyeti na yuktametā ||

atha syat- ghatopadanāniladayah pratyakṣah  
pratyakṣapramanaparicchedyatvat | tatasca yathaiiva karane  
karyopacaram krtva buddhanam sukha utpada iti vyapadisyate, evam  
pratyakṣaniladinimittako 'pi ghatah karye karanopacaram krtva  
pratyakṣa iti vyapadisyate | naivamvisaye upacaro yuktah | utpado hi  
loke sukhavyatirekenopalabdah, sa ca  
samskrtalaksanasvabhavatvadanekaduskarasatahetutvadasukha eva, sa  
sukha iti vyapadisyamanah asambaddha evetyevamvisaye yukta  
upacarah | ghatah pratyakṣa ityatra tu- na hi ghato nama kascidyō  
'pratyakṣah prthagupalabdho yasyopacaratpratyakṣatvam syat |  
niladivyatirikṭasya ghatasyabhavadaupacarikam pratyakṣatvamiti cet,  
evamapi sutaramupacaro na yuktah, upacaryamanasyasrayasyabhavat |  
na hi kharavisane taikṣnyamupacaryate | api ca |  
lokavyavaharangabhuto ghato yadi niladivyatirikto nastiti krtva  
tasyaupacarikam pratyakṣatvam parikalpyate, nanvevam sati  
prthivya divyatirekena niladikamapi nastiti niladerasyaupacarikam  
pratyakṣatvam kalpyatam | yathoktam-

rupadivyatirekena yatha kumbho na vidyate | vayvadivyatirekena tatha  
rupam na vidyate || iti |

tasmadevamadikasya lokavyavaharasya laksanenasamgrahadavyapitaiva  
laksanasyeti | tattvavidapeksaya hi-

pratyaksatvam ghatadinam niladinam ca nesyaete |

lokasamvrtya tvabhyupagantavyameva pratyaksatvam ghatadinam |  
yathoktam satake-

sarva eva ghato 'drsto rupe drste hi jayate |  
bruyatkastattvavinnama ghatah pratyaksa ityapi ||

etenaiva vicarena sugandhi madhuram mrdu | pratisedhayitavyani  
sarvanyuttamabuddhina || iti |

api ca | aparoksarthavacitvatpratyaksasabdasya saksadabhimukho  
'rthah pratyaksah, pratigatamaksamasminni krtva  
ghataniladinamaparoksanam pratyaksatvam siddham bhavati |  
tatparicchedakasya jñanasya trnatusagnivat pratyaksakaranatvat  
pratyaksatvam vyapadisyate | yastu aksamaksam prati vartata iti  
pratyaksasabdam vyutpadayati, tasya jñanasyendriyavisayatvad  
visayavisayatvacca na yukta vyutpattih | prativisayam tu syat  
pratyarthamiti va ||

atha syat- yatha ubhayadhinayamapi vijñanapravrttau asrayasya  
patumandanuvidhanad vijñananam  
tadvikaravikarivadasrayenaivavyapadeso bhavati caksurvijñanamiti,  
evam yadyapi arthamartha prati vartate, tathapi aksamaksamasritya  
vartamanam vijñanamasrayena vyapadesat pratyaksamiti bhavisyati  
| drsto hi asadharanena vyapadeso bherisabdo yavankura iti |  
naitatpurvena tulyam | tatra hi visayena (pp\_25) vijñane  
vyapadisyamane rupavijñanamityevamadina vijñanasatkasya bhedo  
nopadarsitah syat, manovijñanasya caksuradivijñanaih  
sahaikavisayapravrttatvat | tatha hi niladivijñanasatke  
vijñanamityukte sakanksa eva pratyayajjayate kimetadrupindriyajam  
vijñanamahosvinmanasamiti | asrayena tu vyapadese manovijñanasya  
caksuradivijñanavisaye pravrttisambhave 'pi parasparabhedah siddho  
bhavati | iha tu pramanalaksanavivaksaya kalpanapodhamatrasya  
pratyaksatvabhyupagame sati vikalpadeva  
tadvisesatvabhimatatvadasadharanakaranena vyapadese sati na  
kimcitra prajojanamupalaksyate | prameyaparatantrayam ca  
pramanasamkhyapravrttau prameyakaranukaritamrataya ca  
samasaditatmabhavasattakayoh pramanayoh svarupasya  
vyavasthapanannendriyena vyapadesah kimcidupakarotiti sarvatha  
visayenaiva vyapadeso nyayyah ||

loke pratyaksasabdasya prasiddhatvadvivaksite 'rthe  
pratyarthasabdasyaprasiddhatvadasrayenaiva vyutpattirasriyata iti  
cet, ucyate | astyayam pratyaksasabdo loke prasiddhah | sa tu yatha  
loke, tatha asmabhirucyata eva | yathasthitalaukikapadarthatiraskarena  
tu tadvayutpade kriyamane prasiddhasabdatiraskarah prasiddhah syat,

tatasca pratyaksamityevam na syat | ekasya ca caksurvijñānasya  
ekendriyaksanasrayasya pratyaksatvam na syad vipsarthabhavat,  
ekaikasya ca pratyaksatvabhava bahunamapi na syat ||

kalpanapodhasyaiva ca jñānasya pratyaksatvabhyupagamat, tena ca  
lokasya samvyavaharabhavat, laukikasya ca pramanaprameyavyavaharasya  
vyakhyatumistatvad vyarthaiiva pratyaksapramanakalpana samjayate  
| caksurvijñānasamangi nilam janati no tu nilamiti cagamasya  
pratyaksalaksanabhidhanarthasyaprastutatvat,  
pañcanamindriyavijñānanam jadatvapratipadakatvacca nagamadapi  
kalpanapodhasyaiva vijñānasya pratyaksatvamiti na yuktametat |  
tasmaloke yadi lakshyam yadi va svalaksanam samanyalaksanam  
va, sarvameva saksadupalabhyamanatvadaparoksam, atah pratyaksam  
vyavasthapyate tadvisayena jñānena saha | dvicandradinam tu  
ataimirikajñānapeksaya apratyaksatvam, taimirikadyapeksaya tu  
pratyaksatvameva ||

paroksavisayam tu jñānam sadhyavyabharilingotpannamanumanam  
||

saksadatindriyarthavidamaptanam yadvacanam sa agamah ||

sadsyadananutarthadhigama upamanam gauriva gavaya iti yatha ||

tadevam pramanacatustayalokasyarthadhigamo vyavasthapyate ||

tani ca parasparapeksaya sidhyanti- satsu pramanesu prameyarthah,  
satsu prameyesvarthesu pramanani | no tu khalu svabhaviki  
pramanaprameyayoh siddhiriti | tasmallaukikamevastu  
yathadrstamityalam prasangena | prastutameva vyakhyasyamah |  
laukika eva darsane sthitva buddhanam bhagavatam dharmadesana || 3  
||

atrahuh svayuthyah- yadidamuktam na svata utpadyante bhava iti,  
tadyuktam, svata utpattivaiarthat | yaccoktam na dvabhyamiti, tadapi  
yuktam, ekamsavaikalyat | ahētupaksastu (pp\_26) ekantanikrsta iti  
tatpratisedho 'pi yuktah| yattu khalvidamucyate nāpi parata iti,  
tadayuktam yasmatparabhuta eva bhagavata bhavanamutpadaka  
nirdistah |

catvarah pratyaya hetuscalambanamanantaram |  
tathai vadhipateyam ca pratyayo nasti pañcamah || 4 ||

tatra nirvartako heturiti laksanat, yo hi yasya nirvartako  
bijabhavenavasthitah, sa tasya hetu pratyayah | utpadyamano dharmo  
yenalambanēnotpadyate, sa tasyalambanapratyayah | karanasyanantaro  
nirodhah karyasyotpattipratyayah, tadyatha bijasyanantaro nirodho  
'nkurasyotpadapratyayah | yasmin sati yadbhavati tattasyadhipateyamiti |  
ta ete catvarah pratyayah | ye canye  
purojatasahajatapascijjatadayah, te etesveva antarbhutah |  
isvaradayastu pratyaya eva na sambhavantiti, ata evavadharayati-

pratyayo nasti pañcama iti | tasmadebhyah parabhutebhyo  
bhavanamutpattirasti parata utpattiriti || 4 ||

atrocyate- naiva hi bhavanam parabhutebhyah pratyayebhya utpattiriti |  
yasmāt-

na hi svabhavo bhavanam pratyayadisu vidyate |  
avidyamane svabhavo na vidyate || 5 ||

iti | yadi hi hetvadisu parabhutesu pratyayesu samastesu vyastesu  
vyastasamastesu hetupratyaya samagya anyatra va kvacid bhavanam  
karyanamutpadatpurvam sattvam syat, syattebhya utpadah | na  
caivam yadutpadatpurvam sambhavah syat | yadi syat, grhyeta ca,  
utpadavaiyartham ca syat | tasmannam casti bhavanam  
pratyayadisu svabhavah | avidyamane ca svabhavo nasti parabhavah |  
bhavanam bhava utpadah, parebhya utpadah parabhavah, sa na vidyate  
| tasmadayuktametad parabhutebhyo bhavana mutpattiriti ||

athava bhavanam karyanamankuradinam vijadisu pratyayesu  
satsvavikrtarupesu nasti svabhavo nirhetukatvaprasangat ||

tatkimapekṣam paratvam pratyayadinam? vidyamanayoreva hi  
maitropagrahakayoh parasparapekṣam paratvam? na caivam  
bijankurayoryaugapadyam | tasmadavidyamane svabhavo karyanam  
parabhavah paratvam bijadinam nastiti paravyapadesabhavadeva  
na parata utpada iti | tasmadagamabhiprayanabhiññātaiva parasya | na hi  
tathagata yuktiviruddham vakyamudaharanti | agamasya cabhiprayah  
pragevopavarnitah || 5 ||

tadevam pratyayebhya utpadavadini pratisiddhe kriyata utpadavadi  
manyate- na caksurupadayah pratyayah saksadvijñanam janayanti  
| vijñanajanikriyanispadakatvattu pratyaya ucyante | sa ca kriya  
vijñanam janayati | tasmatpratyayavati vijñanajanikriya  
vijñanajanika, na pratyayah | yatha pacikriya odanasyeti | ucyate-  
kriya na pratyayavati

yadi kriya kacit syat, sa caksuradibhih pratyayaih pratyayavati  
vijñanam janayati | na (pp\_27) tvasti | katham krtva? iha  
kriyeyamisyamana jate va vijñane isyate, ajate va jayamane va?  
tatra jate na yukta | kriya hi bhavanispadika |  
bhavascennispannah, kimasya kriyaya?

jatasya janma punareva ca naiva yuktam |

ityadina ca madhyamakavatara pratipaditametat | ajate 'pi na yukta,

kartra vina janiriyam na ca yuktarupa |

ityadivacanāt | jayamane 'pi bhavo kriya na sambhavati,  
jatajatavyatirekena jayamanabhavat | yathoktam-

jayamanarthajatatvajjayamano na jayate | atha va jayamanatvam

sarvasyaiva prasajyate || iti | yatascaivam trisu kalesu janikriyaya  
asambhavah, tasmannasti sa | ata evaha- kriya na pratyayavati iti |  
visesanam nasti vina visesam |

ityadina pratipaditametanmadhyamakavatara | na hi vandhyaputro  
gomanityucyate ||

yadyevam, apratyayavati tarhi bhavisyatiti, etadapyayuktamityaha-  
napratyayavati kriya |

yada pratyayavati nasti, tada kathamapratyayavati nirhetuka syat? na hi  
tantumayah pato na yukta iti viranamayo 'bhyupagamyate | tasmatkriya  
na bhavajanika ||

atraya- yadyevam kriyaya asambhavah, pratyayastarhi janaka  
bhavisyanti bhavanamiti | ucyate-

pratyaya nakriyavantah

yada kriya nasti, tada kriyarahita akriyavanto nirhetukah  
pratyayah katham janakah? atha kriyavanta eva janaka iti, ucyate-  
kriyavantasca santyuta || 6 ||

neti prakrtenabhisambandhah | utasabdo 'vadharane | tatra kriyaya  
abhava uktah, katham kriyavattvam pratyayanamiti? yatha ca  
vijñānanajaniyokta, evam parikriyadayo 'pi bhava ukta veditavya iti  
nasti kriyato 'pi samutpattirbhavanamiti  
bhavatyutpadabhidhanamarthasunyam || 6 ||

atraya- kim na etena kriyavantah pratyaya ityadivicarena?  
yasmaccaksuradin pratitya pratyayan vijñānadayo bhava jayante,  
tasmaccaksuradinam pratyayatvam tebhyascotpado vijñānadinamiti  
| etadapyayuktamityaha-

utpadyate pratityemanitime pratyayah kila |  
yavannotpadyata ime tavannapratyayah katham || 7 ||

yadi caksuradin pratyayan pratitya vijñānamutpadyate iti asya ime  
pratyaya ucyante, nanu yavattadvijñānakhyam karyam notpadyate  
tavadime caksuradayah katham napratyayah? apratyaya  
evetyabhiprayah na capratyayebhya utpattih sikatabhya iva tailasya |

atha matam- purvamapratyayah santah kimcidanyam pratyayamapeksya  
pratyayatvam pratipadyanta iti, etadapyayuktam | yat tat  
pratyayantaramapratyayasya tasya pratyayatvena kalpyate, tadapi pratyayatve  
sati asya pratyayo bhavati | tatrapiyesaiva cintaneti na yuktametam || 7 ||

kim ca | iha ime caksuradayo vijñānasya pratyayah kalpyamanah  
sato va asya kalpyeran, asato va? sarvatha ca na yujyate ityaha-

naivasato naiva satah pratyayo 'rthasya yujyate |  
kasmadityaha-  
asatah pratyayah kasya sataasca pratyayena kim || 8 ||

asato hyarthasya avidyamanasya katham pratyayah syat? bhavisyata  
vyapadeso bhavisyatiti cet, naivam-

bhavisyata cedvyapadesa istah saktim vina nasti hi bhavitasya  
|

ityadinoktadosatvat | sato 'pi vidyamanasya labdhajanmano nisphalaiva  
pratyayakalpana ||

evam samastanam pratyayanam karyotpadanasamarthyena  
apratyayatvamudbhavya atah param vyastanamapratyayatvam pratipadyate  
||

atraha- yadyapyevam pratyayanamasambhavah, tathapi astyeva  
laksanopadesatpratyayaprasiddhih | tatra nirvartako heturiti  
laksanamucyate hetupratyayasya | na cavidyamanasya laksanopadeso  
yukto bandhyasutasyevevi | ucyate | syaddhetupratyayo yadi tasya  
laksanam syat | yasmat-

na sannasanna sadasan dharmo nirvartate yada |  
katham nirvartako heturevam sati hi yujyate || 9 ||

tatra nirvartaka utpadakah | yadi nirvartyo dharmo nirvarteta, tamutpadako  
heturutpadayet | na tu nirvartate, sadasadubhayarupasya nirvartyasyabhavat  
| tatra sanna nirvartate vidyamanatvat | asannapi, avidyamanatvat |  
sadasannapi, parasparaviruddhasyaikarthasyabhavat,  
ubhayapaksabhihitadosatvacca | yata evam karyasyotpattirnasti,  
hetupratyayo 'pyato nasti | tatasca yaduktam laksanasambhavadvidyate  
hetupratyaya iti, tadevam sati na yujyate || 9 ||

idanimalambanapratyayanisedharthamaha-

analambana evayam san dharmo upadisyate |  
athanalambane dharme kuta alambanam punah || 10 ||

iha salambanadharmah katame? sarvacittacaitta ityagamat | cittacaitta  
yenalambanenotpadyante yathayogam rupadina, sa  
tesamalambanapratyayah | ayam ca vidyamananam va parikalpyeta  
avidyamananam va | tatra vidyamananam narthastadalambanapratyayena  
| dharmasya hi utpattarthamalambanam parikalpyate, sa calambanatpurvam  
vidyamana eveti | athaivamanalambane dharme svatmana prasiddhe kimasya  
alambanayogena parikalpitena, ityanalambana evayam san vidyamano  
dharmah cittadikah kevalam salambana ityucyate bhavadbhih  
svamanisikaya, na tvasya alambanena kascitsambandho 'sti |  
athavidyamanasyalambanam parikalpyate, tadapi na yuktam, analambana  
evayamityadi | avidyamanasya hi nasti alambanena yogah ||

analambana evayam san dharmo upadisyate |

bhavadbhih salambana iti vakyasesah |

athanalambane dharme kuta alambanam punah ||

atha sabdah prasne | kuta iti hetau | tenayamarthah- athaivamanalambane  
dharmer 'sati avidyamane bhuyah kuta alambanam?  
alambanakabhavadalambanasyapyabhava ityabhiprayah | katham tarhi  
salambanascittacaitah? samvrtametallaksanam na  
paramarthikamityadosah || 10 ||

idanim samanantarapratyayanisedharthamaha-

anutpannesu dharmesu nirodho nopapadyate |  
nanantaramato yuktam niruddhe pratyayasca kah || 11 ||

tatra pascime slokasyardhe padavyatyayo drastavyah, casabdasca  
bhinnakramo niruddhe ceti | tenaivam pathah- niruddhe ca pratyayah  
kah? nanantaramato yuktam iti | slokabandhartham tvevamuktam ||

tatra karanasyanantaro nirodhah karyasyotpadapratyayah  
samanantarapratyayalaksanam | atra vicaryate- anutpannesu dharmesu  
karyabhutesvankuradisu nirodho nopapadyate karanasya bijadeh |  
yadaitadevam, tada karanasya nirodhabhavadankurasya kah  
samanantarapratyayah? athanutpanne 'pi karye bijanirodha isyate, evam  
sati niruddha bibe abhavibhute ankurasya kah pratyayah? ko va  
bijanirodhasya pratyaya iti | ubhayametadahetukamityaha- niruddhe ca kah  
pratyaya iti | casabdo 'nutpannasabdapeksah | tena anutpanne cankure  
bijadinam nirodhe isyamane 'pyubhayametadahetukamapadyata iti  
nanantaramato yuktam | atha va | na svato napi parata ityadina utpado  
nisiddhah, tamabhisamdhayaha-

anutpannesu dharmesu nirodho nopapadyate |

nanantaramato yuktam iti |

api ca |

niruddhe pratyayasca kah ||  
ityatra purvakameva vyakhyanam || 11 ||  
idanimadhipatipratyayasvarupanisedharthamaha- bijadinam

bhavanam nihsvabhavanam na satta vidyate yatah |  
satidamasmin bhavativityetannaivopapadyate || 12 ||

iha yasmin sati yadbhavati, tattasya  
adhipateyamityadhipatipratyayalaksanam | bhavanam ca  
pratyasamutpannatvat svabhavabhava kutastada yadasmniti karanatvena  
vyapadisyate, kutastad yadidamiti karyatvena? tasmannasti laksanato 'pi  
pratyayasiddhih || 12 ||

atrahah- tantvadibhyah patadikamupalabhyah patadestantvadayah  
pratyaya iti | ucyate patadiphalapravrttireva svarupato nasti, kutah  
pratyayanam pratyayatvam setsyati? yatha ca  
patadiphalapravrttirasati, tatha pratipadayannaha-

na ca vyastamasastesu pratyayesvasti tatphalam |  
pratyayebhyah katham tacca bhavenna pratyayesu yat || 13 ||

tatra vyastesu tantuturivematasarasalakadisu pratyayesu pato  
nasti, tatranupalabhyamanatvat karanabahutvacca  
karyabahutvapasangat | samuditesvapi tantvadisu nasti patah,  
pratyekamavayavesvavidyamanatvat, ekasya karyasya khandasa  
utpattiprasangat | tasmaphalabhavanna santi pratyayah svabhavata  
iti || 13 ||

athasadapi tattebhyah pratyayebhyah pravartate |

ityabhiprayah syat-  
apratyayebhyo 'pi kasmaphalam nabhipravartate || 14 ||  
apratyayesvapi nasti phalamiti | apratyayebhyo 'pi viranadibhyah  
kasmannabhipravartate pata iti nasti phalapravrttih svarupatah ||  
14 ||

atrasa- yadi anyat phalam syadanye ca pratyayah, tada kim  
pratyayesu phalamasti nastiti cinta syat | nasti tu vyatiriktam  
phalam, kim tarhi pratyayamayameveti? ucyate-

phalam ca pratyayamayam pratyayascasvayammayah |  
phalamasvamayebhyo yattatpratyayamayam katham || 15 ||

yadi pratyayamayam pratyayavikarah phalamiti vyavasthapyate, tadayuktam |  
yasmatte 'pi pratyaya asvayammaya apratyayasvabhava ityarthah |  
tantumayo hi pata ityucyate | syat pato yadi tantava eva (pp\_31)  
svabhavasiddhah syuh | te hi amsumaya amsuvikara na  
svabhavasiddhah | tatasca tebhyo 'svayammayebhyo 'svabhavebhyo  
yatphalam patakhyam, tatkatham tantumayam bhavisyati? yathoktam-

patah karanatah siddhah siddham karanamanyatah | siddhiryasya  
svato nasto tadanyajjanayatkatham || iti || 15 ||

tasmanna pratyayamayam

phalam samvidyate | apratyayamayam tarhi astu-

napratyayamayam phalam |

samvidyate

iti tantumayo yada pato nasti, tada katham viranamayah sya?

atrasa- ma bhutphalam, pratyayapratyayaniyamastu vidyate | tatha ca  
bhavan braviti- yadi asat phalam pratyayebhyah pravartate, apratyayebhyo  
'pi kasmannabhipravartate iti | na casati phale patakatakhya  
tantuvirananam pratyayanam pratyayatvam yuktam, atah  
phalamapyastiti | ucyate | syatphalam yadi pratyayapratyaya eva syuh |  
sati hi phale ime 'sya pratyaya ime 'pratyaya iti syat | tacca  
vicaryamanam nastiti-

phalabhatpratyayapratyayah kutah || 16 ||

pratyayasca apratyayasceti samasah || tasmannasti bhavanam  
svabhavatah samutpattiriti | yathoktamaryaratnakarasutre-

sunyavidya na hi vidyate kvaci antariksi sakunasya va padam |  
yo na vidyati sabhavatah kvaci so na jatu parahetu bhesyati ||

yasya naiva hi sabhavu labhyati so 'svabhavu parapaccayah katham |  
asvabhavu paru kim janisyati esa hetu sugatena desitah ||

sarva dharma acala drdham sthita nirvikara nirupadravah sivah |  
antariksapathatulya 'janaka tatra muhyati jagam ajanakam ||

sailaparvata yatha akampiya evam dharma avikampiyah sada | no cyavati  
na pi copapadyayu evam dharmata jinena desita || ityadi |

tatha-

yo na pi jayati na cupapadyi no cyavate na pi jiryati dharmah |  
tam jinu desayati narasimhah tatra nivesayi sattvasatani |  
yasya sabhavu na vidyati kasci no parabhavatu kenaci labdhah |  
nantarato na pi bahirato va labhyati tatra nivesayi nathah ||

santa gati kathita sugatena no ca gati upalabhyati kaci | tatra ca  
voharasi gatimukto muktaku mocayami bahusattvan || iti vistarah || 16 ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau pratyayapariksa nama prathamam prakaranam ||

2

gatagatapariksa dvitiyam prakaranam |

atrasa- yadyapi utpadapratisedhatpratityasamutpadasya  
anirodhadivisesanasiddhah, tathapi  
anagamanirgamapratityasamutpadasiddhaye  
lokaprasiddhagamanagamanakriyapratisedhartham  
kimcidupapattyantaramucyate | ucyate | yadi gamanam nama  
syanniyatam tadgate va adhvajate parikalpyeta agate gamyamate va |  
sarvatha ca na yujyate ityaha-

gatam na gamyate tavadagatam naiva gamyate |  
gatagatavinirmuktam gamyamanam na gamyate || 1 ||

tatra uparatagamikriyamadhvajatam gatamityucyate | avisyamanam  
gamikriyaya vartamanam gamyate ityucyate | yadgatamuparatagamikriyam  
tadvartamanagamikriyayogavacina gamyate ityanena  
sabdenocyamanamasambaddhamiti krtva gatam tavad gamyate iti na  
yujyate | tavacchabdena ca pratisedhakramam darsayati ||

agatamapi na gamyate | agatam hi anupajatagamikriyamanagatamucyate, gamyate  
iti ca vartamanam | ato 'nagatavartamanayoratyantabhedadagatamapi gamyate  
iti na yujyate | yadi agatam katham gamyate, atha gamyate na tadagatamiti  
||

gamyamate 'pi nasti gamanam, yasmat-

gatagatavinirmuktam gamyamanam na gamyate |

iha hi ganta yam desamatikrantah sa tasya deso gatah, yam ca  
natikrantah so 'syaganatah | na ca gatagatavyatirekena  
trtiyamaparamadhvajatah pasyamo gamyamanam nama | yatascaivam  
gamyamanam na gamyate, gamyata iti na prajñayate, tasmannasti  
gamyamanam | ato na tad gamikriyaya avisyate na gamyata iti nasti  
gamyamane 'pi gamanam ||

atha syat- ganturgacchato yascaranakranto desah, sa gamyamanah  
syaditi | naivam, caranayorapi paramanusamghatatvat |  
angulyagravasthitasya paramanoryah purvo desah, sa tasya gate  
'ntargatah | parsnyavasthitasya caramaparamanorya uttaro desah, sa  
tasya agate 'ntargatah | na ca paramanuvyatiरेकेना caranamasti |  
tasmannasti gatagatavyatirekena gamyamanam | yatha caivam carane  
vicarah, evam paramanunamapi purvaparadigbhagasambandhena  
vicarah karya iti | athardhagam gamyamanam, uktamuttaram  
jayamanavicarena | tasmadgamyamanam na gamyate iti siddham || 1 ||

tatraha- gamyata eva gamyamanam | iha hi-

cesta yatra gatistatra gamyamane ca sa yatah |  
na gate nagate cesta gamyamane gatistatah || 2 ||

tatra cesta caranotksepariksepalakšana | yato vrajato  
ganturyatra dese cesta gatih tatraiva dese | sa ca cesta na gate  
'dhvani sambhavati napyagate, kim tu gamyamana eva | tatasca gamyamane  
gatih | yatra hi gaturpalabhyate tadgamyamanam, tacca gamikriyaya  
avisyate | tasmad gamyamanameva gamyate iti | eko 'tra  
gamirjñanarthah, aparasca desantarasampratyartha iti || 2 ||

evamapi parikalpyamane gamyamanam na gamyata ityaha-

gamyamanasya gamanam katham namopapatsyate |  
gamyamane dvigamanam yada naivopapadyate || 3 ||

iha hi gamikriyayogadeva gamyamanavyapadesamicchati bhavan, tacca iti  
gamyata braviti | eka catra gamikriya, taya gamyamanavyapadeso bhavatu  
kamamadhvanah | gamyata iti bhuyah kriyasambandho gamyamanasya na  
yujyata iti

gamyamanasya gamanam katham namopapatsyate |

karanamaha-

gamyamane dvigamanam yada naivopapadyate || iti ||

gamyamanamiti gamyata ityarthah | dvigatam gamanam dvigamanam | ekasya  
gamikriyaya gamyamanamityatropayuktatvad dvtiyaya abhavacca, gamyata  
ityayam vyapadeso vina gamanena yada naivopapadyate, tada gamyamanam  
gamyata iti paripurno vakyartha nastityabhiprayah |  
gamyamanamityetanmatrameva sambhavati dvtiyakriyabhavat, na tu  
gamyata iti || 3 ||

atha gamyate ityatraiva gamikriyasambandha isyate, evam sati

gamyamanavyapadese nasti kriyasambandha iti na paripurnata  
vakyarthasyetyaha-

gamyamanasya gamanam yasya tasya prasajyate |  
rte gatergamyamanam gamyamanam hi gamyate || 4 ||

yasya vadino gamyamanasya gamanamiti paksah, gamyamane samjñabhute  
gamikriyasunye yo gamikriyamadheyabhutamicchati, tasya pakse rte  
gatergamyamanamiti prasajyate, gatirahitam gamanam syat, yasmadasya  
gamyamanam hi gamyate | hi sabdo yasmadarthe | yasmad gatirahitameva  
gamyamanam sat tasya vadino gamyate, gamyata ityatra kriyopayogat, tasmad  
gatirahitam gamanam prasajyate || 4 ||

atha ubhayatrapi kriyasambandha isyate gamyamane gamyate ityatra ca,  
evamapi-

gamyamanasya gamane prasaktam gamanadvayam |  
yena tadgamyamanam ca yaccatra gamanam punah || 5 ||

yena gamanena yogadgamyamanavyapadesam pratilabhate 'dhva, tadekam  
gamanam || tatra gamyamane 'dhikaranabhute dvitiyam gamanam yena so  
'dhva gamyate | etadgamanadvayam gamyamanasya gamane sati prasaktam || 5 ||

bhavatu gamanadvayam, ko dosa iti cet, ayam dosah | yasmat-

dvau gantarau prasajyete prasakte gamanadvaye |

kim punah karanam gantrdvayaprasange ityaha-  
gantaram hi tiraskrtya gamanam nopapadyate || 6 ||  
yasmadavasyam kriya svasadhanamapeksate karma kartaram va |  
gamikriya caivam kartaryavasthita, ato gantaramapeksate | nasti ca  
ekasminneva gacchati devadatte dvitiyah karteti | atah  
kartrdvayabhavannasti gamanadvayam | tatasca gamyamanam gamyata iti  
nopapadyate ||

atha syat- yadayam devadattah sthitah, sa na bhasate? pasyati na?  
tadaiko 'nekakriyo drstah, evamekasmin gantari kriyadvayam  
bhavisyati iti | naivam | saktirhi karako na dravyam | kriyabhedacca  
tatsadhanasyapi sakteh siddha eva bhedah | na hi sthikriyaya vakta  
syat | dravyamekamiti cet, bhavatu evam, na tu dravyam karakah, kim  
tarhi saktih, sa ca bhidyata eva | api ca | sadrsakriyadvaya  
karakatvam naikadesikasya drstam, ato naikasya ganturgamanadvayam ||  
6 ||

atraha- yadyapyevam tathapi gantari devadatte gamanamupalabhyate devadatto  
gacchatiti vyapadesat | tatasca vidyata eva gamanam  
gamanasrayagantrsadbhavat | ucyate | syadevam yadi gamanasrayo  
ganta syat, na tvasti | kathamityaha-

gantaram cetiraskrtya gamanam nopapadyate |  
gamane 'sati gantatha kuta eva bhavisyati || 7 ||  
gantaramantarena nirasrayam gamanamasadityuktam, tatasca gantaram

cetiraskrtya pratyakhyaya gamanam nasti, asati gamane kuto nirhetuko  
ganta? ato nasti gamanam || 7 ||

atrasa- vidyata eva gamanam, tadvatastena vyapadesat | iha ganta gamanena  
yuktah, tadyogacca gacchati | yadi gamanam na syat, gamanavato  
devadattasya gacchatiti vyapadeso na syat, dandabhava  
dandivyapadesabhavavat | ucyate | syadgamanam, yadi gacchatityevam  
vyapadesah syat | yasmat-

ganta na gacchati tavadaganta naiva gacchati |  
anyo ganturagantusca kastrtiyo hi gacchati || 8 ||

iha gacchatiti ganta, sa tavanna gacchati, yatha ca na gacchati  
tathottarena slokatrayena pratipadayisyati | agantapi na gacchati |  
aganta hi nama yo gamikriyarahitah | gacchatiti ca  
gamikriyayogapravrttah sabdah | yadyasavaganta, katham gacchati?  
atha gacchati, nasau aganta iti | tadubhayavyatirikto gacchatiti cennaivam |  
ko hi ganturaganturvinirmuktastrtiyo 'sti yo gacchatiti kalpyeta?  
tasmannasti gamanam || 8 ||

atrasa- naganta gacchati napyubhayarahitah, kim tarhi gantaiva  
gacchatiti | etadapyasat kim karanam? yasmat-

ganta tavadgacchatiti kathamevopapatsyate |  
gamanena vina ganta yada naivopapadyate || 9 ||

ganta gacchatityatra vakye ekaiva gamikriya, taya ca gacchatiti  
vyapadisyate | ganteti tu vyapadese nasti dvitiya gamikriya iti |  
gamanena vina ganta, agacchan ganteti yada na sambhavati, tada ganta  
gacchatiti na yujyate | kamam gacchatityastu, ganteti tu na  
sambhavatiti tadayuktam || 9 ||

atha gatiyogatsagatika eva ganta, tathapi  
dvitiyagamikriyabhavadgacchatiti vyapadeso na syadityaha-

pakso ganta gacchatiti yasya tasya prasajyate |  
gamanena vina ganta ganturgamanamicchatah || 10 ||

yasya vadino gamikriyayogadeva ganteti paksah, tasya  
ganturgamanamicchatah sagamanagantrvyapadesadgamanena vina ganta  
gacchatiti syat, dvitiyagamikriyabhavat | ato ganta gacchatiti na  
yujyate | gacchatityetasyarthe ganteti sabdo gamanena vina gantetyatra  
vakye || 10 ||

atha ubhayatrapati gatiyoga isyate ganta gacchatiti, evamapi-

gamane dve prasajyete ganta yadyuta gacchati |  
ganteti cocyate yena ganta san yacca gacchati || 11 ||

yena gamanena yogad gantetyucyate vyapadisyate tadekam gamanam | ganta  
bhavan yacca gacchati, yam ca gatikriyam karoti, tadetadgamanadvayam  
prasaktam | ato gantrdvayaprasanga iti purvavad dusanam vaktavyam |  
tasmannasti gacchatiti vyapadesah ||

atraha- yadyapevam, tathapi devadatto gacchatiti  
vyapadesasadbhavadgamanastiti | naivam | yasmaddevadattasrayaivaisa  
cinta kimasau ganta san gacchati, uta aganta gacchati, tadvayatirikto veti |  
sarvatha ca nopapadyata iti yatkimcidetat ||

atraha- vidyata eva gamanam, tadarambhasadbhavat | iha devadattah  
sthityupamardena gamanamarabhate | na ca  
avidyamanakurmaromapravaradikamarabhate | ucyate | syadgamanam yadi  
tadaramme eva syat | yasmat-  
gate narabhyate gantum gatam narabhyate 'gate |  
narabhyate gamyamane gantumarabhyate kuha || 12 ||

yadi gamanarambho bhavet, tad gate vadhvanyaramyeta, agate va gamyamane  
va | tatra gate gamanam narabhyate, taddhi nama uparatagamikriyam | yadi  
tatra gamanamarabhyeta, tad gatamityevam na syad  
atitavartamanayorvirodhat | agate 'pi gamanam narabhyate,  
anagatavartamanayorvirodhat | napi gamyamane, tadabhavat  
kriyadvayaprasangat kartrdvayaprasangacca | tadevam sarvatra  
gamanarambhamapasyannaha- gantumarabhyate kuheti || 12 ||

yatha ca gamanam na sambhavati tatha pratipadayannaha-

na purvam gamanarambhadgamyamanam na va gatam |  
yatrarabhyeta gamanamagate gamanam kutah || 13 ||

iha devadatto yadavasthita aste, sa tada gamanam narabhate | tasya  
gamanarambhatpurvam na gamyamanamadhvajatamasti, na ca gatam yatra  
gamanamarabhyeta | tasmad gatagamyamanabhavadenayorna gamanarambhah ||

atha syat- yadyapi gamanarambhatpurvam na gatam na gamyamanam  
tathapyagatamasti, tatra gamanarambhah syaditi | ucyate | agate gamanam  
kutah | anupajatagamikriyamanarabdthagamikriyamagatam | tatra gamanarambha  
ityasambaddhametadityaha- agate gamanam kutah iti || 13 ||

yadyapi gatagatagamyamanesu gamanarambho nasti, gatagatagamyamanani tu  
santi | na casati gamane etani yujyanta iti | ucyate | syad gamanam  
yadyetanyeva syuh | sati hi gamikriyaprarambhe yatroparata gamikriya tad  
gatamiti parikalpyeta, yatra vartamana tad gamyamanam, yatrajata  
tadagatamiti | yada tu gamikriyaprarambha eva nasti, tada-

gatam kim gamyamanam kimagatam kim vikalpyate |  
adrsyamana arambhe gamanasyaiva sarvatha || 14 ||

prarambhe 'nupalabhyamane kim mithyadhvatrayam parikalpyate, kuto va  
tadvayapadesakaranam gamanamityayuktametad || 14 ||

atraha- vidyata eva gamanam tatpratipaksasadbhavat | yasya ca  
pratipakso 'sti, tadasti, alokandhakaravat paravaravat  
samsayaniscayavacca | asti ca gamanasya pratipaksah sthanamiti |  
ucyate | syad gamanam yadi tatpratipaksah sthanam syat |  
kathamihedam sthanam ganturagantustadanyasya va parikalpyeta? sarvatha  
ca na yujyata ityaha-

ganta na tisthati tavadaganta naiva tisthati |  
anyo ganturagantusca kastrtiyo 'tha tisthati || 15 ||

yatha ganta na tisthati tathottarena slokenakhyasyati | agantapi na  
tisthati, sa hi tisthatyeva, tasya kimaparaya sthitya prayojanam?  
agantapi na tisthati? sa hi tisthatyeva, tasya (pp\_38) kimaparaya  
sthitya prayojanam? ekaya sthitya aganta aparaya tisthatiti  
sthitidvayaprasangat sthatrdvayaprasanga iti purvavaddosah |  
gantragantrrahitascanyo nasti || 15 ||

atraha- naganta tisthati, napi ganturagantuscanyah, kim tarhi  
gantaiva tisthatiti naivam | yasm-

ganta tavattisthatiti kathamevopapatsyate |  
gamanena vina ganta yada naivopapadyate || 16 ||

yadayam tisthatityucyate, tada sthitivirodhi gamanamasya nasti, vina  
ca gamanam gantrvyapadeso nasti | ato ganta tisthatiti nopapadyate  
|| 16 ||

atraha- vidyata eva gamanam, tannivrttisadbhavat | iha  
gatnivartamanah sthitimarabhate gamanabhate tu na tato nivarteta |  
ucyate | syad gamanam yadi tannivrttireva syat | [na tvasti] yasm-

na tisthati gamyamananna gatannagatadapi |

tatra ganta gatadadhvano na nivartate gatyabhavat | agatadapi,  
gatyabhavadeva | gamyamanadapi na nivartate tadanupalabdheh  
gamikriyabhavacca | tasmanna gatinivrttih ||

atraha- yadi gamanapratidvandvisthityabhavadgatirasati, evam tarhi  
gamanaprasiddhaye sthiti sadhayamah, tatsiddhau gamanasiddhih |  
tasmadvidyata eva sthanam pratidvandvisadbhavat, sthiterhi pratidvandvi  
gamanam, tadasti, tatasca sthiterapi, pratidvandvisadbhavat | etadapyayuktam  
| yasm-

gamanam sampravrttisca nivrttisca gateh sama || 17 ||

atra hi yadgamanam sthitisiddhaye varnitam tadgatya samam  
gatidusanena tulyamityarthah | yatha ganta na tisthati  
tavadityadina gatiprasiddhaye sthiterhetutvenopattaya dusanamuktam,  
evamihapi sthitiprasiddhaye gamanasya hetutvenopattasya sthata na gacchati  
tavadityadina slokadvayapathaparivartena dusanam vaktavyamiti  
nasti gamanam, tadabhavatpratidvandvini sthiterapiti | evam tavad  
gamanam gatya tulyam pratyakhyeyam ||

atha syat- vidyata eva sthanam tadarambhasadbhavat | iha gatyupamardena  
sthanamarabhyate, katham tanna syat? ucyate | sampravrttisca gateh  
sama vacya | tatra yatha purvam gate narabhyate gantumityadina  
gamanarambho nisiddhah, evamihapi-

sthite narabhyate sthatum sthatum narabhyate 'sthite |  
narabhyate sthiyamane sthatumarabhyate kuha ||

ityadina slokatrayaparivartena sthanasampravrttirapi gateh sama |  
sthananivrttirapi gatinivrttya sama pratyakhyeya | yatha  
gatinisedhe-

na tisthati gamyamananna gatannagatadapi |

iti gaterdusanamuktam, evam sthitanisedhe 'pi

na gacchati sthiyamananna sthitannasthitadapi |

iti gatya tulyam dusanamiti nasti sthitih | tadabhavatkuto  
gatipratipaksasthitisadbhavavadinam gateh siddhiriti || 17 ||

api ca | yadi gamanam syat, gantrvyatirekena va syadavyatirekena  
va? sarvatha ca vicaryamanam na sambhavatityaha-

yadeva gamanam ganta sa eveti na yujyate |  
anya eva punarganta gateriti na yujyate || 18 ||

katham punarna yujyata ityaha-

yadeva gamanam ganta sa eva hi bhavedyadi |  
ekibhavah prasajyeta kartuh karmana eva ca || 19 ||

yeyam gamikriya, sa yadi ganturavyatirikta nanya syat, tada kartuh  
kriyayascaikatvam syat | tatasca iyam kriya, ayam karta, iti  
viseso na syat | na ca chidikriyayah chettusca ekatvam | ato yadeva  
gamanam sa eva ganteti na yujyate || 19 ||

anyatramapi gantrgamanayoryatha nasti tatha pratipadayannaha-

anya eva punarganta gateryadi vikalpyate |  
gamanam syadrte ganturganta syadgamanadrte || 20 ||

yadi hi gantrgamanayoranyatvam syat, tada gamananirapekso ganta syat,  
gantrnirapeksam ca gamanam grhyeta prthak siddham ghatadiva  
patah | na ca gantuh prthaksiddham gamanam grhyata iti | anya eva  
punarganta gateriti na yujyate iti prasadhitametat || 20 ||

tadevam-

ekibhavena va siddhirnanabhavena va yayoh |  
na vidyate, tayoh siddhih katham nu khalu vidyate || 21 ||

yayorgantrgamanayoryathoditanyayena ekibhavena va nanabhavena va  
nasti siddhih, tayoridanim kenanyena prakarena siddhirastu? ata  
aha- tayoh siddhih katham nu khalu vidyata iti | nasti  
gantrgamanayoh siddhityabhiprayah || 21 ||

atraha- iha devadatto ganta gacchatiti lokaprasiddham | tatra yatha vakta  
vacam bhasate, karta kriyam karoti, iti prasiddham, evam yaya  
gatya gantetyabhivyajyate tam gacchatiti na yathoktadosah | tadapyasat  
| yasmat-

gatya yayocyate ganta gatim tam sa na gacchati |

yaya gatyā devadatto gantetyabhivyajate, sa ganta san tam tavanna  
gacchati, na prapnoti yadi va na karotityarthah |

yasmanna gatipurvo 'sti

gateh purvo gatipurvah | yadi ganta gateh purvam siddhah syat,  
sa tam gacchet | katham yasmat-

kascitkimciddhi gacchati || 22 ||

kasciddevadattah kimcidarthantarabhutam gramam nagaram va  
gacchatiti drstam | na caivam yaya gatyā gantetyucyate, tasyah  
purvam siddharupo gatinirapekso ganta nama asti yastam gacchet || 22  
||

atha manyase- yaya gatyā gantetyabhivyajate, tameva asau na gacchati, kim  
tahi tato 'nyamiti | etadapyasat | yasmat-

gatyā yayocyate ganta tato 'nyam sa na gacchati |

gati dve nopapadyete yasmadeke pragacchati || 23 ||

yaya gatyā ganta abhivyajate, tato 'nyamapi sa ganta san na gacchati,  
gatidvayaprasangat | yaya gatyā ganta abhivyajate, ganta san yam  
caparam gacchatityetad gatidvayam prasaktam | na ca ekasmin gantari  
gatidvayam | ityuktametad | etena vakta vacam bhasate karta kriyam  
karoti, iti pratyuktam || 23 ||

tadevam-

sadbhuto gamanam ganta triprakaram na gacchati |

nasadbhuto 'pi gamanam triprakaram sa gacchati || 24 ||

gamanam sadasadbhutastriprakaram na gacchati |

tatra gamyata iti gamanamihocyate | tatra sadbhuto ganta yo  
gamikriyayuktah | asadbhuto ganta yo gamikriyarahitah | sadasadbhuto  
ya ubhayapaksiyarupah | evam gamanamapi triprakaram  
gamikriyasambandhena veditavyam | tatra sadbhuto ganta  
sadbhutasadbhutam sadasadbhutam triprakaram gamanam na gacchati |  
etacca karmakarakapariksayamakhyasyate | evamasadbhuto 'pi ganta  
triprakaram gamanam na gacchati | sadasadbhuto 'piti tatraiva  
pratipadayisyati | yatascaivam gantrgantavyagamanani  
vicaryamanani na santi,

tasmadgatisca ganta ca gantavyam ca na vidyate || 25 ||

yathoktamyaksayamatinirdesasutre-

agatiriti bhadanta saradvatiputra samkarsanapadametat | gatiriti

bhadanta saradvatiputra niskarsanapadametat | yatra na

samkarsanapadam na niskarsanapadam tadaryanam padam |

apadayogena anagatiragatiscaryanam gatiriti ||

yadi bijamevankure samkramati, bijameva tatsyanna yadankurah

sasvatadosaprasangasca | athankuro 'nyata agacchati,

ahetukadosaprasangah syat | na cahetukasyotpattih

kharavisanasyeva ||

ata evaha bhagavan-

bijasya sato yathankuro na ca yo biju sa caiva ankuro |  
na ca anyu tato na caiva tadevamanuccheda asavata dharmata || iti ||

mudratpratimudra drsyate mudrasamkranti na copalabhyate |  
na ca tatra na caiva sanyato evam samskaranucchedasavatah || iti  
ca ||

tatha-

adarsaprsthe tatha tailapatre niriksate narimukham alamkrtam

|

so tatra ragam janayitva balo pradhavito kami gavesamano ||

mukhasya samkranti yada na vidyate bimbe mukham naiva kadaci labhyate |  
mudho yatha so janayeta ragam tathopaman janatha sarvadharmam ||

tatha [aryasamadhiraajasutre 'pi]-

tahi kali so dasabalo anagho jinu bhasate imu samadhivaram |  
supinopama bhagavati sakala na hi kasci jayati na co mriyate ||

na ca sattvu labhyati na jivu naro imi dharma phenakadalisadsah |  
mayopama gaganavidyusama dakacandrasamnibha maricisamah ||

na ca asmi loki mrtu kasci naro paraloka samkramati gacchati va |  
na ca karma nasyati kadaci krtam phalu deti krsna subha  
samsarato ||

na ca sasvatam na ca uccheda puno na ca karmasamcayu na capi sthithi

|

na ca so 'pi krtva punarapsrati na ca anyu krtva puna vedayate ||

na ca samkramo na ca punagamanam na ca sarvamasti na ca nasti punah |  
na ca drsta sthanagatisuddhiriho na ca satvacara supasantagati ||

supinopamam hi tribhavam vasikam laghu bhagnamanityena mayasamam |  
na ca agatam na ca ihopagatam sunyanimitta sada samtatiyo ||

anutpada santa animittapadam sugatana gocara jinana guna |  
bala dharani dasabalana balam buddhana iyam vrsabhita parama  
||

varasukladharmagunasamnicayo gunajñanadharanibalam paramam |  
rddhivikurvanavidhih paramo varapañcabhijñapratilabhanayah ||

iti vistarah ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau gatagatapariksa nama dvitiam prakaranam ||

caksuradindriyapariksa trtiyam prakaranam |

atraha- yadyapi gatisca ganta ca gantavyam ca na vidyate, tathapi  
pravacanasiddhayapeksaya  
drasttadrastavyadarsanadinamastitvamastheyam | tatha  
cabhidharne ucyate |

darsanam sravanam ghranam rasanam sparsanam manah |  
indriyani sadetesam drastavyadini gocarah || 1 ||

tasmatsanti darsanadini svabhavata iti | ucyate | na santi | iha hi  
pasyatiti darsanam caksuh, tasya ca rupam visayatvenopadisyate  
|| 1 ||

yatha darsanam rupam na pasyati tatha pratipadayannaha-  
svamatmanam darsanam hi tattameva na pasyati |  
na pasyati yadatmanam katham draksyati tatparan || 2 ||

tatra tadeva darsanam svatmanam na pasyati svatmani kriyavirodhat |  
tatasca svatmadarsanacchrotradivanniladikam na pasyati |  
tasmannasti darsanam || 2 ||

yadyapi svatmanam darsanam na pasyati, tathasyagnivat paran  
draksyati | tatha hi agnihparatmanameva dahati na svatmanam, evam  
darsanam paraneva draksyati na svatmanamiti | etadatyayuktam | yasmat-  
na paryapto 'gnidrstanto darsanasya prasiddhaye |

yo 'yamagnidrstanto darsanasya prasiddhaye bhavatopanyastah, sa na  
paryapto nalam na samartha na yujyata ityarthah | yasmat-  
sadarsanah sa pratyukto gamyamanagatagataih || 3 ||  
saha darsanena vartata iti sadarsanah | yo 'yamagnidrstanto  
darsanaprasiddhaye bhavatopanyastah, so 'pi saha darsanena  
darstantikarthena pratyukto dusitah | kena punarityaha-  
gamyamanagatagataih | yatha gatam na gamyate nagatam na gamyamanam,  
evamagninapi dagdham na dahyate nadagdham dahyata ityadina samam  
vacyam | yatha ca na gatam nagatam na gamyamanam gamyate, evam-

na drstam drsyate tavadadrstam naiva drsyate |  
drstadrstavinirmuktam drsyamanam na drsyate ||  
ityadi vacyam || 3 ||

yatha ca ganta na gacchati tavadityadyuktam, evam na dagdha dahati  
tavadityadi vacyam | evam na drasta pasyati tavadityadina  
agnidrstantena saha gamyamanagatagatairyasmatsamam dusanam,  
ato 'gnivad (pp\_44) darsanasiddhiriti na yujyate | tatasca siddhametat-  
svatmavad darsanam paranapi na pasyatiti || 3 ||

yadaivam tada-

napasyamanam bhavati yada kimcana darsanam |  
darsanam pasyatityevam kathametattu yujyate || 4 ||

yada caivamapasyanna kimciddarsanam bhavati, tadanimapasyato  
darsanatvayogat stambhadvivat, pasyatiti darsanamiti vyapadeso na  
yujyate | yadyapi darsanasabdadanantaram slokabandhanurodhena darsana  
pasyatiti pathah, tathapi vyakhyanakale pasyatiti  
darsanamityevam kathametattu yujyate iti pathitavyam || 4 ||

kim canyat- iha pasyatiti darsanamityucyamane darsanakriyaya  
darsanasvabhavasya va caksusah sambandhah parikalpyeta,  
adarsanasvabhavasya va? ubhayatha ca na yujyate ityaha-  
pasyati darsanam naiva naiva pasyatyadarsanam |

darsanasvabhavasya tavad drsikriyayuktasya bhuyah pasyatityadina  
sambandho nopapadyate drsikriyadvayaprasangat  
darsanadvayaprasangacca | adarsanamapi na pasyati  
darsanakriyarahitvadangulyagravadityabhiprayah | yada

pasyati darsanam naiva naiva pasyatyadarsanam |

tada

darsanam pasyatityevam kathametattu yujyate ||

ityanenaiva sambandhah ||

ye tu manyante- nirvyaparam hidam dharmamatramutpadyamanamutpadyate  
iti, naiva kimcit, kascidvisayam pasyati kriyaya abhavat,  
tasmaddarsanam na pasyatiti siddhametatprasadhyata iti | atrocyate |  
yadi kriya vyavaharangabhuta na syat, tada dharmamatramapi na syat,  
kriyavirahitvat, khapuspavaditi kutah kriyarahitam dharmamatram  
bhavisyati? tasmadyadi vyavaharasatyam dharmamatravat  
kriyapyabhyupagamyatam | atha tattvacinta, tada kriyavad dharmamatramapi  
nastiti bhavatabhyupagamyatam | yathoktam satake-

kriyavan sasvato nasti nasti sarvagate kriya | niskriyo nastina  
tulyo nairatmyam kim na te priyam || iti |

tasmannayam vidhirbadhakah parasya, napyasmakam  
siddhasadhanadosah ||

atraya- naiva hi pasyatiti darsanamiti karttsadhanamabhyupagamyate,  
kim tarhi pasyatyaneneti darsanamiti karanasadhanam, tatasca  
uktadosaprasangah | yascanena darsanena karanabhutena pasyati, sa  
drasta, esa ca vidyate vijñanamatma va, karttsadbhavacca  
darsanamapi siddhamiti | ucyate-

vyakhyato darsanenaiva drasta capyupagamyatam || 5 ||

yatha svamatmanam darsanam hityadina dusanamuktam, evam  
drasturapi darsanavaddusanam veditavyam | tadyatha-

svamatmanam naiva drasta darsanena vipasyati |  
na pasyati yadatmanam katham draksyati tatparan ||

ityadi vacyam | tasmaddarsanavad drastapi nastiti siddham || 5 ||

atraha- vidyata eva drasta tatkarmanasadbhavat | iha yannasti  
iti, na tasya karmakarane vidyete tadyatha vandhyasunoh | asti ca  
drastuh karanam darsanam drastavyam ca karma |  
tasmacchetrvadvidyamanakarmakarano vidyata eva drasteti | ucyate |  
naiva hi drastavyadarsane vidyete, tat kuto drasta syat?  
drastusapekse hi drastavyadarsane | sa ca niruttyamanah-  
tiraskrtya drasta nastyatiraskrtya ca darsanam |

iha drasta nama yadi kascitsyat, sa darsanasapekso va  
syannirapekso va | tatra yadi darsanasapekso 'tiraskrtya  
darsanamisyate, tada siddhasya va darsanapeksa syadasiddhasya va |  
tatra siddho drasta na hi darsanamapeksate | kim siddhasya sato  
drastuh punardarsanapek sa kuryat? na hi siddham punarapi  
sadhya iti | athasiddho 'pekseta, asiddhatvadvandhyasutavaddarsanam  
napeksate | evam tavadatiraskrtya darsanamapeksya drasta nasti  
| tiraskrtyapi, darsananirapeksatvat ityuktam prak | tadevam  
tiraskrtyatiraskrtya va darsanam yada drasta nasti, tada-  
drastavyam darsanam caiva drastaryasati te kutah || 6 ||  
drastaryasati nirhetuke drastavyadarsane na sambhavatah iti  
kutastatsadbhavad drasta prasetsyati?

atraha- vidyete eva drastavyadarsane, tat karyasadbhavat | tatra-  
pratitya matapitarau yathoktah putrasambhavah |  
caksurupe pratityaivamukto vijñanasambhavah || 7 ||

iti drastavyam darsanam ca pratitya vijñanamutpadyate |  
trayanam samnipatatsaravasparsah, sparsasahaja vedana,  
tatpratya trsneti | evam catvarya bhavangani  
drastavyadarsanahetukani vidyante | tasmatkaryasadbhavad  
drastavyadarsane vidyete iti | 7 ||

ucyate- syatamete, yadi vijñanadicatustayameva syat | yasmat-  
drastavyadarsanabhavadvijñanadicatustayam | nastiti

iha drasturabhavad drastavyadarsane api na sta ityuktam | atah  
kuto vijñanadicatustayam vijñanasparsavedanatrnsakhyam?  
tasmanna santi vijñanadini ||

atraha- santyevatani tat karyasadbhavat | iha  
trsnapatyayamupadanamityadina  
upadanabhavajati jaramaranadikam vijñanadicatustayadutpadyate,  
tasmantsanti vijñanadini tat karyasadbhavat | (pp\_46) ucyate |  
syurupadanadini yadi vijñanadicatustayameva syat | yada tu  
drastavyadarsanabhavadvijñanadicatustayam naivasti, tada-  
upadanadini bhavisyanti punah katham || 8 || na  
santiyupadanadinityarthah || 8 ||  
idanim darsanavacchesayatanavyakhyanatidesarthamaha-  
vyakhyatam sravanam ghranam rasanam sparsanam manah |

darsanenaiva janiyacchrotrsrotavyakadi ca || 9 ||

iti ||

uktam hi bhagavata-

na caksuh preksate rupam mano dharmanna veti ca |  
etatta paramam satyam yatra loko na gahate ||

samagrya darsanam yatra prakasayati nayakah |  
prahopacarabhumim tam paramarthasya buddhiman || iti ||

tatha-

caksusca pratitya rupatah caksuvijñanamihopajayate |  
no caksusi rupa nisritam rupasamkranti na caiva caksusi ||

nairatmya 'subhasca dharmime tesvatmeti subhasca kalpita |  
viparitamasadvikalpita caksuvijñana tato 'pi jayate ||

vijñananirodhasambhavam vijñanaupadavayam vipasyati |  
na kahimci gatam na cagatam sunya mayopama yogi pasyati ||

tathacaryopaliprcchayam-

sarva sayogi tu pasyati caksustatra na pasyati pratyayahinam |  
naiva ca caksu prapasyati rupam tena sayogaviyogavikalpah ||

alokasamasrita pasyati caksu rupa manoramacitravisistam |  
yena ca yogasamasritacaksustena na pasyati caksu kadaci ||

yo 'pi ca srutyati sabdu manojñah so 'pi ca nantari jatu pravistah  
|  
samkramanam na ca labhyati tasya kalpavasattu samucchritu sabdah ||  
iti ||

tatha-

gitam na nrtyamapi vadyarutam na grahyam svapnopama hi ratayo  
'budhamohanasca |  
samkalpalalasa gata abudha 'tra nasam kim klesadasa iva balajano  
bhavami || iti ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau caksuradindriyapariksa nama trtiyam  
prakaranam ||

4

skandhapariksa caturtha prakaranam |

atraha- yadyevam caksuradinindriyani na santi, na skandhah,  
apratishedhat tadantargatani cendriyani, atastanyapi bhavisyantiti |  
ucyate | syureva, yadi skandhah syuh tatra rupaskandhamadhikrtyaha-  
rupakarananirmuktam na rupamupalabhyate |

rupenapi na nirmuktam drsyate rupakaranam || 1 ||

tatra rupam bhautikam | tasya karanam catvari mahabhutani |  
tadvayatiriktam prthagbhutam rupam  
rupasabdagandharasasprastavyakhyam nopalabhyate ghatadiva patah  
| rупenapi na nirmuktam rupatprthagbhutam  
rupakaranamupalabhyate || 1 ||

tadetatpratijñadvayam prasadhayitukama aha-

rupakarananirmukte rupe rupam prasajyate |  
ahetukam, na castyarthah kascidahetukah kvacit || 2 ||

yatha ghatadarthantarabhutah pato na ghatahetukah, evam  
rupakaranacaturmahabhutavyatirikta bhautikam rupamisyamanam na  
bhutahetukam syat | na castyarthah kascidahetukah kvacit |  
tasmadahetukatvadosaprasanganna rupakarananirmuktam  
rupamabhyupetavyamiti || 2 ||

idanim rупenapi vinirmuktam yatha rupakaranam nasti, tatha  
pratipadayannaha- rupena tu vinirmuktam yadi syadrupakaranam |

yadi karyarupavinirmuktam rupakaranam syat, tada, yatha  
ghatatkundam prthaksiddham ghatahetukam na bhavati, evam  
karyatprthagbhutam karanamisyamanam-

akaryakam karanam syat

nirhetukam syat | karanasya hi karanatve karyapravrttirhetuh,  
karyanirapeksacca karanat prthaksiddha nasti karyapravrttih |  
yaccakaryakam karanam

tannirhetukatvannaragaturagavisavanastyevetyaha-  
nastyakaryam ca karanam || 3 ||iti || 3 ||

atha cedam rupasya karanamisyamanam sati va rupe  
karanatvenesyate 'sati va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyata ityaha-

rupe satyeva rupasya karanam nopapadyate |

rupe 'satyeva rupasya karanam nopapadyate || 4 ||

sati va samvidyamane rupe kim rupakaranena prayojanam? asati  
asamvidyamane rupe kim kim rupakaranena prayojanam, kasya va  
tatkaranam parikalpyate? tasmadasatyapi rupe rupakaranam  
nopapadyate || 4 ||

atha syat- yadyapi evam rupakaranam na sambhavati, tathapi  
karyam rupam samvidyate, sadbhavat karanamapi bhavisyatiti |  
syadevam, yadi karyam rupam syat | na tvasti | ysmat-

niskaranam puna rupam naiva naivopapadyate |

rupakaranam yatha nasti tathoktam | asati karane kuto nirhetukam  
karyam rupam bhavet? naiva naivetyanena savadharanena  
pratishedhadvayena aheturkatvadasyatyanistatam darsayati |  
yatascaivam rupam sarvatha vicaryamanam na sambhavati,

tasmat

tattvadarsi yogi

rupagatan kamscinna vikalpan vikalpayet || 5

||sapatighapratighasanidarsananidarsanatitanagatanilapitadivikalpa

n rupalambananna kamscitparikalpayitumarhatityarthah || 5 ||

api ca | idam rupakaranamisyamanam sadrsam karyam

nispadayedasadsam va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyate ityaha-

na karanasya sadrsam karyamityupapadyate |

na karanasyasadsam karyamityupapadyate || 6 ||

tatra rupakaranam kathinadravosnataralavabhavam | bhautikam tu

caksuradhyatmikam

pañcacaksurvijñanadyasrayakarupaprasadatmakam | bahyam tu

rupadyayatanadikam caksurvijñanadigrahyalaksanam na

mahabhutasvabhavamiti | ato

bhinnalaksanatvannirvanavatkaryakaranayoh sadrsyameva

nastiti

na karanasya sadrsam karyamityupapadyate |

na capi sadrsanam salibijadinam parasparakaryakaranabhavo

drstah, ityatah na karanasya sadrsam karyamityupapadyate |

tathapi

na karanasyasadsam karyamityupapadyate |

bhinnalaksanatvannirvanavadevetyabhiprayah || 6 ||

yatha cedam rupam vicaryamanam sarvatha nopapadyate, evam

vedanadayo 'pi, ityatidisannaha-

vedanacittasamjñanam samskaranam ca sarvasah |

sarvesameva bhavanam rupenaiva samah kramah || 7 ||

vedanadikamapi sarvam rupavicarenaiva samam yojyam | yathaiva hyekasya

dharmasya sunyata pratipadayitumista madhyamikena, tathaiva

sarvadarmanamapiti || 7 ||

atah-

vigrahe yah pariharam krte sunyataya vadet |

sarvam tasyaparihrtam samam sadhyena jayate || 8 ||

tatra parapaksadusanam vighrahah | sunyataya karanabhutaya

rupam nihsvabhavamityevam sasvabhavavade pratisiddhe, yadi parah

pariharam bruyat- vedanadayastavatsanti, tadvadрупamapyastiti,

tadetatsarvam tasyaparihrtam bhavati | yasmadvedanadinamapi

sadbhavah sadhyena rupasadbhavena samo veditavyah | yatha rupam

svakaranattattvanyatvena vicaryamanamasat, evam sparsapratyaya

vedana, vijñanasahaja samjña, avidyapratyayah samskarah,

samskarapratyayam ca vijñanam svakaranatsparsadeh

tattvanyatvadina vicaryamanam nastiti sarvametsadhyasamam

bhavati | yatha vedanadayah sadhyasamah, evam  
laksyalaksanakaryakaranavayavyavayavadayo 'pi sarva eva  
padarthah rupena sadhyena sama iti kutah parasya parihara  
sambhavet? sarvam vacanamasya sadhyasamam bhavatiti sarvatra sastre  
pariharena sadhyasamatvam madhyamikena grahaniyamityacaryah  
siksayati || 8 ||

yatha ca parapaksadusane vihi 'toyam vidhih, evam  
vyakhyanakale 'pityaha-

vyakhyane ya upalambham krte sunyataya vadet |  
sarvam tasyanupalabdham samam sadhyena jayate || 9 ||

vyakhyanakale 'pi yah sisyaadesiyascodyamupalambham kuryat,  
tasyapi taccodyamupalambhakhyam purvavatsadhyasamam veditavyam |  
yathoktam-

bhavasyaikasya yo drasta drasta sarvasya sa smrtah | ekasya  
sunyata yaiva saiva sarvasya sunyata || iti |

aryagaganagañjasamadhisutre 'pi-

ekena dharmena tu sarvadarmananugacchate mayamaricisadsan |  
agrahyatucchanalikanasasvatan so bodhimandam nacirena gacchati  
|| iti ||

samadhirañjasutre 'pi-

yatha ñata tayatmasamjñā tathaiva sarvatra pesita buddhih |  
sarve ca tatsvabhava dharmā visuddha gaganakalpah ||

ekena sarvam janati sarvamekena pasyati | kiyadbahu pi bhavetva na  
tasyotpadyate madah || iti |

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacittayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau skandhapariksa nama caturtha prakaranam ||

5

dhatupariksa pañcamam prakaranam ||

atraya- dhatavah santi pratishedhabhavat | uktam ca bhagavata-  
saddhaturayam maharaja purusapudgala ityadi | tatasca  
pravacanapathaddhatuvatskandhayatananyeva santiti | ucyate | syuh  
skandhayatanani yadi dhatava eva syuh | kathamityaha-

nakasam vidyate kimcitpurvamakasalaksanat |  
alaksanam prasajyeta syatpurvam yadi laksanat || 1 ||

tatra sad dhatava uktah prthivyaptejovayvakasavijñānakhyah  
| tatrakasamadhihkrtyocyate dusanam svarupanirupanat |  
ihakasasyanavarānam laksanamucyate | yad  
yasmatpurvamakasamanavarana laksanallaksyam syat, tatra  
laksanapravartanadanavarānalaksanatpurvam nakasam

lakshyarupamiti | yada caivam-

nakasam vidyate kimcitpurvamakasalaksanat |  
alaksanam prasajyeta syatpurvam yadi laksanat ||

tathahi alaksanam pravartatam | tadabhava  
khapuspavannastyakasamityaha-

alaksano na kascicca bhavah samvidyate kvacit |

iti | atraha- laksanapravrttirlaksye bhavet,  
tatsadbhavallaksyamapyastiti | etadapi nasti | yasmat-  
asatyalaksane bhava kramatam kuha laksanam || 2 ||  
laksanatpurvamalaksano bhavo nastityuktam | tatasca asati  
asamvidyamane alaksane laksanarahite bhava kuha idanim  
laksanampravartatamiti nasti laksanapravrttih || 2 ||

api ca | idam laksanam pravartamanam salaksane va pravarteta  
alaksane va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyata ityaha-

nalaksane laksanasya pravrttirna salaksane |  
salaksanalaksanabhyam napyanyatra pravartate || 3 ||

tatra alaksane kharavisanavanna laksanapravrttih |  
salaksane 'pi bhava na laksanapravrttirupapadyate  
prayojanabhavat | kim hi laksanavatah prasiddhasya bhavasya  
punarlaksanakrtyam syat? ityanavastha atiprasangascaivam syat |  
na hyasau kadacinna salaksanah syaditi sadaiva laksanapravrttih  
prasajyeta | na caitadistam | tasmatsalaksane 'pi bhava na  
laksanapravrttiparupadyate prayojanabhavat | tatraivam syat-  
salaksanalaksanabhyamanyatra pravartisyata iti | ucyate-

salaksanalaksanabhyam napyanyatra pravartate |

kim karanam? asadbhavat | yadi salaksano nalaksanah,  
athalaksano na salaksanah | atah salaksanasca  
alaksanasceti vipratissiddhametat | na ca vipratissiddham sambhavati  
| tasmadasambhavadeva salaksane calaksane ca  
laksanapravrttirnopapadyate iti || 3 ||

athapi syat- yadyapi na laksanapravrttih, tathapi laksyamastiti  
etadapi nasti | yasmat-

laksanasampravrttau ca na laksyamupapadyate |

yada laksanapravrttireva nasti tada katham laksyam syat? naiva  
sambhavatityabhiprayah |

atraha- laksanapravrttistvaya nisiddha na tu laksanam, tatasca  
vidyate laksyam, laksana sadbhavat | ucyate-  
laksyasyanupapattau ca laksanasyapyasambhavah || 4 ||  
laksanasampravrttau ca na laksyamupapadyate iti pratipaditam |  
tada

laksyasyanupapattau ca laksanasyapyasambhavah |  
nirasrayatvat || 4 ||

yada caivam laksanam nasti, tada laksanasadbhavavidyate  
lakshyamiti yaduktam tanna yatascaitadevam-

tasmanna vidyate lakshyam laksanam naiva vidyate |

iti nigamanam ||

atrasa- yadyapi lakshyalaksane na stah, tatha (pya)kasamasti,  
bhavarupam ca bhavadakasa lakshyam laksanam va syat |

tasmallakshyalaksane api sta iti | etadapyayuktamityaha-  
lakshyalaksananirmukto naiva bhavo 'pi vidyate || 5 ||

lakshyalaksane yatha na stah, tathoktam prak | yada  
anayorabhavah, tada

lakshyalaksanarahitadvadakasakusumavannastyakasam || 5 ||

yadyakasam bhavo na bhavati, abhavastarhi astu? etadapi nasti |  
yasmat-

avidyamane bhava ca kasyabhavo bhavisyati |

yada akasam bhavo na bhavati, tada bhavasyasattve kasyabhavah  
kalpyatam? vakshyati hi-

bhavasya cedaprasiddhirabhavo naiva sidhyati | bhavasya  
hyanyathabhavamabhavam bruvate janah || iti |

tasmad bhavabhavadabhavo 'pyakasam na sambhavati |  
rupabhavascakasamiti vyavasthapyate | yadyapi rupam syattada  
rupabhava akasamiti syat | yada ca yathoktena nyayena rupameva  
nasti, tada kasyabhava akasam syat?

atrasa- vidyete eva bhavabhavau, tatpariksakasadbhavat | asti ca  
bhavan bhavabhavayoh pariksakah, ya evaha-

avidyamane bhava ca kasyabhavo bhavisyati |

iti | tasmad bhavato bhavabhavapariksakasya sadbhavat parikshyavapi  
bhavabhavau vidyete iti | ucyate | etadapyayuktam | yasmat-

bhavabhavavidharma ca bhavabhavamavaiti kah || 6 ||

syatam bhavabhavau yadi, tada tayoh pariksako bhavo va  
syadabhavo va | yadi bhava isyate, tasya

lakshyalaksananirmukto naiva bhavo 'pi vidyate |

ityuktam dusanam | atha abhavah,

avidyamane bhava ca kasyabhavo bhavisyati |

ityatroktametaddusanam | na ca bhavabhavavisadsadharma kascit  
trtiyah padartha 'sti, yo 'nayoravagamaka iti nasti bhavabhavayoh  
pariksakah | ata evoktam bhagavata-

bhavanabhavaniti yah prajanati sa sarvabhavesu na jatu sajjate |

yah sarvabhavesu na jatu sajjate sa animittam bhajate samadhim || iti

|

tatha-

yo 'pi ca cintayi sunyakadharman so 'pi kumargapapannaku balah |  
aksara kirtita sunyaka dharmah te ca anaksara aksara uktah ||

santa pasanta ya cintayi dharman so 'pi ca cinta na jatu na bhutah |  
cittavitarkana sarvi papañcah suksma acintiya budhyatha dharman ||  
iti vistarah || 6 ||

idanim pratipaditamartham nigamayannaha- tasmanna bhavo nabhavo na  
laksyam napi laksanam | akasam

iti | yatha cakasm, evam-

akasasama dhatavah pañca ye pare || 7 || prthivyadidhatavo ye pañca

pare 'vasisyante, te 'pi akasavad

bhavabhavalaksyalaksanaparikalpasvaruparahitah parijñeya

ityarthah || 7 ||

tadevam padarthanam svabhava vyavasthite

avidyatimiropahatamatinayanataya anadisamsarabhyastataya

bhavabhavadiviparitatarsana

nirvāṅā†Ä•nugÄ•myaviparÄ«tanaiá,¥svabhÄ•vyadarÄ»anasanmÄ•rgaparibhraá¹£á¹-Ä•á,

astitvam ye tu pasyanti nastitvam calpabuddhayah |

bhavanam te na pasyanti drastavyopasamam sivam || 8 ||

drastavyopasamam sivalaksanam sarvakalpanajalarahitam

jñānājñeyanivrttisvabhavam sivam paramarthasvabhavam |

paramarthamajaramamaramaprapañcam nirvanam sunyatasvabhavam te

na pasyanti mandabuddhitaya astitvam nastitvam cabhinivistah

santa iti | yathoktamaryaratnavalyam-

nastiko durgatim yati sugatim yatyanastikah |

yathabhutaparijñananmoksamadvayanisritah || iti ||

aryasamadhiraje coktam bhagavata-

astiti nastiti ume 'pi anta suddhi asuddhiti ime 'pi anta |

tasmadume anta vivarjayitva madhye 'pi sthanam na karoti panditah ||

astiti nastiti vivada esah suddhi asuddhiti ayam vivadah |

vivadapraptya na dukham prasamyate avivadapraptya ca dukham

nirudhyate || iti |

tasmadasambhava eva yatsamsarikenamargena nirvanamadhigamyata

iti || 8 ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam

madhyamakavrttau dhatupariksa nama pañcamam prakaranam ||

6

ragaraktapariksa sasthan prakaranam |

atrahā- vidyanta eva skandhayatanadhatavah | kutah?  
tadasrayasamklesopalabdheh | iha yannasti, na  
tadasrayasamklesopalabdhirasti bandhyaduhituriva vandhyasunoh | santi  
ca ragadayah klesah samklesanibandhanam | yathoktam bhagavata-  
balo bhiksava asrutavan prthagjanah prajñaptimanupatitah  
caksusa rupani drstva saumanasyasthaniyanyabhinivisate | so  
'bhinivistah san ragamutpadayati | raktah san ragajam dvesajam  
mohajam karmabhisamskaroti kayena vaca manaseti vistarah | ucyate |  
syuh skandhayatanadhatavo yadi ragadaya eva klesah syuh | ihayam  
ragah parikalpyamano balaprthagjanaih sati rakte nare parikalpyeta  
asati va? ubhayatha ca na yujyata ityaha-

ragadyadi bhavetpurvam rakto ragatiraskrtah |  
tam pratitya bhavedrago rakte rago bhavetsati || 1 ||

tatra ragah saktiradhyavasanaṃ sango 'bhinivesa iti paryayah |  
rakto ragasrayah | sa yadi rakto ragatpurvam ragatiraskrto  
ragarahito bhavet, tada tam ragatiraskrtam raktam pratitya rago  
bhavet | evam sakti rakte rago bhavediti yuktam | na tvevam sambhavati,  
yadragarahito raktah syat | arhatamapi ragaprasangat || 1 ||

yadyevam sati rakte na ragah, asati tarhi rakte rago 'stu |  
etadapyayuktamityaha-

rakte 'sati puna ragah kuta eva bhavisyati |

yada sati rakte rago nasti, tada kathamasati rakte nirasrayo ragah  
setsyati? na hi asati phale tatpakvata sambhavatiti ||

atrahā- yadyapi tvaya rago nisiddhah, tathapi rakto 'sti,  
apratishedhat | na ca ragamantarena rakto yuktah, tasmadayamapyastiti  
| ucyate | syadrago yadi raktah syat | yasmadayam rakta  
isyamanah sati va rage parikalpyeta, asati va? ubhayatha ca  
nopapadyate ityaha-

sati vasati va rage rakte 'pyesa samah kramah || 2 ||

tatra yadi sati rage raktah parikalpyeta, tatrapī esa eva  
raganupapattikramo 'nantarokto rakte 'pi tulyah |

raktadyadi bhavetpurvam rago raktatiraskrtah |

ityadi | athasati rage rakta isyate, etadapyayuktam | yasmat-

rage 'sati puna raktah kuta eva bhavisyati |

iti | tasmadrakto 'pi nasti | ragaraktabhavacca skandhadayo 'pi na  
santiti || 2 ||

atrahā- naiva hi ragaraktayoh paurvaparyena sambhavo yata idam  
dusanam syat, kim tarhi ragaraktayoh sahaivodbhavah |  
cittasahabhutena ragenā hi cittam rajyate, tacca raktamiti | ato vidyete  
eva ragaraktaviti | ucyate | evamapi-

sahaiva punarudbhutirna yukta ragaraktayoh |

sahotpado 'pi na yukto ragaraktayoh | yasmat-  
bhavetam ragaraktau hi nirapeksau parasparam || 3 ||sahabhavat  
savyetaragovisanavadityabhiprayah || 3 ||  
api ca | anayo ragaraktayoh sahabhavah ekatve parikalpyeta prthaktve  
va? tatra yadi ekatve, tanna yujyate | yasmat

naikatve sahabhavo 'sti

kasmatpunarnastityaha-

na tenaiva hi tatsaha |

na hi ragasvatma ragadavyatirikto ragenah saheti vyapadisyate ||

idanim prthaktve 'pi sahabhavabhavamaha-  
prthaktve sahabhavo 'tha kuta eva bhavisyati || 4 ||na hi  
prthagbhutayoralokandhakarayoh samsaranirvanayorva sahabhavo  
drsta iti || 4 ||  
kim canyat-

ekatve sahabhavascetsyatsahayam vinapi sah |  
prthaktve sahabhavascetsyatsahayam vinapi sah || 5 ||

yadi ekatve sahabhavah syat, tada yatra yatraikatvam tatra tatra  
sahabhava ityekasyapi sahabhavah syat | prthaktve 'pi sahabhave  
isyamane yatra yatra prthaktvam tatra tatra sahabhava iti  
asvadivyatirikhtasya prthagavasthitasya goh asahayasya sahabhavah  
syat || 5 ||

kim ca-

prthaktve sahabhasca yadi kim ragaraktayoh |  
siddhah prthakprthagbhavah sahabhavo yatastayoh || 6 ||

prthaktve sahabhasca ragaraktayoh parikalpyate | kimanayoh siddhah  
prthakprthagbhavah? kim raganirapekso raktah siddho yatastayoh  
sahabhavah syat? prthakprthaksiddhayoreva hi gavasvayoh sahabhavo  
drstah | na tvevam ragaraktau prthakprthaksiddhaviti  
nastyanayoh sahabhavah || 6 ||

athava | prthakprthagasiddhayorna sahabhava iti krtva-

siddhah prthakprthagbhavo yadi va ragaraktayoh |

parikalpyate bhavata, kimidanim sahabhavenakimcitkarena  
parikalpitenetyaha-

sahabhavam kimartham tu parikalpayase tayoh || 7 ||

ragaraktayoh siddhayartham sahabhavah parikalpyate | saca  
prthakprthagasiddhayornastiti prthakprthak siddhirabhyupagamyate  
tvaya | nanvevam sati siddhatvatkimanayoh sahabhavaena krtam?

atha-

prthan na sidhyatityevam sahabhavam vikanksasi |

prthakprthag ragaraktayoh siddhirnastiti krtva yadyanayoh  
sahabhavamicchasi, sa ca prthakprthagasiddhayornastiti-  
sahabhavaprasiddhayartha prthaktvam bhuya icchasi || 8 || nanvevam sati  
itaretarasrayayam siddhau sthitayam kasyedanim siddhau satyam  
kasya siddhirastu? || 8 ||  
yavata-

prthagbhavaprasiddhesca sahabhavo na sidhyati |  
katamasmin prthagbhave sahabhavam saticchasi || 9 ||

nastyeva sa prthagbhavah sahabhavanapekso yasmin prthagbhave sati  
sahabhavasiddhih syadityasambhavayannaha-  
katamasminprthagbhave sahabhavam saticchasi || 9 ||  
tadevam yathoditavicaraparamarsena ragaraktayorasiddhim nigamayannaha-  
evam raktena ragasya siddhirna saha nasaha |

iti | yatha ca ragaraktayorna paurvaparyena siddhih napi sahabhavana,  
evam sarvabhavanamapityatidisannaha-  
ragavatsarvadharmam siddhirna saha nasaha || 10 || iti  
dvesadvistamohamudhadinam ragaraktavadasiddhiryojyate || 10 ||  
ata evoktam bhagavata-

yo rajyeta yatra va rajyeta yena va rajyeta, yo dusyeta yatra va dusyeta  
yena va dusyeta, yo muhyeta yatra va muhyeta yena va muhyeta, sa tam  
dharma na samanupasyati tam dharma nopalabhate | sa tam  
dharmamasamanupasyannanupalabhamano 'rakto 'dusto 'mudho  
'viparyastacittah samahita ityucyate | tirnah paraga ityucyate |  
ksemaprakta ityucyate | abhayaprakta ityucyate | yavat ksinasrava  
ityucyate | nihkleso vasibhutih suvimuktacittah suvimuktaprajña  
ajaneyo mahabhagah krtakrtyah krtakaraniyah apahatabharo  
'nupraptasvakarthah pariksinabhavasamyojanah  
samyagajñasuvimuktacittah sarvacetovasi taparamaparamipraptah  
sramana ityucyate | iti vistarah ||

tatha-

ye ragadosamadamohasabhava jñatva samkalpahetujanitam  
vitathapravrttam |  
na vikalpayanti na viragamapiha tesam [asu]  
sarvabhavabhavavibhavitam ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacittayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau ragaraktapariksa nama sastham prakaranam ||

7

samskrtapariksa saptamam prakaranam |

atraya- vidyanta eva samskrtasvabhavah, skandhayatanadhatavah  
utpadadisamskrtalaksanasadbhavat | uktam hi bhagavata-  
trinimani samskrtasya samskrtalaksanani | samskrtasya

bhiksavah utpado 'pi prajñāyate, vyayo 'pi, sthityanyathatvamapiti |  
na ca avidyamanasya kharavisanasyeva jatyadilaksanamasti |  
tasmatsamskrtalaksanopadesadvidyanta eva skandhayatanadhatavah  
iti | ucyate | syuh skandhayatanadhatavah  
samskrtasvabhavastavakena matena, yadi jatyadilaksanameva bhavet |  
ihayamutpadah samskrtalaksanatvenesyamanah samskrto va  
tallaksanatvenesyate, asamskrto va? tatra-

yadi samskrta utpadastatra yukta trilaksani |

trayanam laksananam samaharastrilaksani | iyam ca  
utpadasthitibhngasamaharasvabhavasarvasamskrtavyabharinini  
krtva yadi utpadah samskrta iti parikalpyate, tada utpade 'pi  
trilaksani prasajyate | tatasca rupadivallaksyatvamutpadasya syat,  
na samskrtalaksanatvam | athotpade 'pi trilaksani nesyaate,  
tada trilaksanirahitavadakasavat  
samskrtalaksanatvamasyavahiyate ityaha-  
athasamskrta utpadah katham samskrtalaksanam || 1 ||  
iti | naitatsamskrtalaksanamityabhiprayah || 1 ||

api ca | ime utpadadayah samskrtasya laksanatvena parikalpyamana  
vyasta va prthagva laksanatvena parikalpyeran, samasta va  
sahabhuta va? ubhayatha ca na yujyata ityaha-

utpadadyastrayo vyasta nalam laksanakarmani |  
samskrtasya samastah syurektra kathamekada || 2 ||

tatra vyasta laksanakarmani na yujyante | yadi utpadakale  
sthitibhngau na syatam tada sthitibhngarahitasya akasasyeva  
samskrtalaksanatvenanupapadya evotpadah | atha sthitikale  
utpadabhngau na stah, tada tadrarahitasya sthiti syat |  
utpadabhngarahitasca padartha nastyeveti na asyavidyamanasya  
khapuspavat sthityujyate | kim ca | sthityuktasya pascadanityatayapi  
yogo na syat, tadvirodhidharmakrantatvat | atha syat- purvam sasvato  
bhutva pascadasasvata iti, na caikapadarthah  
sasvatascasasvatasca yukta iti notpadabhngarahitasya sthiti |  
tatha yadi bhngakale sthityutpadau na syatam, evamapyanutpannasya  
sthitirahitasya khapuspasya vinaso 'pi nastiti | evam  
tavadutpadadayo vyasta nalam laksanakarmani nalam na paryapta  
ityarthah ||

idanim samasta api na yujyanta ityaha-

samastah syurektra kathamekada |

ekatra padarthe, ekasmin kale, parasparaviruddhatvdragavairagyavat,  
alokandhakaravadva na yujyanta ityabhiprayah | yasminneva ksane  
padartha jayate, tasminneva tisthati vinasyati ceti kah sacetah  
pratipadyeta? tasmatsamastanamapi utpadadinam samskrtasya  
laksanakarmani nasti samarthyam || 2 ||

atha yaduktam 'yadi samskrta utpadah'; ityadi, tena yadi  
utpadadinam trilaksani prapta prasakta, tatah ko dosah?  
athasamskrtah, evamapyadosa iti | ucyate-

utpadasthitibhanganamanyatsamskrtalaksanam asti cedanavasthaivam  
nasti cette na samskrtah || 3 ||

nanu ca paksadvaye 'pi vihita eva dosah, tatra kim  
punaruktabhidhaneneti | satyamukto dosah sa khalu nacaryena, kim  
tarhi vrttikarena | atha purvapratijñatameva  
dusanantarabhidhanena spastikaranartham punaracaryo  
'bhihitavan | yadi utpadasthitibhanganamanyadutpadadikam  
samskrtalaksanamisyate, tada tesamapyanyat, tesamapyanyat,  
ityaparyavasanasah syat | sati ca aparyavasanasah, kim purvam  
syad yata uttarakalamaparam bhavediti vyavasthabhavadasambhava evam  
utpadadinamityabhiprayah | athava, purvam mukhyatvadutpadasyaiva  
dusanamuktam, adhuna tu samanyeneti | nasti cette na samskrta iti  
gatarthametad || 3 ||

atrahuh sammitiyah- santi cotpadadinamutpadadayah, na ca  
anavasthaprasangah, laksananulaksananam  
parasparanispadakatvat | yasmadiha samskrtadharmah kusalah  
klisto va utpadyamanah atmana pañcadasah utpadyate | sa  
dharmastasya cotpadah samanvagamah sthithirjara anityata | yadyasau  
dharmah klisto bhavati, tasya mithyavimuktih | atha subhah, tasya  
samyagvimuktih | yadi nairyaniko bhavati tasya nairyanikata | atha  
anairyanikah, tasya anairyanikata | ityesa parivarah |  
idanimutpada syapara utpadah  
yavadanairyanikatanairyanikatetyesa parivarasya parivarah | tatra  
yo 'yam maula utpada sa atmanam vihaya anyamscaturdasa dharman  
janayati | utpadotpadasamjñakastu anulaksanabhuta utpado  
maulamevotpadam janayati | evam yavadanairyanikata caturdasa  
dharman na niryanyati, na tannirvanam prapayatityarthah |  
anairyanikatanairyanikata tu na niryanyati |  
tadevamutpadadinamanavastham pariharannaha-

utpadotpada utpado mulotpadasya kevalam |  
utpadotpadasutpado maulo janayate punah || 4 ||

dvividho hyutpadah | eko maula utpadah, aparasca  
utpadotpadasamjñakah, utpadasyotpada iti krtva | tatra yo  
'yamutpadotpadasamjñaka utpadah, sa mulotpadasya kevalamutpadakah  
| tam cedanimutpadopadakyamutpadam (pp\_61) maula utpado janayati |  
tadevam parasparanirvartanadasti ca trilaksani utpadadinam, na  
canavasthaprasanga iti || 4 ||

atrocyate-  
utpadotpada utpado mulotpadasya te yadi |  
maulenajanitastam te sa katham janayisyati || 5 ||  
yadi tava utpadasyotpado mulotpadasya janaka iti matam, sa kathamidanim

maulenotpadenanutpaditah san utpadotpado maulam janayisyati? || 5 ||  
atha manyase- utpadita eva maulenotpadena utpadotpado maulam  
janayisyati, etadapyasadityaha-

sa te maulena janito maulam janayate yadi |  
maulah sa tenajanitastamutpadayate katham || 6 ||

sa utpadotpadasamjñaka utpado maulena janito yadi maulam janayati, sa  
maula utpadotpadenanjanito 'vidyamanah kathamutpadotpadam  
janayisyati? tasmanmaulena janitah san utpadotpado maulam janayatite  
na yujyate | tatasca parasparanirvartyanirvartakatvabhavatsa eva  
anavasthaprasanga iti nastyutpadah || 6 ||

atraha- utpadyamana eva mulotpada utpadotpadamutpadayati, sa  
evotpadotpado mulotpadam janayisyatiti | ucyate-

ayamutpadyamanaste kamamutpadayedimam |  
yadimamutpadayitumajatah saknuyadayam || 7 ||

kamamayam mulotpada utpadyamana utpadayedutpadam, yadyayameva ajatah  
saknuyadaparamajatamutpadayitum | utpadyamano hi nama anagatah | sa ca  
ajatah kathamutpadayisyatiti na yuktamevaitadityabhiprayah  
evamutpadotpade 'pi vacyam || 7 ||

atraha- naiva hi utpadasyapara utpado 'sti yato 'navasthaprasangah  
syat | kim tarhi-

pradipah svaparatmanau samprakasayita yatha |  
utpadah svaparatmanavubhavutpadayettatha || 8 ||  
yatha pradipah prakasasvabhavatvadatmanam prakasayati  
ghatadimsca, evamutpado  
'pyutpadasvabhavatvadatmanamutpadayisyati param ceti || 8 ||  
ucyate | syadetadevam yadi pradipah svaparatmanau samprakasayet |  
na caivam | yasmāt-

pradipe nandhakaro 'sti yatra casau pratisthitah |  
kim prakasayati dipah prakaso hi tamovadhah || 9 ||

iha prakaso nama tamasya (so?) vadhah | tamasca pradipasvatmani  
tavanna sambhavati virodhat, yattamo nighnatah svatmaprakasatvam  
syat | na capi pradipo yatra dese tisthati tatra tamo 'sti, yattamo  
nighnatah pradipasya paraprakasakatvam syat | ato 'pi nasti  
pradipasya svaparatmaprakasakatvam | yada caivam, tada  
pradipavadutpadasya svaparatmotpadakatvam na sambhavisyati, iti  
ayuktametā || 9 ||

atraha- yadetaduktam pradipe nandhakaro 'stīti,  
etadasatyandhakaradhate yuktameva vaktum | yasmattu utpadyamanenaiva  
pradipena tamo nihitam, tatra pradipe nandhakaro 'sti, yatra ca pradipo  
'sti, tatrapyandhakarō nastīti yujyate | yadi pradipena  
nandhakaradhatah krtah, tada anutpanne iva pradipe utpanne 'pi  
ghatadayo nopalabhyeran, andhakaraghatabhavatpragavasthamiva |

tasmadastyeva andhakaraghatalaksanam prakasanam pradipasya |  
taccanena utpadyamanena pradipena krtamiti | ucyate-

kathamutpadyamanena pradipena tamo hatam |  
notpadyamano hi tamah pradipah prapnute yada || 10 ||

iha alokandhakarayoryaugapadyabhavah | yada caivam  
prapterabhavah, tada katham kena prakarene danimutpadyamanena  
pradipena tamo hatamiti yuktam parikalpayitum? yasmacca evamutpadyamana  
pradipah tamo na prapnoti, tasmannaiva apraptatvatpradipah  
kimcidapi prakasayatyavasiyatam || 10 ||

atha manyase- yatha apraptameva avidyam jñanam nihanti, apraptameva  
rupam caksuh pasyati apraptameva ayah ayaskanto manirakarsati,  
evameva apraptamevandhakaram pradipo nihanisyatiti  
etadapyasaramityaha-

aprasyaiva pradipena yadi va nihitam tamah |  
ihasthah sarvalokastham sa tamo nihanisyati || 11 ||

yadi aprasyaiva pradipena tamo nihitam, evam sati, ihastha eva pradipah  
sarvalokastham tamo nihanisyati,  
apraptatvatsamipasthamivetyabhiprayah | etena nyayena jñanena  
avidyaghatah, caksusa rupadarsanam, ayaskantamanina  
ayaakarsanamiva ityevamadikam sadhyasamam jñeyam ||

atha apraptavapi satyamayaskantamaniprabhrtinam  
yogyadesavasthanameva svakaryakrtvam debhavisyatiti cet, tadapi na  
yuktam | apraptau hi satyam  
viprakrstadesantaravasthitavadavyavahitasantaravasthita vacca  
apraptatvad yogyadesavasthitanamapi yogyadesavasthitanam na  
yuktamiti kuto yogyadesavasthitanam svakaryakrtvam prasetsyati?

drstametallokata iti cennaitadevam | yatha hi bhavan parikalpayati na  
tatha loke drstam | yasmata na lokah praptyaprapticintamevamadau  
visaye 'vatarya pradipadinam prakasakatvadikam kalpayati |  
yathoditam tu vicaramanavatarya pradipena tamo hatam, caksusa  
rupadarsanam, ayaskantamanina ayaakarsanam ityadi icchati |  
pasyatu va loka evam | tattvavicarakale tu lokasyapramanyanna tena  
badha sakyate kartum | evam tavadaprasya prakasanamayuktam |  
praptavapi visyadigrahanamayuktameva | praptirhi ekatve sati bhavati |  
yada caikatvam tada svarupavaddarsanakarsanadikam nasti ||  
yadyapi ceyam praptyapraptiyadicinta laukikavyavahare navataratiti  
nirupapattikatvena mrsarthatvadasya, tathapi tattvavicare 'vatarya,  
ma bhutparamarthato 'pi nirupapattikapaksabhyupagama ityalam  
prasangena || 11 ||

yadi ca svaparatmanau pradipah prakasayatiti parikalpyate tvaya,  
tamaso 'pi tarhi pratipaksa bhutasya svaparatmanoh pracchadanam  
prakalpyatamityaha-

pradipah svaparatmanau samprakasayate yadi |

tamo 'pi svaparatmanau chadayisyatyasamsayam || 12 ||

pratidvandvitvatpradipavat tamo 'pi svaparatmagatam vyaparam  
karisyati, tatasca paravadatmanamapi chadayisyati | yadi ca atmanam  
chadayettamah, tasyaivanupalabdih syat, ghatadivattamasa  
pracchaditvat | ata evoktamaryopaliprechayam-

iha sasani suramaniye pravrajatha grhilinga jahitva |  
phalavantu bhavisyatha srestho esu nidesitu karunikena ||

pravrajitva grhilinga jahitva sarvaphalasya bhavisyati praptih |  
puna dharmasabhava tulitva sarvaphalana phalana ca praptih ||

alabhanta phalam tatha praptim ascariyam puna jayati tesam |  
aho 'tikaruniko narasimho susthupadesita yukti jinena || iti ||

tatharyaratnakutasutre-

yatha hi dipo layane cirasya krto hi gehe purusena kenacit |  
tatrandhakarasya na bhoti evam cirasthito nahamito gamisye ||

tamondhakarasya na saktirasti krte pradipe na vigacchanaya |  
pratitya dipam ca vinasyate tama ubhayam pi sunyam na ca kim ca  
manyati ||

jñanam tatha arya pratitya nasravam ajñana klesopacitam  
vigacchati |  
samparka tesam na kadaci vidyate jñanasya klesasya ca nityakalam ||

jñanam na kalpeti añanu no bhavet jñanam pratityaiva vinasyate tamo  
| bhayam pi agrahya khapuspasamnibham jñanam tathajñanu  
bhayam pi sunyam || iti || 12 ||

kim canyat- ihayamutpado yadyatmanamutpadayet, sa utpanno va  
svatmanamutpadayet, anutpanno va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyate ityaha-

anutpanno 'yamutpadah svatmanam janayatkatham |  
athotpanno janayate jate kim janyate punah || 13 ||

yadi anutpanna utpadah svatmanamutpadayet,  
mandukajatasiromanirapyatmanamutpadayet | atha utpanna  
utpadayet, kimutpannasyaparenopadena prayojanamiti | evam tavadutpada  
atmanam notpadayati || 13 ||

idanim paramapi yatha notpadayati tatha pratipadayannaha-

notpadyamanam notpannam nanutpannam kathamcana |  
utpadyate tathakhyatam gamyamanagatagataih || 14 ||

yadi hi kimcidutpadyeta tadutpada utpadayet | na tu kimcidutpadyate  
'dhvatraye 'pyutpadasambhavat | etacca gamyamanagatagataih  
pragevoktam | tatra yatha gatam na gamyate, atitavartamanayorvirodhat |  
napyagatam gamyate, anagatavartamanayorvirodhat | napi gamyamanam  
gamyate, gatagatavyatiriktagamyanamanupalambhadityuktam | evamutpadyamano

bhavo notpadyate, utpannanutpannavyatirekenotpadyamanabhavat | utpanno  
'pi notpadyate, atitavartamanayorvirodhat | utpanna ityuparatotpattikriya  
ucyate, utpadyata iti vartamanakriyavistah | tatasca utpanna utpadyate  
ityucyamane atitavartamanayorekakalata syat | anutpanno 'pi notpadyate,  
anagatavartamanayorvirodhat | tasmadutpadah paramutpadayatiti na  
yuktam || 14 ||

atrasa- utpadyamanamevotpadyate notpannam napyanutpannamiti | atha  
manyase- utpannanutpannavyatirekena  
utpadyamanasambhavanotpadyamanamutpadyata iti, etacca nasti, yasmadiha  
utpattikriyayuktamutpadyamanamiti vyapadisyate | tasmadutpattau  
satyamutpattim pratitya utpadyamanasiddheh utpadyamanamevotpadyate,  
taccotpadyamanamutpada utpadayatiti | ucyate-

utpadyamanamutpattavidam na kramate yada |  
kathamutpadyamanam tu pratityotpattimucyate || 15 ||

yaduktam- utpattim pratitya utpadyamanam bhavati, taccotpadyata iti |  
nanu | visesata etadvaktavyam syat- asyotpattim pratitya idam  
namotpadyamanam bhavatiti | na caivamucyate | na hi tadutpadyamanam  
visesato nirdharayitum sakyate idam tadutpadyamanamiti,  
anutpannatvattannimittagrahanatah | tatasca  
utpadyamanasambhavadutpattikriyapi nastiti | kathamasatyamutpattau  
tam pratitya utpadyamanam syat? tasmadutpadyamanamutpadyate, tacca  
utpada utpadayatityayuktam || 15 ||

atrasa- aho bata ahamativa bhavato  
drstadrstapadarthanirapeksadatyantanastikadvibhemi, yo hi  
nama bhavamstathagatapravacanavyakhyavyajena  
dusanamatrakausalamevatmanah prakatayan paramarsigaditamidam  
pratyayatapratiyasamutpadalaksanam paramarthasatyam  
tathagatanam nihanti | iha bhagavata tathagatena  
prakrtisvarasvabhavakalanunaryanajaiminikanadapiladitirtha  
karakartrvadanirasena sarvabhavanam tattvamadarsitam, yaduta asmin  
sati idam bhavati, asyotpadadidamutpadyate, yaduta avidyapratyayah  
samskarah ityadyaviparitam pratityasamutpadam prakatayata |  
tasya ca tvaya notpadyamanam notpannam nanutpannamityadina  
dusanam vidadhata tathagatajananyah pratityasamutpattimaturvadha  
evacarita ityalam bhavata sarvanastikena tvayeti | ucyate | naham  
sakaladasabalajananim pratityasamutpattimataram nihanmi | bhavaneva tu  
paramagambhirapratityasamutpadadhimuktivirahadviparitam  
tadarthamavadharya asmakameva adhilayam karoti | nanu ca idam  
pratityedam bhavatiyevamabhidhanena bhagavata tathagatena  
nihsvabhavatvameva sarvadarmanam spastamaveditam | yasmad-  
pratitya yadyadbhavati tattacchantam svabhavatah |

yo hi padartha vidyamanah sa sasvabhavah svenatmana svam  
svabhavamanapayinam bimarti | sa  
samvidyamanatvannainvanyatkimcidapeksate, napyutpadyate, iti krtva

sasvabhavabhavabhyupagame sati kutah pratityasamutpada iti bhavateva  
sasvabhavatam bhavanamabhyupagacchata sarvatha pratityasamutpada eva  
badhito bhavati | tatasca paramadharmabuddhadarsanamapi badhitam bhavati-  
yah pratityasamutpadam pasyati sa dharmam pasyati, yo dharmam  
pasyati sa buddham pasyatiyagamat | maya tu yatpratitya bijakhyam  
karanam yadbhavatyankurakhyam karyam, tacca ubhayamapi santam  
svabhavavirahitam pratityasamutpannam pratipadayata sarvatha  
bhagavatam tathagatanam pratityasamutpattimata dyotita bhavati |  
yata evam-  
tasmadutpadyamanam ca santamutpattireva ca || 16 ||iti  
sphutamavasiyatam || 16 ||  
atraha- yaduktam-

utpadyamanamutpattavidam na kramate yada |  
kathamutpadyamanam tu pratityotpattimucyate ||

iti, tadayuktam | yasmadidamutpadyamanamityeva sambhavati | tatha hi  
ghatotpattim pratitya ghata utpadyamano bhavati, tam ca  
utpadyamanamutpada utpadayatityucyate | etadapyayuktam | yasmat-

yadi kascidanutpanno bhavah samvidyate kvacit |  
utpadyeta sa kim tasmin bhava utpadyate 'sati || 17 ||

yadi kascidanutpannah utpadatpurvam ghato nama kvacitsamvidyeta,  
sa utpattikriyam pratityotpadyeta na caivam kascidutpadatpurvam  
kvacidasti | tasminnasati ghate kimutpadyate?

atha syat- yadyutpadatpurvam ghato nasti, tathapi utpannah san  
ghatasamjñam pratilapsyate, tadbhavinya samjñaya na dosa iti |  
etadapyayuktam | yadi hi utpattikriya pravarteta, tada vartamanibhuto  
bhavo ghatakhyam pratilabheta | yada tu anagatabhavasambandhena  
kriyaya apravrttih, tada kuto vartamanata? atha aghatasrayena  
kriya prarabhyeta, tadvaktavyam- yo 'sau aghatah, sa kim bhaviturmahati  
patah, uta naiva kimcit? yadi pata utpadyamanah sa kathamutpannah  
san ghato bhavisyatiti atha naivam kimcit, katham tadasraya  
kriya kriya pravartate? katham va sa utpannah san ghato bhavet? iti  
sarvatha bhavitatvakalpanapyayukta | tasmadutpadyamanamapyutpado  
notpadayatiti siddham || 17 ||

api ca | evam na yujyamanamapyutpadyamanasyotpattau bhavato  
matamabhyupetyocyate-

utpadyamanamutpado yadi cotpadayatayam |  
utpadayettamutpadamutpadah katamah punah || 18 ||  
yadyapi utpadyamanam padarthamutpada utpadayedbhavanmatena, idam tu  
vaktavyam- tamidanimutpadah katamo 'parah utpadamutpadayisyatiti ||  
18 ||

atha syat- utpadasyapara utpadah utpadakah parikalpyeta, tada  
anavasthadosaprasanga ityaha- anya utpadatyenam yadyutpado  
'navasthitih |

etaccoktam | atha nasyapara utpada isyate, nanvevam sati vina utpadena  
utpada utpadyate ityevam prapnoti | tatasca utpadotpadyanamapi  
padarthanam vinaivotpadena utpattirastu bhavatvadutpadavaditi  
pratipadayannaha-

athanutpada utpannah sarvamutpadyate tatha || 19 || iti || 19 ||

api ca | utpada atmanam paramscotpadayatityatra pakse  
dusanameva na vaktavyamadhunasmabhih | yasmadatra pakse  
dusanam-

satasca tavadutpattirasatasca na yujyate |  
na satascasatasceti purvamevopapaditam || 20 ||

naivasato naiva satah pratyayo 'rthasya yujyate |

iti

na sannasanna sadasan dharmo nirvartate yada |

ityadina utpado nisiddha eva purvam | tatascaivamutpade nisiddhe  
utpadyamanamutpada utpadayati, svaparatmanau va utpadayatityasyah  
kalpanaya nastyevavatara iti kuta etatprasetsyati- utpada utpadyate,  
utpadyamanamutpadyate, svaparatmanau cotpadayatiti || 20 ||

kim canyat- ihayamutpadah parikalpyamanah nirudhyamanasya  
anityatanugatasya vartamanasya va bhavasya parikalpyate, anirudhyamanasya  
va atitanagatasyanityatavirahitasya? ubhayatha ca nopapadyate ityaha-

nirudhyamanasyotpattirna bhavasyopapadyate |  
yascanirudhyamanastu sa bhavo nopapadyate || 21 ||

tatra nirudhyamanasya vartamanasya vidyamanatvadutpado nopapadyate |  
anirudhyamanasyapi vinasarahitasya atitanagatasya  
bhavalaksanavilaksanasya khapuspasyeva nastyutpada iti || 21 ||

evam bhavanamutpadabhavam pratipadya atah param  
sthitirvicaryate ||

atraha- vidyata eva bhavanamutpadah, tadbhavabhidharmasadbhavat |  
nanutpannasya sthiti sambhavatityutpadabhavena sthiterbhavat |  
sthitirutpadabhavabhavini bhavati | tasmadutpado 'pyasti,  
tadbhavabhidharmasadbhavat | iha yannasti, na  
tadbhavabhidharmasadbhavah, tadyatha gaganakusumasaurabhyasyeti ucyate  
| syadutpadah, yadi tadbhavabhavini sthitireva syat | na tvasti |  
tadevam-

na sthitabhavastisthatyasthitabhavo na tisthati |  
na tisthati tisthamanah ko 'nutpannasca tisthati || 22 ||

tatra sthitam na tisthati tatra sthitikriyanirodhat | asthitabhavo 'pi  
na tisthati sthiti rahitvat | tisthamanamapi na tisthati  
sthitidvayaprasangat, sthitasthitavyatiriktasamtisthamanabhavacca  
api ca |

ko 'nutpannasca tisthati |

ihotpadapratisedhatko 'savanutpannah padartha yastisthediti

sarvatha nasti sthithi || 22 ||

api ca | iyam sthithirirudhyamanasya bhavasya syadanirudhyamanasya va?

ubhayatha ca na yujyate iti pratipadayannaha-

sthithirirudhyamanasya na bhavasyopapadyate |

yascanirudhyamanastu sa bhavo nopapadyate || 23 ||

nirudhyamanasya nirodhabhimukhasya tavadbhavasya virodhini sthithirna

sambhavati | yascapyanirudhyamanah sa bhava eva na bhavati, kutastasya

sthithirbhavisyati || 23 ||

api ca | jarasa maranena ca sarva eva bhavah ksanamapi na tyajyante

| yada caitadevam tada jaramaranavirodhinyah sthitherbhavesu

pravrttyavakasa eva nastiti pratipadayannaha-

jaramaranadharmesu sarvabhavesu sarvada |

tisthanti katame bhava ye jaramaranam vina || 24 ||

ke hi nama jaramaranarahita bhava yesam sthithi syat?

tasmannastyeva sthithirityabhiprayah || 24 ||

yadi ca, asyah sthitheranya va sthithi sthithyartham parikalpyeta,

svayam va svatmanam sthapayet | ubhayatha ca na yujyate ityaha-

sthithyanyaya sthithi sthanam tayaiva ca na yujyate |

utpadasya yathotpado natmana na paratmana || 25 ||

'anutpanno 'yamutpadah svatmanam janayatkatham |'; ityadina yatha

utpada atmanam na janayati ityuktam, evam sthithirapi natmanam

sthapayatiti vaktavyam |

asthitha sthithiresa cetstvatmanam sthapayatkatham |

sthitha cetsthapayatyesa sthithiyam sthapayate 'tha kim ||

iti yojyam | yatha ca-

anya utpadayatyenam yadyutpado 'navasthithi |

ityutpade vyakhyatam, evam sthithavapi vyakhyeyam-

athanya sthapayatyenam sthithiryadyanavasthithi |

iti | evam sthithirapi na yukta | ata evoktam bhagavata-

asthitha hi ime dharmah sthithiscasam na vidyate |

asthithi sthithisabdena svabhavena na vidyate ||

na sthithirapi co jatirlokanathena desita lokanatham veditvaivam

samadhim tena janatha || iti ||

uktam ca aryasacaryagathasu-

akasanisrita samaruta apakhandho tannisrita iya mahi prthivi

jagacca |

sattvana karmaupabhoganidanamevam akasathanu krta cittama etamartham

||

yavat-

sthanammanu ayu thanu jinena ukto ||

iti vistarah || 25 ||

atrasa- vidyete eva sthityutpadau tatsahacaridharmasadbhavat | iha  
utpada sthityutpadau tatsahacarini samskrtanamanityatasti |  
tasmasthityutpadau stah iti | ucyate | syata sthityutpadau, yadi  
anityataiva syat | na tvasti | kathamiti? yasmat-

nirudhyate naniruddham na niruddham nirudhyate |  
tathapi nirudhyamanam kimajatam nirudhyate || 26 ||

yadi anityateti kacitsyat, sa niruddhasya bhavasya aniruddhasya va  
nirudhyamanasya va syat | tatra niruddham nirudhyate iti na yuktam,  
atitavartamanayorvirodhat | aniruddhamapi na yuktam, nirodhvirahitvat,  
yadaniruddhameva tatkatham nirudhyata iti parasparavirodhacca | tathapi  
nirudhyamanam na nirudhyate ityanena sambandhah | nirudhyamanamapi na  
nirudhyate nirudhyamanabhavah, (pp\_70) nirodhadvayaprasangacca |  
yatascaivam trisvapi kalesu nirodhasambhavah, tasmannastyeva  
nirodha iti kutastatsahacaristhityutpadasambhavah syat? api ca |  
pragutpadapratisedhadhasambhava eva nirodhasyetyaha-

kimajatam nirudhyate |

iti || 26 ||

api ca | ayam nirodhah sthitasya va bhavasya syadasthitasya va?  
ubhayatha ca na yujyate ityaha-

sthitasya tavadbhavasya nirodho nopapadyate |

sthitasya nirodhviruddhasya nasti nirodhah |  
nasthityapi bhavasya nirodha upapadyate || 27 || asthitasya abhavasya  
avidyamanasya nirodho nasti, iti sarvatha nasti nirodhah || 27 ||  
kim canyat | yadi iha nirodhah syat, sa tayaivavasthaya tasya  
evavasthayah syadanyaya va anyasya avasthayah syat | sarvatha ca  
nopapadyate iti pratipadayannaha-

tayaivavasthayavastha na hi saiva nirudhyate |  
anyavasthayavastha na canyaiva nirudhyate || 28 ||

tayaiva tavatksiravasthaya saiva ksiravastha na nirudhyate,  
svatmani kriyavirodhat | napyanyaya dadhyavasthaya ksiravastha  
nirudhyate | yadi hi ksiradadhyavasthayoryaugapadyam syat,  
syattayorvinasyavinasakabhavah | na tu dadhyavasthayam  
ksiravastha asti | yada ca nasti, tada kamasati vinasayet? yadi  
vinasayet, kharavisanatiksntamapi vinasayet |  
tasmadanyayapyavasthaya naivanyavastha nirudhyate || 28 ||

atrasa- yadyapi tayaivavasthaya saivavasthya, anyaya va avasthaya  
anyavastha na nirudhyate, tathapi ksiravasthayastavannirodho 'sti,  
tatasca utpado 'pi syaditi | ucyate | aho bata atijadatamatmano bhavan

prakatayati | nanu ca purvoktena nyayena

yadaivam sarvadharmanamutpado nopapadyate |

ityuktam,

tadaivam sarvadharmanam nirodho nopapadyate || 29 ||iti

sphutatarameva pratipaditam bhavati || 29 ||

api ca | nirodho nama yadi kascit syat, sa sato va bhavasya syadasato va

| tatra-

satasca tavadbhavasya nirodho nopapadyate |

svabhavadapraciyutasya bhavasya nirodho na yuktah | yasmat-

ekatve na hi bhavasca nabhavascopepadyate || 30 ||

nirodho hi nama abhavah | sa yasya bhavati, sa naiva bhavati | tatasca

sato bhavasya nirodha iti bruvata bhavabhavayorekadhikaranata

abhyupagata bhavati | ekatve sati ubhayam na yujyate | yadi tadanim

bhavah syat, tada nirodhenabhavenavesadbhavavyapadeso 'yuktah |

atha abhavah, so 'pyasya na yujyate, abhavavirodhina

bhavarupenaviyogat | tasmadekatve sati bhavabhavayoh sa padartha

naiva bhavo napyabhava iti yujyate | athava,

parasparaviruddhatvadalokandhakaravadekatve sati na hi bhavasca

nabhavascopepadyate | evam tavatsato bhavasya nirodho na yuktah || 30

||

idanim-

asato 'pi na bhavasya nirodha upapadyate |

avidyamanasyabhavasya na vinaso 'sti vandhyatanayasyeva, avidyamanatvat

| ata evaha-

na dvitiyasya sirasacchedanam vidyate yatha || 31 ||

prasiddhasattvasyaiva naranam dvitiyasya siraso

drstantatvenopadanannirdesapurnatvannastiti nopattam |

tadevamasato bhavasya nirodho na sambhavati, sato 'pi na | yascobhayathapi

na sambhavati, sa kenatmana sthitah? nastyeva nirodha iti pratiyatam

|| 31 ||

kim canyat | yadi nirodho nama bhavanam nirodhaka iti kalpyate,

tasyedanim kimanyo nirodha isyate, uta na? yadi isyate tanna yujyate |

na svatmana nirodho 'sti nirodho na paratmana |

katham punarnastiti pratipadayannaha-

utpadasya yathotpado natmana na paratmana || 32 ||

tatra yatha-

anutpanno 'yamutpadah svatmanam janayatkatham |

ityadina utpadah svatmanam notpadayati, evam nirodho 'pi

svatmanam na nirodhayati | kathamiti? ucyate-

aniruddho nirodho 'yam svatmanam nasayatkatham |

atha nasto nasayati naste kim nasyate punah ||

iti samamutpadena vaktavyam | evam ca svatmana na nirodho 'sti | nirodha idanim paratmanapi nasti | katham? tatra yatha utpade gaditam- 'anya utpadayatyenam'; ityadi, evam nirodhe 'pi vaktavyam-

anyo vinasayatyenam naso yadyanavasthitih |  
athavinaso nasto 'yam sarvam nasyatu te tatha ||

iti | tadevam paratmanapi nirodho na sambhavatiti nasti nirodhasya nirodhah ||

atha manyase- nastyeva nirodhasya nirodha iti, tadayuktam | yadi hi nirodhasya nirodho na syata, tada nirodharahitatvatsamskrtalaksanamavahiyate | tadevam yadi vinasasya vinasah parikalpyate tathapi na yukto vinasah | atha na parikalpyate, tathapi na yukta iti | katham tvidanim vinaso yoksyate parasya? atha syat- tathapi evameva vicare sati vinaso bhavato 'pi na yujyate, tatah ya ubhayordosah, na tenaikascodyo bhavatiti | ucyate | naivedam codyam mamapatati | kim karanam? ye svatmana nihsvabhava bhavah, te ca nihsvabhava eva santo balanamidamsatyabhinivesinam vyavaharapathamupayanti avicaraprasiddhenaiva nyayeneti tesu nasti yathoditavicaravataro 'smakam mayasvapnaganandharvanagaradivattu laukikah padartha nirupapattika eva santah sarvalokasyavidyatimiropahatamatinayanasya prasiddhimupagata iti parasarapeksayaiva kevalam prasiddhimupagata balairabhyupagamyante | yathoktam satake-

alatacakranirmanasvapnamayambucandrakaih |  
dhumikantahpratisrutkamaricyabhraih samo bhavah ||

tasmatsati utpade utpadyam, sati utpadye utpadah | sati nirodhe nirodhyam, sati nirodhye nirodhah, ityevam laukikasya vyavaharasyabhyupagamatkuto 'smatpakse samaprasangita bhavitumarhati |

yastu vinasasya aheturkatvamabhyupetya ksanikatam samskaranamaha, tasya nirhetukatvat | khapuspavadvinasabhavat kutah ksanikatvam bhavanam setsyati, kuto vinasarahitanam samskrtatvamapiti sarvameva asamañjasam tasya jayate | jatipratyayam jaramaranam samskrtalaksananam ca samskaraskandhantarbhava varnayata bhagavata nanu sahetukatvam spastamadarsitam vinasasya | jatimatrapeksatvaccasya ksanabhango 'pi sukhasadhya iti sarvam sustham jayate ||

atha syat- vinaso hi nama abhavah, yasca abhavah, kim tasya hetuna kartavyam | ato nirhetuko vinaso iti | nanu ca bhava 'pi hetvabhavaprasango bhavati | bhavo hi nama vidyamanah, yasca vidyamanah tasya ca kim hetuna prayojanam? na hi jatam punarapi janyate | tasmatsarvatraiva hetvabhavaprasangadayuktametad ||

api ca | yatha utpadah sahetukah purvamabhavatpascacca bhavat, evam vinaso 'pisyatam | vinaso hi na sarvada bhavati,

utpadatpurvamabhavatpascacca bhavat | yaccocyate- yascabhavah  
tasya (pp\_73) kim hetuna kartavyamiti, tadayuktam | yasmanna vayam  
vinasasya hetuna kimcitkriyamanamicchamah, kim tarhi vinasa eva  
kriyate iti varnayamah | nanvevam sati kriyamanatvadvinaso 'pi  
bhavah prapnotiti cet, isyata evaitat | vinaso hi svarupapeksaya  
bhavah, rupadidharmanivrttisvabhavatvattu na bhavah | api ca |  
maranamapi dvividhakaryapratyupasthapanam samskaravidhvamsanam ca  
karoti | aparijñananupacchedam (?) cetyagamat katham na sahetuko  
vinasah? api ca | kalpitabhavalaksanayasca sunyatayah  
parena bhavarupatamabhyupagacchata kathamabhavasya bhavatvam  
nabhyupagatam bhavati? bhavatvacca kathamasamskrtatvam  
sunyatayah syat? atah sarvamabhyupetam vihiyate bhavata | ata eva  
vaksyati-

bhavedabhavo bhavasca nirvanamubhayam katham |  
na samskrtam hi nirvanam bhavabhavau ca samskrtau ||

ityalam prasangena | prakrtameva vyakhyasyamah || 32 ||

atraha- yadi utpadasthitibhangah samskrtasya nisiddhah,  
tathapi samskrtamasti visesalaksanayuktam | tathahi  
kathinyadikam sasnadikam ca tasya visesalaksanamupadisyate |  
tasmatsamskrtasya sadbhavattallaksanamapyastiti | ucyate |  
syadevam yadi samskrtameva vastu syat | kutah? yasmat-

utpadasthitibhanganamasiddhernasti samskrtam |

yada yathoktena nyayena utpadasthitibhanga eva nisiddhah, tada  
kutah samskrtam vastu tadvisesalaksanamapyastiti ||

atraha- vidyata eva samskrtam, tatpratipaksasamskrtasadbhavat |  
ucyate | syadetadevam, yadi asamskrtameva syat | yasmat-  
samskrtasyaprasiddhau ca katham setsyatyasamskrtam || 33 ||  
atraike akasapratismkhyanirodhanirvananyasamskrtaniti  
kalpayanti | apare sunyatam tathatalaksanamasamskrtam  
parikalpayanti | tadetatsarvam samskrtasyaprasiddhau satyam  
nastyeveti spastamadarsitam || 33 ||

atraha- yadi utpadasthitibhanga na santityavadharitam, yattarhi  
idamanavaranañjanina munina-

"samskrtasya bhiksavah utpado 'pi prajñayate, vyayo 'pi,  
sthityanyathatvamapi"

ityudahrtam, tatkatham veditavyamiti? ucyate-

yatha maya yatha svapno gandharvanagaram yatha |  
tathotpadastatha sthanam tatha bhanga udahrtam || 34 ||

yatha mayadayah svabhavenanutpanna avidyamana mayadisabdavacya  
mayadivijñanagamyasca lokasya, evamete 'pi lokaprasiddhimatrena  
utpadadayah svabhavena avidyamana api bhagavata

tathavidhavineyajananugrahacikirsuna nirdista iti | ata evoktam-  
tvaksnayumamsasthisamucchraye ca utpada samjñam mama patniresa  
|  
mudha hi bala janayanti ragam striyo na jananti yathaiva mayam ||  
yatha kumari supinantarasmim sa putra jatam ca mrtam ca pasyati  
|  
jate 'titusta mrti daurmanasthita tathopaman janatha sarvadharmam  
||

yathaiva gandharvapuram maricika yathaiva maya supinam yathaiva |  
svabhavasunya tu nimittabhavana tathopaman janatha sarvadharmam ||

samskrtasamskrtadharmavivikta nasti vikalpana tesamrsinam  
|  
sarvagatisu asamskrtaprapta drstigatehi sadaiva vivikta ||

nityamarakta adusta amudhah tasya sabhavasamahitacitta | esa  
samadhibali balavanto yo imu janati sunyakadharman || iti || 34 ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacittayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau samskrtapariksa nama saptamam prakaranam ||

8

karmakarakapariksa astamam prakaranam |

atraha- vidyanta eva samskrtasvabhavato vijñanadayah samskrta  
dharmah, taddhetukakarmakarakasadbhavat | uktam hi bhagavata-

avidyanugato 'yam bhiksavah purusapudgalah punyanapi  
samskaranabhisamskaroti, apunyanapi, aniñjayanapi  
samskaranabhisamskaroti |

ityadina karmanam karako vyapadistah, tatkarmanaphalam ca  
vijñanadikamupadistam | yasya ca karako 'sti, tadasti, tadyatha  
ghatah | yannasti, na tasya karakah, tadyatha kurmaromapravarasyeti  
| ucyate | syadvijñanadikam samskrtam yadi tasya  
nispadakakarmakarakau syatam | na tu stah | yasmat-

sadbhutam karakah karma sadbhutam na karotyayam |  
karako napyasadbhutam karmasadbhutamihate || 1 ||

tatra karotiti karakah karta | kurvanasyaiva kimcit karakavyapadeso  
nakurvanasya | tacca karanam sadbhutasya va kartuh parikalpyeta,  
asadbhutasya va, sadasadbhutasya va? kriyate iti karma karturipsitatamam |  
tadapi trividham, sadbhutamasadbhutam sadasadbhutam ca | tatra  
sadbhutam karakah kriyayuktah sadbhutam kriyayuktam karma na  
karotityeka pratijña | idanimasadbhuto 'pi kriyakarakarahito  
'sadbhutam kriyarahitam karma na karotityapara pratijña || 1 ||

tatradyam prasadhayitumaha-

sadbhutasya kriya nasti karma ca syadakartrkam |

kriyanibandhanatvatkarakavyapadesasya, karoti kriyayukta eva  
kascitsadbhutih karakavyapadesam labhate, tatasca tasyaivamvidhasya  
kriyahetukalabdhakarakavyapadesasya अपरा kriya nasti yaya karma kuryat  
| kriyabhavacca yada karakah karma na karoti, tada  
karakanirapeksamakartrkam karma syat | na cakartrkam karma  
sambhavati bandhyasunoriva ghatakaranamiti | evam tavat

sadbhutasya kriya nasti karma ca syadakartrkam |

iti dosaprasangat sadbhutih karakah karma na karoti |

idanim sadbhutamapi karma karako na karotiti pratipadayannaha-  
sadbhutasya kriya nasti karta ca syadakarmakah || 2 ||  
sadbhutam nama karma kriyayuktam | tasyedanim  
kriyanibandhanalabdhakarmavyapadesasya अपरा kriya nasti yaya karma  
kriyeteti | evam tavatsadbhutasya karmanah kriya nasti | yada nasti  
para kriya, tada karakastatsadbhutam karma naiva karoti | yada ca na  
karoti karmano dvitiyakriyabhavat, tada (pp\_76) akarmaka eva  
avidyamanakarmaka eva tasya karmanah karakah syat | na caitadyaktam |  
na hi akrtanantaryakarmanah anantaryakarmakaratvam drstamiti  
|| 2 ||

evam sadbhutih karakah sadbhutam karma na karoti iti samsadhya  
idanim yatha asadbhutamapi karma asadbhutih karako na karoti tatha  
pratipadayannaha-

karoti yadyasadbhuto 'sadbhutam karma karakah |  
ahetukam bhavetkarma karta cahetuko bhavet || 3 ||

asadbhutih karako yah kriyarahitah | kriya ca karakavyapadese  
heturiti kriyarahita karako 'pi nirhetukah syat | karmapyasadbhutam  
nirhetukam syat || 3 ||

sati ca ahetikavadabhyupagame karyam ca karanam ca sarvamapoditam  
syadityaha-

hetavasati karyam ca karanam ca na vidyate |

satyeva hi heterabhyupagame hetuna yannispadyate tat karyam, tasya ca yo  
nispadakah tatkaranamiti yujyate | tadyatha ghatasya mrd hetuh,  
ghatah karyam, tasya ca cakradayah saharikaranam |  
ahetikavadabhyupagame tu  
hetvanapeksatvanmandukajatasiromanimayaghatavanna syadayam  
ghatah | asati ghate kutastatkaranamiti | evam-

hetavasati karyam ca karanam ca na vidyate |

tatasca-

tadabhava kriya karta karanam ca na vidyate || 4 ||  
tadabhava karyakaranabhava, kim kurvanasya kriya sambhavet,  
kasyam va kriyayam kumbhakarasya svatantryatkartrtvam syat? na

capi mrdam tadatmyapavrttya sadhakatamatvena karanatvam  
yujyata iti evam tavat-

tadabhava kriya karta karanam ca na vidyate ||

tatasca-

dharmadharmau na vidyete kriyadinamasambhave |

iha yada devadattah pranatipataviratikriyasvatantryatkarta san  
svatantrakaryena karanabhutena pranatipataviratikriyam karoti,  
tadasya dharma upajayate | evam dasasvapi kusalesu karmapathesu  
kusalakriyanispadyesu  
ratnatrayamatapitrtadanyapujyapujadilaksanesu ca  
kusaladharmaprarambhesu yojyam | evamadharme 'pi  
pranatipatadilaksane kusalaviparyayena  
kriyakartrkarananamabhava sati karmanamabhavaprasanga  
udbhavanayah ||

yada caivam dharmadharmau na sambhavatah, tada tatphalamapi  
nastyeveti pratipadayannaha-  
dharme casatyadharme ca phalam tajjam na vidyate || 5  
||dharmadharmajanitamistanistaphalam  
sugatidurgatyordharmadharmayorabhava sati na syat || 5 ||  
tatasca-

phale 'sati na moksaya na svargayopapadyate | margah

yadi hi phalamistanistam syata, syallaukikasya margasya  
dhyanarupyasamadhisamapattilaksanam svargah, tadaniam  
tadartham laukikamargabhavana jayasi syat,  
kugatigamanakarmapathaviratisaphalyam ca syat | yadi ca  
moksalakshanam nirvanam phalam syat, tadartha  
lokottararyastangamargabhavanasaphalyam syat | yada tu  
phalam nasti, tada-

phale 'sati na moksaya na svargayopapadyate | margah |

kim ca | evam phalabhava sati-  
sarvakriyanam ca nairarthakyam prasajyate || 6 ||  
ya api hyetah krsivanihyabala (bhrti?) gatadikah kriyah  
phalartha prarabhyante, ta api sarvah phalabhava sati nopapadyanta iti  
| evam sarvakriyanam nairarthakyam prasajyate bhavatam | na  
casam nairarthakyam | tasmanniravasesadosavisavrksakarabhuto  
'yam svargapavargapavadi narakadimahapayaprapatavartanahetuh  
drstadrstahetupadarthavirodhiti krtva, saddhih  
asadbhuta karako 'sadbhutam karma karotiti pakso nikrsta eveti  
tyajyah || 6 ||

tadevam pratijnadvayam samsadhya idanimubhayarupah karakah,  
ubhayarupamapi karma na karotityaha-

karakah sadasadbhutih sadasatkurute na tat |

tatra yadetadasadbhutam karma kriyayuktamakriyayuktam ca, tat  
sadasadbhutih karako na karotiti | yasmat-  
parasparaviruddham hi saccasaccaikatah kutah || 7 ||  
ekah padarthah ekasmin kale kriyayuktascakriyayuktasceti na yujyata  
evaitat | tatasca sadasadbhuto 'pi karakah sadasadbhutam karma na  
karoti, avidyamanatvadityabhiprayah || 7 ||

evam same pakse dusanamudbhavya visamapaksasyapi  
niracikirsaya aha-

sata ca kriyate nasannasata kriyate ca sat | kartra

sata sadbhutena tavatkartra kriyayuktena asadbhutamasadakriyayuktam  
karma na kriyate | yasmat-  
sarve prasajyante dosastatra ta eva hi || 8 ||  
sadbhutasya kriya nasti karma ca syadakartrkam |

ityevam tavat sadbhutih karakah karma na karoti, napyasadbhutam  
karma kriyate | asadbhutam hi karma ahetakam bhavet | tatasca-

hetavasati karyam ca karanam ca na vidyate ||

ityadina sarvam dusanamapadyate | tasmatpurvoktaireva  
hetubhirdusitatvadasya visamapaksasya na  
punarhetorupadanamanusthiyate | yatha caitat sata kartra asatkarma na  
kriyate iti pratipaditam, evamasata kartra akriyayuktena satkarma na  
kriyate iti vyakhyeyamuktapathanusarena || 8 ||

evam tavadvisamapakse ekaikapadaparamarsena dusanamabhidhaya  
idanimekaikasya padasya padadvaya paramarsena dusanabhidhanamaha-

nasadbhutam na sadbhutih sadasadbhutameva va |  
karoti karakah karma purvoktaireva hetubhih || 9 ||

sa karakah sadbhutih asadbhutam karma sadasadbhutameva va na  
karotiti | kathamityaha- purvoktaireva hetubhiriti | tatra 'sadbhutasya  
kriya nasti'; ityadina sadbhutih karako na karoti | asadbhutamapi  
karma na kriyate 'ahetakam bhavetkarma'; 'hetavasati karyam ca';  
ityadina vihitadosat | sadasadbhutamapi karma na kriyate-

parasparaviruddham hi saccasaccaikatah kutah

iti vacanat | evam tavatsadbhutih karako 'sadbhutam sadasadbhutam  
ca karma na karoti || 9 ||

idanimasadbhuto 'pi karakah sadbhutam karma sadasadbhutam ca karma  
na karotityaha-

nasadbhuto 'pi sadbhutam sadasadbhutameva va |  
karoti karakah karma purvoktaireva hetubhih || 10 ||

asadbhutih karako nirhetuko bhavet | 'hetavasati karyam ca'; ityadina

uktadosadasadbhutih karako na karoti |

sadbhutih kriya nasti karta ca syadakarmakah |

iti prasangat sadbhutam karma na kriyate | sadasadbhutamapi karma na kriyate,

parasparaviruddham hi saccasaccaikatah kutah |

iti vacanat || 10 ||

idanim sadasadbhuto 'pi karakah ekaika evobhayarupah san yatha sadbhutamasadbhutam ca bhinnasamketam karma na karoti tatha pratipadayannaha-

karoti sadasadbhuto na sannasacca karakah |

karma tattu vijaniyatpurvoktaireva hetubhih || 11 ||

parasparaviruddham hi saccasaccaikatah kutah |

iti vacanatsadasadbhutih karako na karoti |

sadbhutih kriya nasti karta ca syadakarmakah |

iti prasangatsadbhutam karma na kriyate | asadbhutamapi karma ahetakam 'hetavasati karya ca'; ityadinoktadosanna kriyate | yatascaivam samapaksesu visamapaksesu ca kartuh karmanasca sarvatha siddhirayukta, tasmadyaduktam vidyanta eva vijñanadayah samskrta dharmah samskrtsvabhavah taddhetukakarmakarakasadbhavaditi, tadayuktam ||

atrahah- kimavadharitametadbhavata na santi bhava iti? na hi | bhavatastu

sasvabhavavadinah svabhavasya bhavanam

vaidhuryatsarvabhavapavadah sambhavyate | vayam tu

pratityotpannatvatsarvabhavanam svabhavamevanopalabhamahe,

tatkasyapavadam karisyamah? yathoktamaryaratnavalyam-

marici toyamityetaditi matvagato 'tra san |

yadi nastiti tattoyam grhniyanmudha eva sah ||

maricipratimam lokamevamastiti grhnatah |

nastiti capi moho 'yam sati mohe na mucyate ||

ajñanakalpitam purvam pascattatvarthanirnaye | yada na labhate

bhavamevabhavastada kuha || iti || 11 ||

tadevam nihsvabhavanam sarvabhavanam kuto

yathoktaprakarasiddhih? tasmallaukikam viparyasamabhyupetya

samvrtanam padarthanam

maricikalakalpanamidampratyayatamatrabhyupagamenaiva

prasiddhirnanyenetyaha-

pratitya karakah karma tam pratitya ca karakam |

karma pravartate, nanyatpasyamah siddhikaranam || 12 ||

iha akurvanasya karmanirapeksasya karakatvabhavat karmapeksya

karakasya karakatvam bhavati | karakena cakriyamanasya  
kasyacitkarmatvabhavat kriyamanasyaiva karmavyapadesat, tam  
karakam pratitya karma pravartate ityevam karmakarakayoh  
parasparapeksikim siddhim muktva nanyatsiddhikaranam  
pasyamah || 12 ||

yatha ca karmakarakayoh parasparapeksiki siddhih, evamanyesamapi  
bhavanamityatidisannaha-

evam vidyadupadanam vyutsargaditi karmanah | kartusca

evamityanena anantaram karmakarakaprajñaptim darsayati |  
upattirupadanam | anena copattikriyamaha | sa ca svasadhanam  
kartaramupadataram karma copadanam samnidhapayati | tayosca  
upadeyopadatroh parasparapeksayoh karmakarakavadeva siddhirna  
svabhaviki | kasmatpunah svabhaviki na bhavati ityaha- vyutsargaditi  
karmanah, kartusceti | itisabdo hetuparamarsi | vyutsargo vyudasah  
| tatasca ayamatha upapadyate- yaireva hetubhih karmanasca vyutsargo  
'smabhiruktah, taireva hetubhih upadata upadeyam ca pratisiddham  
veditavyam | na ca kevalamanayoranyonyapeksiki siddhih katusca  
karmanasca pratisedhenavaseya, api ca

karmakartrbhyam sesan bhavan vibhavayet || 13 ||

prajña iti vakyasesah | karmakarakopadeyopadatrvyatirikta ye  
'nye bhava

janyajanakagantá¹>gamanadraá¹£á¹-avyadarÁ>analaká¹£yalaká¹£aá¹‡otpÄ•dyotpÄ•dakÄ  
h, tatha avayavavayavigunagunipramanaprameyadayo niravasesa  
bhavah, tesam kartrkarmavicarena svabhavato 'stitvam  
pratisidhya parasparapeksikimeva siddhi prajño  
nirmumksurjatijaramaranadibandhanebhyo moksaya vibhavayet ||

esam ca vistarena vicaro madhyamakavataradibhyo 'vaseyah ||

nanu ca sesan bhavan vibhavayedityanenaiva

upadanopadannoradhigatatvadupadanopadanam punarayuktam | satyametat  
| tathapi tattvavicare

pradhanyajñapanarthamupadanopadatrobhedanopadanam, tatha hi  
uttaresu prakaranesu bhuyasa anayoreva vicaro bhavisyatiti | ata  
evoktam bhagavata aryopalipariprcchayam-

bhaya darsita nairayikam me sattvasahasra savejita naike |

na ca vidyati kasciha sattva yo cyutu gacchati ghoramapayam ||

na ca karaku karanam santi yehi krta asitomasastrah |

kalpavasena tu pasyati tatra kayi patanti apayita sastrah ||

citramanorama sajjitapuspah svarnavimana jalanti manojñah |

tesvapi karaku nastiha kasci te 'pi ca sthapita kalpavasena ||

kalpavasena vikalpitu lokah samjñagahena vikalpitu balah | so ca

gaho agaho asabhuto mayamaricisama hi vikalpah || iti || 13 ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam

madhyamakavrttau karmakarakapariksa nama astamam prakaranam ||

9

purvapariksa navamam prakaranam |

atraha- yaduktam- 'evam vidyadupadanam vyutsargaditi karmanah |  
kartusca'; iti, tadayuktam | yasmat-

darsanasravanadini vedanadini capyatha |  
bhavanti yasya pragebhyah so 'stityeke vadantyuta || 1 ||  
yasya upadatuḥ darsanasravanaghraṇarasanadini  
vedanasparsamanaskaradini ca bhavanti, sa upadatuḥ purvamebhya  
upadanebhyo 'stīti sammitiya vadanti || 1 ||  
kim karanam? yasmat-

katham hyavidyamanasya darsanadi bhavisyati |  
bhavasya tasmātpragebhyah so 'stī bhavo vyavasthitah || 2 ||

iha vidyamana eva devadatto dhanopadanam kurute navidyamano  
vandhyatanayah | evam yadi tavatpudgalo darsanadibhyah purvam  
vyavasthito na syat, nasau darsanadikasyopadanamakariṣyat | tasmādasti  
asau dhanatprageva sthitadevadattavat darsanadibhyah purvam pudgalo yo  
'sya upadanam kariṣyatīti || 2 ||

ucyate-

darsanasravanadibhyo vedanadibhya eva ca |  
yah pragvyavasthito bhavah kena prajñāpyate 'tha sah || 3 ||

yau 'sau pudgalo darsanadibhyah purvamastīti vyavasthapyate, sa kena  
prajñāpyatam? pudgalaprajñāpterhi darsanadikam karanam | sa yadi  
tebhyaḥ pragvyavasthito 'stīti kalpyate, tada darsananirapeksah syad  
ghatadiva patah | yasca svakarananirapeksah sa nirhetuko  
dhanadinirapeksah dhanikavannastītyabhiprayah || 3 ||

kim canyat-

vināpi darsanadini yadi casau vyavasthitah |  
amunypī bhavisyanti vīna tena na samsayah || 4 ||

yadi manyase- darsanadibhyah purvam pudgalo namasti, sa  
darsanadikamupadanamupadatte iti | nanvevam sati  
nirastasamsayamamunypī darsanadini vīna pudgalena bhavisyanti |  
tathahi devadatto dhanasambandhatpurvam dhanavyatirikto vyavasthitah  
san arthantarabhūtam eva prthaksiddham dhanamupadatte | evamupadaturāpi  
svatmavyatirekenarthantarabhūtam darsanadikamupadanam syat || 4 ||

na tu sambhavatītyaha-  
ajyate kenacitkascit kimcitkenacidajyate |  
kutah kimcidvīna kascit kimcitkamcidvīna kutah || 5 ||

iha bijakhyena karanena kimcitkaryamabhivjyate 'nkurakhyam, tena

ca karyena kimcit karanamabhivyajyate bijakhyam- asyedam  
karanamidamasya karyamiti | evam yadi kenaciddarsanadikenopadanena  
kascidatmasvabhavo 'bhivyajyate asyayamupadateti, kenacicatmana  
kimcidupadanam darsanadikamabhivyajyate idamasyopadanamiti,  
tadanim syatparasparapeksayorupadanopadatroh siddhih yada tu  
upadataram vina prthak siddham darsanadikamabhyupagamyate, tada  
tannirasrayamasadeva tasmannastyubhayorapi siddhih, iti na yuktametad-  
darsanadibhyah prthagavasthita upadateti || 5 ||

atraha- yaduktam darsanasravanadibhya ityadi, atrocyate | yadi  
sarvebhyo darsanadibhya pragavasthita ityabhyupagatam syat, syadesa  
dosah | yada tu-

sarvebhyo darsanadibhyah kascitpurvo na vidyate |

kim tarhi ekaikasmadpurvo vidyate | yada caivam, tada-  
ajyate darsanadinamanyena punaranyada || 6 || yada darsanena  
drastetyabhivyajyate, na tada sravanadinyupadaya prajñapyate,  
tatasca purvoktadosanavasara iti || 6 ||  
ucyate | etadapi na yuktam darsanadirahitasya nirupadanasya nirhetukasya  
nirañjanasyastitvasambhavat |

sarvebhyo darsanadibhyo yadi purvo na vidyate |

iti parikalpyate, evamapi-  
ekaikasmatkatham purvo darsanadeh sa vidyate || 7 ||  
yo hi sarvebhyah purvo na bhavati, sa ekaikasmadapi na bhavati | tadyatha  
sarvebhyo vrksebhya prag vanam nasti, tada ekaikasmadapi nasti |  
sarvasam ca sikatanam tailajananabhava sati ekaikasya api  
sikatayastailam nasti | api ca | yo hyekaikasmadpurvo bhavati, nanu sa  
sarvebhyo 'pi purvam evetyabhyupagatam bhavati | ekaikavyatirekena  
sarvasyabhavat | tasmanna yuktamekaikasmadpurvo vidyata iti || 7 ||

itasca na yuktam- yasmad-

drasta sa eva sa srota sa eva yadi vedakah |

tada-

ekaikasmadbhavetpurvam

na ca yuktam vaktum sa eva drasta sa eva sroteti | yadi syat, tada  
darsanakriyarahitasyapi sroturdrasttatvam syat,  
sravanakriyarahitasyapi drastuh srottrvam syat | na caivam  
drstam yaddarsanakriyarahito 'pi drasta syat,  
sravanakriyarahitasca sroteti | ata evaha-  
evam caitanna yujyate || 8 ||

iti | pratikriyam ca karakabhedatkuta etadevam bhavisyatiti  
pratipadayannaha- evam caitanna yujyata iti ||

acaryabuddhapalitastu vyacaste- ekatve hi atmanah  
indriyantaragamanaprasangah purusasya syat,

vatayanantaropagamanavaditi | asya acaryabhavaviveko dusanamaha-  
sarvagatasyatmano nendriyantaragamanamastityayuktah prasangadosa iti |  
tadetadayuktam svayuthyaparikalpitapudgalavadanirasasya prastutatvat,  
tasya ca sarvagatatvapratiññanat | tasmad yukta eva prasangadosa || 8  
||

athapi yathoktadosaparijihirsaya-

drastanya eva srotanyo vedako 'nyah punaryadi |

parikalpyate, tadapi na yuktam | evam hisyamane-  
sati syad drastari srota bahutvam catmanam bhavet || 9 ||

tadyatha goranyo 'svah na hi gavi sati na bhavati yaugapadyena, evam yadi  
drasturanyah srota syat, sadrastaryapi sati syadyaugapadyena | na  
caivamisyate iti nastanyatvam | api ca | evam sati bahava evatmanah  
prapnuvanti drastasroturvedakadinam prthak prthak  
siddhayupagamat | tasmadekaikasmadapi darsanadeh purvam nasti  
pudgalo nama kascit || 9 ||

atraha- vidyata eva purvam sa sarvebhyo darsanadibhya atma | atha  
matam- yadyasti, kena prajñapyate sa iti yaducyate, iha darsanadibhyah  
purvam namarupavasthayam catvari mahabhutani santi yatah  
kramannamarupapratyayam sadayatanamiti  
darsanasravanadinyutpadyante | tasmaddarsanadibhyah purvam  
caturmahabhutopadanamevastiti | evamapi-

darsanasravanadini vedanadini capyatha |  
bhavanti yebhyastesvesa bhutesvapi na vidyate || 10 ||

yebhyo mahabhutebhyo darsanadikamutpadyate, tesvapi  
mahabhutopadananimittako 'pyesa na yujyate purvenaiva  
hetunetyabhiprayah | tatra yatha purvamuktam-

kutah kimcidvina kascitkimcitkamcidvina kutah |

iti, ihapi tathaiva vaktavyam | mahabhutopadanadyascatma purvam  
siddhah syat, sa mahabhutanyupadaya syat | na caivam, nirhetukatvat |  
yasca nasti, sa katham mahabhutanyupadasyati? iti  
darsanopadanavabhutopadane 'pi dusanamuktameveti na punarucyate ||  
10 ||

atraha- yadyapyevamatma pratisiddhah, tathapi darsanadikamasti,  
apratishedhat | na ca anatmasvabhavanam ghatadinam  
darsanadisambandho 'sti | tasmatsambandhi vidyata evatmeti | ucyate |  
syadatma yadi darsanadinyeva syuh | na tu santi | yasya  
darsanadinyupadanam sa yada nastiti (pp\_84) pratipaditam, tada  
tasminnatmani upadatari asati, kuto  
darsanadinamupadanabhutanamastitvamityaha-

darsanasravanadini vedanadini capyatha |  
na vidyate cedyasya sa na vidyanta imanyapi || 11 ||

yasya darsanadini parikalpyante sa yada nastityuktam, nanu tadaiva  
darsanadikamapi nastiti spastamadarsitam bhavati | tatasca  
darsanadyabhavannastyevatmeti || 11 ||

atraya- kim khalu bhavato niscitametannastyevatmeti? kena etaduktam? nanu  
ca anantamevoktam darsanadyabhavadatmapi nastiti |  
uktametadesmabhih | na tu asyartho bhavata samyagniscitah | yato  
bhavarupa atmeti parikalpitah, sa svabhavato na vidyate, tasya ca maya  
svabhavabhinivesanivartakameva vacanamuktamasadviparyasapratipaksena,  
na tu asya abhavah parikalpitah | dvayam hyetat parityajyam yasca  
bhavesvabhinivesah, yasca abhavesu abhinivesa iti |  
yathoktamaryadevena-

yastavatma mamanatma tenatmaniyamanna sah |  
nanvanityesu bhavesu kalpana nama jayate ||  
iti || 11 ||  
etadeva pratipadayannaha-

prak ca yo darsanadibhyah sampratam cordhvameva ca |  
na vidyate 'sti nastiti nivrttastatra kalpanah || 12 ||

prak tavaddarsanadibhya atma nasti, tatra hi tasyastitvabhavat |  
darsanadisahabhuto 'pi nasti, prthakprthagasiddhayoh  
sahabhavadarsanat sasarngayoriva | atmopadanayosca  
parasparanirapeksayo prthakprthagasiddhatvat sampratamapi nasti |  
urdhvamapi | yadi hi purvam darsanadini syuh, uttarakalamatma syat,  
tadanimurdhvam sambhavet | na caivam, akartrkasya karmano  
'siddhatvat | yascaivamatma darsanadibhyah prak pascad yugapacca  
pariksyamano nasti, tasya idanimanupalabdhasvabhavasya astitvam  
nastitvam va kah parikalpayetprajñah? tasmatkarmakarakavadeva  
upadanopadatroh parasparapeksa siddhirna svabhavikiti sthitam ||

ata evoktam bhagavata aaryasamadhirajabhatarake-

tahi kali so dasabalo anagho jinu bhasate imu samadhivaram |  
supinopama bhagavati sakala na hi kasci jayati na co mriyate ||

na ca sattvu labhyati na jivu naro imi dharma phenakadalisadrsah |  
mayopama gaganavidyusama dakacandrasamnibha maricisamah ||

na ca asmi loki mrtu kasci naro paraloka samkramati gacchati va |  
na ca karma nasyati kadaci krtam phalu deti krsnsubha samsarato  
||

na ca sasvatam na ca uccheda puno na ca karmasamcayu na capi sthitih  
|  
na ca so 'pi krtva punarasprati na ca anyu krtva puna vedayate ||

na ca samkramo na ca punagamanam na ca sarvamasti na ca nasti punah |  
na ca drstisthanagatisuddhiriha na ca sattvacarasupasantagati ||

anutpada santa animittapadam sugatana gocara jinana guna |

bala dharani dasabalana balam buddhaniyam vrsamita parama ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau purvapariksa nama navamam prakaranam ||

10 agnindhanapariksa dasamam prakaranam |

atrasa- yadidamuktam tasmatkarmakarakavadeva upadanopadatorapi na  
svabhaviki siddhiriti, tadayuktam, sapekshanamapi padarthanam  
sasvabhavyadarsanat | tatha hi agnirindhanamapeksha bhavati | na ca  
nihsvabhavo 'gnih, tasya ausnyadahakatvadisvabhavakaryopalambhat  
| evamagnimapeksha indhanam bhavati | na ca tannihsvabhavam,  
bahyamahabhutacatustayasvabhavatvat | evamupadanasapekso  
'pyupadata svabhavato bhavisyati, upadatsapeksam  
copadanamityagnindhanavadetau bhavisyata upadanopadataraviti |  
ucyate | syadetadevam, yadi agnindhane eva syatam, na tu stah | katham?  
iha yadi agnindhane syatam, niyatam te ekatvena va syatamanyatvena va?  
ubhayatha tu na yujyata ityaha-

yadindhanam sa cedagnirekatvam kartkarmanoh |  
anyascedindhanadagnirindhanadapyrte bhavet || 1 ||

tatra idhyate yat tadindhanam, dahyam kashadikasambhutam | tasya  
dagdha karta agnih | tatra yadi tavad yadindhanam sa evagniriti  
parikalpyate, tada kartkarmanorekatvam syat | na caivam  
drstam, ghatakumbhakarayoschetrcchettavyayoscaikatvaprasangat,  
tasya canabhyupagamat | atha anyatvam, evamapi yadi indhanadanyo 'gnih  
syat, tada indhananirapeksasyagnerupalabdhih syat | na hi  
ghatadanyah patastannirapekso na drstah | na  
caivamindhananirapekso 'gniriti na yuktametad || 1 ||

api ca | yadi indhanadanyo 'gnih syat, tadanim-

nityapradipta eva syadapradipanahetukah |  
punararambhavaiyarthamevam cakarmakah sati || 2 ||  
indhanatprthagbhuto 'gnirisyamano nityapradipta eva syat,  
apradipanahetukasca syat punararambhavaiyartham ca syat, evam ca sati  
akarmaka eva syat || 2 ||  
amumevartham pratipadayitukama aha-

paratra nirapeksatvadapradipanahetukah |  
punararambhavaiyartham nityadiptah prasajyate || 3 ||

iti | tatra pradipyate taditi pradipanamindhanam | pradipanam heturasyeti  
pradipanahetuka, na pradipanahetukah apradipanahetukah | yadi  
pradipanadanyo 'gnih syat, tada indhananirapeksah syat | yo hi  
yasmadanyah, sa tannirapekso drstah, ghatadiva patah |  
tatasca paratra nirapeksatvadapradipanahetukah syat,  
pradipanasapeksasya hi agneh tadabhava syannirvanam | yada tu  
pradipananirapeksa, tada nirvanapratyayavaikalyannityapradipta eva  
bhavet | nityapradipte cagnau sati agneraparinirvanartham (pp\_87)

casya upadanasamdhuksanadikam vyarthameva syat | evam ca sati  
akarmako 'gnih karta syat | na ca avidyamanakarmakasya kartrtvam  
vandhyasutasyeva | tasmadinndanadagneranyatvamiti na yujyate || 3 ||

atraha- yadetaduktam-

anyascedindhanadagnirindhanadapyrte bhavet |

iti, tadayuktam | ihanyatve 'pi sati agnindhanayorna vinaiva indhanena  
agnerastitvam | yasmajjvalaparigato 'rtho dahyatvalaksanah indhanam |  
tadasrayena ca agnirupalabhyate na prthak | yada caitadevam,  
agnisambandhadendhanavyapadeso bhavati, indhanasrayena  
cagnirupalabhyate na prthak, tada  
anyascedindhanadagnirityadidosaprasangasya nastyevavasara iti | asya  
paksasyasyayuktatamudbhavayannaha-

tatraitasmadidhyamanamindhanam bhavatiti cet |  
kenedhyatamindhanam tattavanmatramidam yada || 4 ||

yadi manyase jvalaparigato 'rtho dahyalaksanah indhanam,  
tadasrayascagniriti, evamapi parikalpyamane indhanamagnirdahatiti  
nopapadyate | yasmat

kenedhyatamindhanam tattavanmatramidam yada |

ihendhanamagnirdahatiti parikalpyamane jvalaparigatam dahyamindhanamiti,  
na caitadvayatirekenaparamagnim pasyamo yenendhanam dahyeta |  
yasmadetavanmatramidamupalabhyate yaduta jvalaparigatam dahyamatram |  
yada caitadvayatirikto nastyagnih, tada kena tadindhanam dahyatam?  
tavanmatramidam yada, idhyamanamatramidam yadetyarthah |  
tasmannagnirindhanam dahati tadvayatiriktagnyabhavat | yada caivam,  
tada kutah kasyacijjvalaparigatiriti sa eva doso na vepate || 4 ||

api ca | anyatvabhyupagame 'gnindhanayoridhyamanavyapadesabhavatkuta  
idhyamanamindhanam, kuto va indhanamagnirdhaksyatiti pratipadayannaha-

anyo na prapsyate 'prapto na dhaksyatyadahan punah |  
na nirvasyatyanyirvanah sthasyate va svalingavan || 5 ||

yadi indhanadanyo 'gnih syat, so 'nyatvadandhakaramivendhanam na  
prapnuyat | na ca dhaksyati  
apraptatvadviprkrstadesavasthitamivetyabhiprayah | evam ca  
idhyamanamindhanam bhavatiti nopapannameva | tatasca agnirindhanam na  
syat | anirvanasca svalingavaneva sthasyati, pradipta ityarthah |  
vasabdo 'vadhane drastavyo vikalpartho va | svalingavaneva  
agnih sthasyati, yadi va nastyanyatvamagnerindhanaditi | samuccaye va |  
anyo na prapsyati na dhaksyati na ca nirvasyati svalingavamsca  
sthasyati | tasmadayuktamindhanadanyatvamagneh || 5 ||

atraha- ayuktamagnindhanayoranyatvam, yasmanna prapsyate 'prapto na  
dhaksyatyadahan punarityadi, tadayuktam | drsta hi anyatve  
stripurusayoh praptih, evamagnindhanayorapi bhavisyatiti | ucyate-

anya evendhanadagnirindhanam prapnuyadyadi |  
stri samprapnoti purusam purusasca striyam yatha || 6 ||  
syadetadevam, yadi stripurusavatparasparanapeksa agnindhanayoh  
siddhih syat || 6 ||  
na tvastityaha-

anya evendhanadagnirindhanam kamamapnuyat |  
agnindhane yadi syatamanyonyena tiraskrte || 7 ||

na tvevam sambhavati yadindhananirapekso 'gnih syat,  
agninirapeksam cendhanamiti | tasmad drstantavaiyartham |  
anyonyapeksadhinajanmanam satyanyatve yesam praptih siddha,  
tesameva drstantatvenopadanam nyayam syat | te ca na  
sambhavantiti na yuktametadanyatve sati praptirastiti || 7 ||

atraya- yadyapi agnindhanayoh stripurusavatparasparanirapeksa  
siddhirnasti, tathapi parasparapeksa tavadasti | tatasca  
astyevagnindhanayoh svarupasiddhih parasparasapeksatvat | na hi  
avidyamanayorvandhyaputraduhitroh parasparapeksata drsteti |  
ucyate | evamapi-

yadindhanamapeksyagnirapeksyagnim yadindhanam |  
kataratpurvanispannam yadapeksyagnirindhanam || 8 ||

asyendhanasya ayamagnirdahakah karta, ityevam yadi  
indhanamapeksyagnirvyavasthapyate, asyagneridamindhanam  
karmetyevamagnimapeksya yadindhanam, tat kataradanayoh purvanispannam?  
kimindhanam yadapeksyagni syat, uta agniryamapeksyendhanam syat?  
tatra yadi indhanam purvanispannamiti kalpyate, tadayuktam,  
agninirapeksasya anidhyamanasyendhanatvabhavat, trnadeh sarvasya  
caiva indhanatvapasangat | atha purvamagnih pascadindhanamiti,  
tadapyayuktam, indhanatpurvasiddhasyagnerasambhavat,  
nirhetukatvapasangat | pascacapeksaya nisprayojanatvat |  
tasmannasti atra kimcitpurvasiddham yadapeksya itarasya siddhi syat  
|| 8 ||

athapi manyase- purvamindhanam pascadagniriti, evamapi

yadindhanamapeksyagniragneh siddhasya sadhanam |

bhavisyati | yadi indhanamapeksyagnirbhavisyatiti parikalpyate, evam  
tarhi siddhasya sato 'gneh punarapi sadhanam syat | vidyamanasyaiva  
padarthasya siddharupasyapeksa yujyate | na hi avidyamano devadatto  
grhe kamcidapeksate | evam yadi agnirvidyamano na syat,  
nasavindhanamapeksate | tasmadastitvamagne rambhupeyam | tada ca kimasya  
indhanasyapeksaya punah kartavyam? na hi siddho 'gnih punarindhanena  
(pp\_89) kartavyo yadarthamindhanapeksasaphalyam syat |  
tasmadindhanamapeksyagnirbhavatiti na yuktam |

api ca | yadi indhanamapeksyagnirbhavatiti parikalpyate-  
evam satindhanam capi bhavisyati niragnikam || 9 ||

yadi indhanamasiddham syat, naiva tadagnina apeksyeta,  
asiddhasyapeksayogat | tasmanniragnikasyendhanasya siddhirabhyupeya, na  
caivametaditi na yuktametaditi || 9 ||

atha matam- yaugapadyenaiva indhanasiddhaya agnisiddhih, agnisiddhaya ca  
indhanasiddhih | tatasca ekasyapi purvasiddhayanabhyupagamat, tatra  
yaduktam-

kataratpurvanispannam yadapeksyagnirindhanam |

iti, tadayuktamiti | ucyate | evamapisyamane ubhayasyapi nasti  
siddhih | yasmat-

yo 'peksya sidhyate bhavastamevapeksya sidhyati |  
yadi yo 'peksitavyah sa sidhyatam kamapeksya kah || 10 ||

tatra yadi yah agnyakhyo bhavah yamindhanakhyam bhavamapeksya  
sidhyati, indhanakhyasca bhavah yo 'gnina  
atmasiddhayarthamapeksitavyah, sa yadi tameva agnyakhyam  
padarthamapeksya sidhyati, kathyatamidanim sidhyatam kamapeksya  
kah iti | yada ca agnyabhavate sati indhanasya siddhireva nasti, tada  
akaranasyendhanasyabhavate kutastaddhetuko 'gnih prasetsyati? evam ya  
indhanakhyo bhavah yamagnyakhyam bhavamapeksya sidhyati,  
agnyakhyasca bhavo yah indhanakhyena atmasiddhayarthamapeksitavyah,  
sa yadi tamevendhanakhyam bhavamapeksya sidhyati, kathyatam  
kimidanim sidhyatam kamapeksya kah iti | yada hi indhanabhavate  
sati agneh siddhirnasti, tada niskaranasyagnerabhavate  
kutastaddhetukamindhanam? || 10 ||

itasca agnindhanayoh parasparapeksayapi siddhirasati,  
siddhasiddhayorapeksabhavaditi pratipadayannaha-

yo 'peksya sidhyate bhavah so 'siddho 'peksate katham |  
athapyapeksate siddhastvapeksasya na yujyate || 11 ||

yo hi agnyakhyo bhavah indhanakhyam bhavamapeksya sidhyati, sah  
asiddho va indhanamapeksate siddho va? yadi asiddhah, tada asiddhatvat  
kharavisnavannendhanamapeksate | atha siddhah, siddhatvat  
kimasyendhanapeksaya? na hi siddham punarapi sadhyate vaiyarthyat |  
evamindhane 'pi vacyam | tasmannagnindhanayoh parasparapeksaya  
yaugapadyena va siddhiriti || 11 ||

yatascaivam, tasmat-

apeksyendhanamagnirna

atha syat- anapeksyagnistarhi bhavisyatiti | etadapi na yuktamityaha-  
nanapeksyagnirindhanam |

anyatvapratishedhadahetukatvaprasangacca | yatha ca agnirapeksya va  
anapeksya va indhanam sambhavati, evamindhnamapityaha-  
apeksyendhanamagnim na nanapeksyagnimindhanam || 12 || etacca

anantameva gatarthatvanna punarucyate || 12 ||

atrah- kimanaya asmakamatisuksmeksikaya prayojanam, ye vayam  
brumah- yasmadagnina idhyamanamindhanam pratyaksata upalabhyate,  
tasmatte eva agnindhane iti | ucyate | syadetadevam, yadi agnirindhanam  
dahet | yadi indhane 'gnih sambhavet, sa indhanam dahet | na tu  
sambhavatityaha-

agacchatyanyato nagnirindhane 'gnirna vidyate |

indhanavyatiriktattavatkutascidanyato 'gneragamanam nasti, tasya  
adrstatvat | nirindhanasya cahetukasyagneragamanabhavat,  
sendhanasya cagamane prayojanabhavat, tatrapī cendhane tulyaparyanuyogat,  
anavasthaprasangacca agacchatyanyato nagnih | tatha indhane 'pyagnirna  
sambhavati tatanupalabhyamanatvat |

atha syat- vidyamanasyapi

mulodakadivadhivyañjakapratyayavaikalyatpurvamanupalabhyamanatvam,  
araninigharsanadabhivyañjakapratyayasambhavattu  
pascadupalabdhiriti | idameva tavatsampradharyate- kim  
punarmulodakadinamabhivyañjakaih pratyayaih kriyata iti | tatra  
svarupam tavanna kriyate vidyamanatvat abhivyaktih kriyata iti cet,  
keyamabhivyaktirnama? prakasateti cet, evam tarhi saiva kriyate  
purvamavidyamanatvadasyah | satkaryavadatyagascaivam jayate  
abhivyakteh purvamavidyamanatvatpascacca bhavat | svarupasya  
cotpattipratyayanirapeksatvatkhapuspavadabhivyaktipratyayasapeksatapi  
na syat | api ca iyamabhivyaktirabhivyaktasya va bhavasya parikalpyeta  
anabhivyaktasya va? tatra tavad yadabhivyaktam tannabhivyajyate,  
tasyabhivyaktivaivarthyat anistadosaprasangacca | anabhivyaktamapi  
nabhivyajyate khapuspavadanabhivyaktatvat | ityevamabhivyaktirna  
sambhavati ||

athapi syat- vidyamanasyaiva pratyayaih sthauilyam kriyate iti, evamapi  
yadeva sthauilyam purvam nastiti tadeva kriyata iti kutah  
sthauilyapadanamabhivyaktih? sauksmyasya ca nirhetukasyasambhavat  
kasya sthulatapadanamabhivyaktih syaditi | tadevam sarvatha indhane  
agnerna sambhava iti indhane 'gnirna vidyate | na cavidyamanagnina  
indhanasya dahanamupajayate ityasatyamevaitadupalabhate bhavan |

api ca | yatha purvam gatagatagamyamananam dusanamuktam-  
atrendhane sesamuktam gamyamanagatagataih || 13 ||

agnina indhanam dahyamanamupalabhyate ityatra indhanaprastave sesam  
dusanam gamyamanagatagatadusanena veditavyam,  
uktapathaviparyayena-

dagdham na dahyate tavadadagdham naiva dahyate |  
dagdhadagdhavinirmuktam dahyamanam na dahyate ||

ityadina | yata evam, ato nastyagnina indhanasya dahanamiti veditavyam ||  
13 ||

idanim yathopapaditamartham nigamayannaha-

indhanam punaragnirna nagniranyatra cendhanat |  
nagnirindhanavannagnavindhanani na tesu sah || 14 ||

tatra

yadindhanam sa cedagnirekatvam kartrkarmanoh |

bhavet, ityanena agnindhanayorakatvapratishedhat

indhanam punaragnirna, anyascedindhanadagnirindhanadapyrte bhavet |

ityadina anyatvasya pratishedhat

nagniranyatra cendhanat |

tattvanyatvobhayapaksapratishedhadeva

tadvatpaksadharadheyapaksanamapyarthatah pratisiddhatvattanapi

nigamayannaha-

nagnirindhanavannagnavindhanani na tesu sah |

iti | tatragnirindhanavanna bhavati | indhanamasyasmin va vidyata iti

vyatirekena va vyutpadena avyatirekena va | tatra vyatirekena-

tadyatha goman devadattah | avyatirekena- buddhiman devadatto

rupavanityadi | agnindhanayosca paksadvayasyapi

pratisiddhatvadindhanavanagniriti pratishedho vihitah | anyacca |

kundam dadhna adharatam pratipadyate | na

cendhanadanyatvamagnerastiti nagnavindhananiti yujyate | napi indhane

'styagnih, anyatvapratishedhaditi | evamadharadheyatapratishedho

'pyarthata upapadita eva || 14 ||

yatha cagnih pañcadha vicaryamano na sambhavati, evamatmapi,

ityatidisannaha-

agnindhanabhyam vyakhyata atmopadanayoh kramah | sarvo

niravasesena

tatra upadiyate ityupadanam pañcopadanaskandhah | yastanupadaya

prajñapyate, sa upadata grahita nispadaka atmetyucyate |

ahamkaravisayatvadahita utpadito 'hammano 'sminniti | tadasyatmana

upadanasya ca yah kramah siddhah, sa sarvo 'gnindhanabhyam

vyakhyato 'vagantavyo niravasesena ||

kah punah sarvasya niravasesasya ca bhedah? sarvagrahanenaiva pañca

paksah samanantaraprakranta abhisambadhyante | sarve ete pañcapi

paksah agnindhanavadatmopadanayorapyavikala dhaukaniyah |

yascaiya pratipadane upapattikramah pragupavarnitah, tena

niravasesena atmopadanayoh pratishedho veditavyah ityanena

sarvatmana

pratishedhasamyamagnindhanabhyamatmopadanayorveditavyamityupadarsanar

tham sarvo nirava sesenetyaha | tatra yadevopadanam sa eva atma,

ityevam kartrkarmanorekatvaprasanganna yujyate

napyanyadupadanamanya upadata,

skandhavyatirekenapyatmopalabhiprasangat, paratra  
nirapeksatvadityadiprasangacca | ekatvanyatvapratishedhacca  
skandhavanasyatma na bhavati | anyatvabhavacca natmani skandha na  
skandhesvatma | yata evam pañcasu prakaresu atmano na sattvam,  
tasmatkarmakarakavadeva atmopadanayoh parasparapeksiki siddhiriti  
sthitam ||

yascayamatmopadanayoh kramah, sa nanayoreva, kim tarhi-  
sardham ghatapatadibhih || 15 ||  
niravasesaih padarthaih sarvatha vyakhyato veditavyah |  
ghatadayo hi karyakaranabhuta avayavavayavibhuta  
laksanalaksyabhuta gunnagunibhuta va syuh | tatra  
mrdandacakrasutrasalilakulalakaravyayamadayo ghatasya  
karanabhutah, ghatah karyabhutah | kapaladayo niladayo va  
avayavabhutah ghato 'vayavi |  
prthubudhnalambausthadirghagrivatvadini laksanani ghato  
laksyah | syamatvadayo gunah, ghato guni | ityevam  
vyavasthapyah agnindhanavat kramo yojyah | esam ca  
ghatadinamatmopadanayosca madhyamakavataraprakaranad  
vyakhyanamavaseyam || 15 ||

tadevam karmakarakavadatmopadanayorghatadinam ca  
parasparapeksikyam siddhau vyavasthitayam  
tathagatavacanaviparitarthavabodhabhimanitaya  
tirthyam atopakalpitapadarthavyavastham saugatapravacanarthavenopaniya  
atimudhataya-

atmanasca satattvam ye bhavanam ca prthakprthak |  
nirdisanti na tanmanye sasanasyarthakovidan || 16 ||

tatra saha tena vartata iti satat, satato bhavah satattvam, aprthaktvam,  
ananyatvam ekatvamityarthah | tadetat satattvam ye varnayanti, na  
tanacaryah sasanarthapanditan manyate | tadyatha- atma  
upadanena prajñapyate yena, sahaiva tenopadanena sambhavati | sa na  
prthak | avyatirekenaiva bhavativityarthah | evam yena karanena  
mrdadina ghatah prajñapyate, tadavyatirekenaiva sa bhavati, na  
prthak | evamatmano bhavanam ca satattvam ye varnayanti, na te  
paramagambhirasya pratityasamutpadastha sasvatocchedarahitasya  
upadayaprajñaptyabhidhanasya tattvam pasyanti | prthak prthak ca ye  
nirdisanti, prthagityatmanam, prthagupadanam, prthak karyam,  
prthak karanam, ityadina anyatvam pasyanti, amunapi na  
sasanasyarthakovidanacaryo manyate | yathoktam-

ekatvanyatvarahitam pratisrutkopamam jagat |  
samkrantimasadya gatam buddhavamstvamaninditah ||

evam ca agnindhanapariksaya adhigatadharmatattvaparamasya yoginah  
kalpenakalalipsitairapi naiva vapurdahyate ragadvesamohahutasanairapi  
va iti | yathoktam bhagavata-

yatha gaganu na jatu dagdhapurvam subahubhi kalpasatairhi dahyamanam |  
gaganasama vijanamana dharman so 'pi na dahyati jatu sagnimadhye ||

sarvi hi jvalamani buddhaksetre pranidhi karoti samadhiye sthithitva |  
jvalata ayu prasamyatamasesa prthivi vinasyipi naivasyanyathatvam ||

tatha

aranim yatha cottaranim hastavyayamu trayebhi samgatih |  
iti pratyayato 'gni jayate jatu krtu karya laghu nirudhyate ||

atha panditu kasci margate kuta ayamagatu kutra yati va |  
vidiso disa sarvi margato nagatirnasya gatisca labhyati ||

skandhayatanani dhatavah sunya adhyatmika sunya bahirah |  
sarvatmaviviktanalaya dharmas akasasabhavalaksanah ||

imu idrsa dharmalaksana buddha dipamkaradarsane tvaya ||

anubuddha yatha tvayatmana tatha bodhehi sadevamanusan ||

viparitaabhutakalpilai ragadosaih paridahyate jagat |  
krpameghasamambusitalam muñca dharamamrtasya nayaka ||

iti vistarah ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau agnindhanapariksa nama dasamam prakaranam ||

11 purvaparipotipariksa ekadasamam prakaranam |

atrasa- vidyata eva atma, samsarasadbhavat | yadi hi atma na syat,  
kasya pañcagatike ajavamjavibhavana janmamaranaparamparaya  
samsaranam syat? uktam hi bhagavata- anavaragro hi bhiksavo  
jatijaramaranasamsarah iti | avidyanivarananam sattvanam  
trsnasamyojananam trsnagandurabaddhanam  
samsaratam samdhavatam purva kotirna prajñayata iti | yada ca  
bhagavadupadesatsamsaro 'sti, tada samsartapyasti | sa ca atma  
ucyate iti | ucyate | syadatma, yada samsara eva syat | katham?  
yasmadasya-

purva prajñayate kotirnetyuvaca mahamunih |  
samsaro 'navaragro hi nasyadirnapi pascimam || 1 ||

kotirbhago desa iti paryayah | purva kotih purvo desa  
ityarthah | yadi hi samsaro nama kascit syat, niyatam tasya  
purvamapi syat, pascimamapi, ghatadinamiva | uktam ca bhagavata-  
anavaragro hi bhiksavo jatijaramaranasamsara iti | yadeva avaragre  
na stah, samsarasya anavaragravacanat, samsara eva nastiti nanu  
spastamadesayamasa bhagavan | tasmannasti samsarah,  
purvaparipotayanupalambhat, alatacakravat, iti sthitam ||

atredam vicaryate- yadi purvam caparam ca samsarasya nisiddham  
bhagavata, katham punaridamaha- tasmattarhi samsaraksayaya  
pratipatsyamaha ityevam vo bhiksavah siksityavyam, iti? ucyate |

avidyanivarananam  
sattvanamityadivisesanopadanattesamevayamanavaragrah  
samsara iti pratiyate, na punastattvajñananilabalat  
samunmulitavidyanivaranatarunam | tesam tu  
lokottaramargajñanagnina  
dagdhasesaklesavasananulanihsesapadapanam bhavatyeva antah  
iti vijñeyam ||

katham punaradirahitanamantopadesa iti yavat | drstametad  
bahyesu vrihyadisu adyabhava 'pi dahanadisamparkadantasadbhavah  
| yathoktamaryadevapaih-

yatha bijasya drsto 'nto na cadistasya vidyate | tatha  
karanavaikalyajjanmano 'pi na sambhavah || iti |

sa ca antopadeso laukika eva vyavahare sthitva  
samsaracarakavabaddhanamutsahanartham sattvanam desito  
laukikajñanapeksaya | vastukacintayam tu samsara eva nasti,  
tatkuto 'sya pariksayah? pradipavasthayam rajjuragapariksayavat ||

atraha- yadyevam laukikajñanapeksaya antavad adirapi kim nocyate?  
ucyate | ahetukadosaprasangat laukikajñanapeksayapi  
samsarasyaderabhava ityubhayathapyaderabhava eveti vijñeyam || 1 ||

atraha- yadyapi avaragre na stah samsarasya, tathapi madhyamasti,  
apratishedhat | tatasca asti samsaro madhyasadbhavat | iha yannasti,  
na tasya madhyamasti tadyatha kurmaromapravaransyati | hasyah khalvasi  
| nanu ca bhoh,

naivagram navaram yasya tasya madhyam kuto bhavet |

agramiti adih, purvam, prathamam ucyate | avaramiti avasanam, antah,  
vyavaccheda ucyate | yasya samsarasya adirantasca pratisiddhah, tasya  
kuto madhyam bhavisyati? tatasca samjñamatrakameva  
viparyasaparavasamanasanam samsarah  
adimadhyavasanavirahitatvadakasavadalatacakradivaditi bhavah |  
samsarabhavacca nasti atmeti | yata evam  
samsarasyadimadhyavasanani na santi, ata eva  
samsarabhavajjatijaramaranadinam purvaparasahakrama api naiva  
santityaha-

tasmannatropapadyante purvaparasahakramah || 2 ||  
yatha ca nopapadyante tatha pratipadayannaha-

purvam jatiryadi bhavajjaramaranamuttaram |  
nirjaramarana jatirbhavajjayeta camrtah || 3 ||

yadi purvam jatirbhavet, tada maranasahita syat | na ca jaradirahita  
jatiryujyate, asamskratatvaprasangat | jaramaranarahitasya bhavasya  
jatau parikalpyamanayamanyatra amrtasyaiva devadattasya prathamamiha  
jatih parikalpyamana syat | tatasca adiman samsarah  
syadahetukadosasca | abhuvamatitamadhvanam, ityevam purvantakalpana

ca na syat | abhutva ca purvam pascadihotpadah syat ||

atha syat- amradinam yatha purvam vinapi jamaranasambandhat  
prathamameva utpado drstah, evamatmano 'piti | naivam |  
sadhysamatvat | amradinamapi hi svabijanirodhe samutpadyamanatvat  
nanyatravinastanamutpada iti samametata purvena ||

atha syat- anyadeva vrksadbijam, ato 'nyatravinasapurvaka eva  
vrksasyotpada iti naivam | karyakaranayoranyatvasyasiddhatvat |  
tatha ca vaksyati-

pratitya yadyadbhavati na hi tavattadeva tat |  
na canyadapi tattasmanocchinnam napi sasvatam ||

na ca bijadvrksasyanyatvam | atah sadhysamametata | yatasca  
anyatramrtasya ihotpado nasti, na purvam jatirabhyupeya || 3 ||

atha purvam jamaranam, pascajjatih, evamapi-

pascajjatiryadi bhavajjamaranamaditah |  
ahetukamajatasya syajjamaranam katham || 4 ||

jatipratyayam jamaranamiti vacanajjatihetukam jamaranamuktam  
bhagavata | yadi etatpurvam syattada nirhetukam syat | tasmanna  
yuktametata | yato 'pyuktam-

yatha ukkhitte lodhammi ukkheve atthi karanam | sadane karanam  
natthi annam ukkhevakarana || iti |

yathasyatrotksepah patanakaranam nanyat, evamihapi  
jatimevakaranatvena vinasasya varnayamo nanyat, iti nastyahetukata  
vinasasya | jatihetukatvaccasyodgamanameva vinasasya heturiti krtva  
esapi gatha sunita bhavati-

evime samkhata dhamma sambhavanti sakarana |  
sa bhava eva dhammanam yam vibhonti samuggata ||  
iti || 4 ||

idanim sahabhavenapi jatijamarananamasadbhavam  
pratipadayannaha-

na jamaranenaiva jatisca saha yujyate |  
mriyeta jayamanasca syaccahetukatobhayoh || 5 ||

yadi sahabhavo jatijamarananam syat, tada jayamanasya  
maranam syat | na caityuktam | na ca  
parasparaviruddhatvadalogandhakaravadekakalata yukta | na caivam loke  
drstam yajjayamana eva mriyate iti | api ca | ahetukatvam  
jatyadinam sahabhavakalpanayam syat | na hi sahabhutayoh  
savyetaragovisanayoranyonyahetukata drsteti na yuktametata || 5 ||

tadevam-

yatra na prabhavantyete purvaparasahakramah |  
prapañcayanti tam jatim tajjamaranam ca kim || 6 ||

yasyam jatau yatra jaramarane ete purvaparasaahakramah na santi,  
tam jatimanupalabhamana aryah kim prapañcayanti? kimsabdo  
'sambhave | naiva prapañcayantityarthah | athava | evamavidyamanesu  
jatyadisuta tam jatibhavidyamanam balah kim prapañcayanti  
tacca jaramaranam yanna samvidyate? tasmadavastuka eva balanam  
prapañca ityabhiprayah || 6 ||

yatha ca samsarasya purva kotirnaasti, evamanyesamapi  
bhavanamityaha-

karyam ca karanam caiva laksyam laksanameva ca |  
vedana vedakascaiva santyartha ye ca kecana || 7 ||

purva na vidyate kotih samsarasya na kevalam |  
sarvesamapi bhavanam purva kotirna vidyate || 8 ||

tatra yadi purvam karanam pascatkaryam syat, akaryakam  
karanam nirhetukam syat | atha purvam karyam pascatkaranam,  
evamapi karanatpurvam karyam nirhetukameva syat | atha  
yugapatkaryakarane syatam, evamubhayamapyahetukam syat | evam  
laksyalaksane vedanavedakau ca yojyau | na ca kevalam samsarasya  
vyakhyanena karyakaranadikam vyakhyatam veditavyam, api ca ye  
'pyante padartha  
jã±ã•nã±eyãprãmã•á!‡ãprameyasã•dhanasã•dhyã•vayavã•vayaviguá!‡aguá!‡yã•dayaá,  
, tesamapi purva kotirna vidyata iti yojyam || ata eva  
aryaratnameghasutre aryasarvanivaranaaviskambhina mahabodhisattvena  
bhagavan stutah-

adisanta hyanutpannah prakrtyaiva ca nirvrtah |  
dharmaste vivrta natha dharmacakrapravartane || iti

tatha-

adita sunya anagata dharma no gata asthita sthanaviviktah |  
nityamasaraka mayasabhavah suddha visuddha nabhopama sarvi ||

yam ca pabhasati dharma jinasya tam ca na pasyati so 'ksayataya |  
adiniratma nisattvimi dharmastamsca ca pabhasati no ca ksapeti |  
kalpita buccati kalpitamatram antu na labhyati samsaramane |  
koti alaksana ya puri asideti anagati pratyayataye ||

karma kriya ca pravartati evam hinautkrstataya samudenti |  
jaddaka dharma sada prakrtye sunya niratma vijanatha sarvan ||

ityadi || |

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau purvaparakotipariksa namaikadasamam  
prakaranam ||

12 duhkhopariksa dvadasamam prakaranam |

atrahã- vidyata eva atma, tatsambandhiduhkhasadbhavat | iha hi

pañcopadanaskandha dukkhamityucyate, tacca asti, tena ca dukkhena  
kasyacidbhavitavyam na nirasrayeneti, ato vidyata eva  
dukkhasyasrayah, sa catmeti | ucyate | syadatma yadi dukkhameva  
syat | taddhi bhavet svayam krtam va parakrtam va ubhayakrtam  
va heturahitam va | sarvatha ca isyamanam tatkaryameva nastiti  
pratipadayannaha-

svayam krtam parakrtam dvabhyam krtamahetukam |  
dukkhamityeka icchanti tacca karyam na yujyate || 1 ||

tatraiike vadinah svayam krtam dukkhamiti pratipannah | apare  
punah parakrtam, anye ca ubhayakrtam| kacidahetusamutpannameva  
dukkhamiti pratipannah | sarvatha ca taddukkhamsyamanam  
karyam kartavyam na yujyate, tadetatpratijñamatrakamiti || 1 ||

tatpratipadayannaha-

svayam krtam yadi bhavetpratitya na tato bhavet |  
skandhanimanami skandhah sambhavanti pratitya hi || 2 ||  
yasmadiman maranantikan skandhan pratitya ime aupapattyamsikah  
skandha utpadyante tasmatsvayam krtam dukkhamiti nopapadyate || 2 ||  
idanim parakrtamapi dukkham yatha na sambhavati, tatha  
pratipadayannaha-

yadyamibhya ime 'nye syurebhyo vami pare yadi |  
bhavetparakrtam dukkham parairebhirami krtah || 3 ||

yada amibhyo maranantikebhyah skandhebhyah ime aupapattyamsikah  
skandha anye syuh, ebhyo va aupapattyamsikebhyah ami maranantika  
skandhah pare syuh, syattadanim parakrtam dukkham | na  
caisamanyatvam drstam hetuphalasambandhavasthanat |  
vaksyati hi-

pratitya yadyadbhavati na hi tavattadeva tat | na canyadapi  
tattasmanocchinnam napi sasvatam || iti |

atah parakrtamapi dukkham na sambhavati | yadi hi anyatvam syat,  
tada sati anyatve etaih parabhutaih skandhairami parabhutah krtam  
iti yuktam vaktum syat | na caitadevam| iti parakrtamapi dukkham na  
sambhavati || 3 ||

atha syat- na brumo yasmaddukkhenaiva dukkham krtam, atah svayam  
krtamiti | kim tarhi svapudgalena yasmatsvayameva krtam, naparena  
krtva dattam, ityatah svayam krtam dukkhamiti brumah | ucyate-

svapudgalakrtam dukkham yadi dukkham punarvina |  
svapudgalah sa katamo yena dukkham svayam krtam || 4 ||

yadetanmanusyadukham pañcopadanaskandhalaksanam svayam  
pudgalena krtamiti parikalpyate, kalpyatamasau pudgalo yena taddukham  
svayam krtam | yadi tavadyena dukkhena svapudgalah prajñapyate,  
tadeva dukkham tena krtamiti, sa bhedenā kathyatamidam

tadduhkhamayamasya karteti | athapi manusyaduhkhopadanena pudgalena  
tadeva duhkham krtam syat, na tarhi svapudgalakrtam tat,  
parapudgalakrtameva syat | athopadanabhede 'pi pudgalabheda isyate,  
etacca nasti, upadanavyatiriktasya bhinnasya pudgalasya  
darsayitumasakyatvat | evam tavat svapudgalakrtam duhkham na  
bhavati || 4 ||

atrasa- ka evamaha svapudgalakrtam duhkhamiti? kim tarhi  
parapudgalajam duhkham | anya eva devaduhkhammanusyapudgalah,  
manusyapudgalasca devaduhkham krtva yasmaddevapudgalaya dadati,  
tena ca devaduhkhena devapudgalah prajñapyate, tasmattasya pudgalasya  
tadduhkham parapudgalajameva bhavati | ucyate-

parapudgalajam duhkham yadi yasmai pradiyate |  
parena krtva tadduhkham sa duhkkena vina kutah || 5 ||

yadi devaduhkham manusyapudgalakrtam, tena ca manusyapudgalena  
tadduhkham krtva parasmai devapudgalaya pradiyata iti sa devapudgalo  
devaduhkhavinirmuktah kuto yasmai pradiyeteti | evam  
tavadaparapudgalajasya duhkhasya pratigrahaka eva nasti || 5 ||

idanim yasca dadati, asavapi nastityaha-

parapudgalajam duhkham yadi kah parapudgalah |  
vina duhkkena yah krtva parasmai prahinoti tat || 6 ||  
yenopadanena sa manusyapudgalah prajñapyate, sa  
manusyopadanavyatiriktah katamo yo devapudgalaya devaduhkham  
krtva praheesyati? tasmatparapudgalajamapi duhkham na sambhavati ||  
6 ||

tatasca-

svayamkrtasyaprasiddherduhkham parakrtam krtah |  
paro hi duhkham yatkuryattattasya syatsvayam krtam || 7 ||

yadi devapudgaladuhkham manusyapudgalena krtatvatparakrtam  
bhavati, nanu, manusyapudgalasya svayamkrtameva tadbhavati | etacca  
nastityuktam | tatah svayamkrtasyaprasiddheryada manusyapudgalena  
svayam tadduhkham na krtam, tada kutah parapudgalasya devakhyasya  
tadduhkham parakrtam bhavisyatiti | ato 'pi parakrtam  
duhkham na sambhavati || 7 ||

idanim prakaranantarenapi paksadvayasambhavam  
pratipadayannaha-

na tavatsvakrtam duhkham na hi tenaiva tatkrta |  
paro natmakrtascetsyadduhkham parakrtam katham || 8 ||

itasca svaparabhyam duhkhasya karanam na yujyate, yasmanna  
tavatsvakrtam duhkham | kim karanam? yasmanna tenaiva hi tat  
krta, svatmani vrttivirusodhat, atah svakrtam nasti | na  
parakrtamapi, yasmadyo 'sau parah karotiti parikalpyate, sa eva  
tavannatmana krto natmana nispannah tasyapi

hetvantarapeksanat | yasca svatmana na nispannah, sa  
kathamavidyamanasvabhavah san param karisyatiti na yuktametat || 8 ||

idanimubhayakrtamapi dukkhamasadityaha-

syadubhabhyam krtam dukkham syadekaikakrtam yadi |

yadi hi ekaikena dukkhasya karanam syat syattadanimubhabhyam  
krtam dukkham | na caikaikakrtam tat, uktadosat | na caikaikena  
pranatipate krte dvabhyam krtam iti vyapadeso drstah ||

idanim nirhetukamapi dukkham yatha nasti, tatha pratipadayannaha-  
parakarasvayamkaram dukkhamahetukam kutah || 9 ||

parena akaro akaranam yasyeti parakaram | na svayamkaro  
'syetyasvayamkaram | yadi dukkham svayamkrtam nasti,  
parakrtamapi nasti yathoktena nyayena, tadidanim kuta eva nirhetukam  
bhavisyati khapuspasaugandhyavat? dukkhabhavatkutastasyasrayabhuta  
atma || 9 ||

yatha ca caturdha vicaryamanam dukkhamasat, evam bahya api  
bijankuraghatapatadayo bhava veditavyah, iti pratipadayannaha-  
na kevalam hi dukkhasya caturvidhyam na vidyate |

sarvesam

bahyanamapi bhavanam caturvidhyam na vidyate || 10 ||  
purvavatsarva samam yojyam | yadi khalvesam dukkhadinam  
caturvidhyasambhavah, tatkatamena tarhi idanim prakarena esam  
siddhiriti | ucyate | svabhavato yadi etani dukkhadini syuh,  
niyatamesam ceturnam prakaranamanyatamena prakarena siddhih  
syat | na tvasti | tasmatsvabhavato na santi dukkhadinityavasiyate |  
atha viparyasamatralabdhatmasattakaya dukkhadisamvrteh  
pratityasamutpadavyavastha (pp\_103) mrgyate, tada  
karmakarakapariksaprakaranavihitavidhina  
yathoditapaksacatustayatiraskarena  
idampratyayatamatrarthapratityasamutpadasiddhaya siddhirabhyupeya |  
yathoktam-

svayamkrtam parakrtam dvabhyam krtamahetukam |  
tarkikairisyate dukkham tvaya tuktam pratityajam || iti ||

uktam ca bhagavata aryopaliprcchayam-

tatha

samvrti bhasitu dharma jinena samskrta 'samskrta pasyatha eva |  
nastiha bhutatu atma naro va ettaku laksana sarvajagasya ||

krsnasubham ca na nasyati karma atmana krtva ca vedayitavyam |  
no 'pi tu samkrama karmaphalasya no ca ahetuka pratyubhoti ||

sarvi bhava alika vasikasca riktaka tucchaka phenasamasca |  
mayamaricisama sada sunya desituh samvrtu te ca viviktah ||

sailaguhagiridurganadisu yadva pratisruka jayi pratitya |  
evimu samskrta sarvi vijana mayamaricisamam jagu sarvam ||  
ityadi || 10 ||  
ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau dukhpariksa nama dvadasamam prakaranam ||

13 samskarapariksa trayodasamam prakaranam |

yatascaivam samanantaratikrantaprakaranavidhina  
svaparobhayakrtatvamahetusamutpanatvam ca nirupyamanam  
bhavanamasat, anyascotpadako vidhiraśan, utpannarupatvena caite bhava  
avidyatimiropahatamatinayananam balaprthagjananam khyanti,  
tasmannihsvabhava eva santo balanam visamvadaka  
mayakarituragadivat tadanabhijñanam na tu vijñanam | ata eva  
sarvadharmasvabhavavyaparoksadhinayanah  
samunmulitasesavidyavasana  
caturviparyasaviparyastatranasattvaparitranya aviparitanaih  
svabhavyopadesatparobuddho jagadvibodhako mahakarunikah-

tanmrśa mosadharmā yadbhagavanityabhasata |  
sarve ca mosadharmanah samskarastena te mrsa || 1 ||

sutre uktam- tanmrśa mosadharmā yadidam samskrtam | etaddhi khalu  
bhiksavah paramam satyam yadidamamosadharmā nirvanam |  
sarvasamskarasca mrsa mosadharmanah iti | tatha- nastyatra  
tathata avitathata va | mosadharmakamapyetat | pralopadharmakamapyetat iti  
| tadanena nyayena yanmosadharmā tanmrśetyevam  
yasmaduktavamstathagato bhagavan, sarve ca mosadharmanah  
samskarah, tasmanmosadharmakatvena te samskara mrsa bhavanti  
citrakarayantradarikavat,  
laksanopetayantramayavaranañcitodayanavatsarajavat | tatra  
visamvadakam mosadharmakam vitathakhyatyalatacakravat | ato  
nihsvabhavatvena mrsa sarvasamskarah mosadharmakatvat  
maricikadijalavat | yattu satyam na tanmosadharmakam, tadyatha  
nirvanamekam | tatasca vihitaya upapattya asmaccagamat siddham  
sarvabhavanam naihsvabhavyam | sunyah sarvadharmā  
nihsvabhavayogena iti ca prajñāparamita- ardhastikapathat || 1 ||

atrasa- yadyevam mosadharmakatvena sarvasamskaranam  
mrsatvam pratipaditam bhavata, nanvevam sati na santi sarve  
bhava iti sarvapadarthapavadini mithyadrstireva syat | ucyate |  
satyam mosadharmakah sarvasamskarah, ye 'dyapi bhavantam  
musnanti | nanu ca bhoh,

tanmrśa mosadharmā yadyadi kim tatra musyate |

yada asmabhih tanmrśa mosadharmakam ityuktam, tada kim tatra  
musyate? kim tatrabhavo bhavati? kascidyadi padartha 'bhavisyat,  
syattasyapavadadabhavadarsananmithyadrstih | yada tu  
padarthameva kamcinna pasyamah, tada kim tatra musyate? naiva

kimcidabhavo bhavativityukto 'yamupalambho bhavatah |

atraha- yadi abhavadarshanamapi na pratipadyate, kim punaranenagamena pratipadyata iti? ucyate-

etattuktam bhagavata sunyataparidipakam || 2 ||

yadetaduktam bhagavata, tanna bhavanamabhavaparidipakam kim tarhi sunyataparidipakam svabhavanutpadaparidipakamityarthah |

yathoktamanavataptahradapasamkramanasutre-

yah pratyayairjayati sa hyajato no tasya utpadu sabhavato 'sti |

yah pratyayadhinu sa sunya ukto yah sunyatam janati so

'pramattah ||

iti || 2 ||

atraha- nayamagamo bhavasvabhavanutpadam paridipayati, kim tarhi nihsvabhavatvam, svabhavasyanavasthayitvam, vinasitvam, iti | kuta

etaditi cet,

bhavanam nihsvabhavatvamanyathabhavadarshanat |

vicaryamananamanyathatvam viparinamadarsanat ityarthah |

etaduktam bhavati- yadi bhavanam svabhavo na syat, tadanim

naivaisamanyathatvamupalabhyeta | upalabhyate ca parinamah |

tasmatsvabhavanava sthayitvameva sutrartha iti vijñeyam ||

itascaitadevam | yasmat-

asvabhavo bhavo nasti bhavanam sunyata yatah || 3 ||

yo hyasvabhavo bhavah, sa nasti | bhavanam ca sunyata dharma

isyate | na ca asati dharmini tadasrito dharma upapadyate | na hi asati

vandhyatanaye tacchayamatopapadyata iti | tasmadastyeva bhavanam

svabhava iti || 3 ||

api ca-

kasya syadanyathabhavah svabhavascenna vidyate |

yadi bhavanam svabhavo na syat, yo 'yam viparinamalaksanah

anyathabhavah, sa kasya syaditi? atrocyate | evamapi parikalpyamane

kasya syadanyathabhavah svabhavo yadi vidyate || 4 ||

iha yo dharmo yam padartham na vyabharati, sa tasya svabhava iti

vyapadyate, aparapratibaddhatvat | agnerausnyam hi loke

tadavyabharitvat svabhava ityucyate | tadeva

ausnyamapsupalabhyamanam parapratyayasambhutvatkrtrimatvanna

svabhava iti | yada caivamavyabharina svabhavena bhavitavyam, tada

asya avyabharitvadanyathabhavah syadabhavah | na hi agnih

saityam pratipadyate | evam bhavanam sati svabhavabhyupagame

'nyathatvameva na sambhavet | upalabhyate caisamanyathatvam | ato nasti

svabhavah || 4 ||

api ca | ayamanyathabhavo bhavanam naiva sambhavati,

yaddarshanatsvabhavata syat | yatha ca na sambhavati, tatha

pratipadayannaha-

tasyaiva nanyathabhavo napyanyasyaiva yujyate |  
yuva na jiryate yasmadyasmajjirno na jiryate || 5 ||

tasyaiva tavat pragvat pragavasthayam vartamanasya  
bhavasyanyathatvam nopapadyate | तथा हि युनो युववस्थायामेवा  
वर्तमानस्या नस्ति अन्यथात्वं | अथापि अवस्थान्तराप्राप्तस्यािवा  
अन्यथात्वं परिकल्प्यते, तदपि नोपपद्यते | अन्यथात्वं नामा  
जराय पार्याय | तद्यदि युनो नस्यते, अन्यस्यािवा जिनस्या  
भवति, तदपि ना युज्यते | यस्मान्ना हि जिनस्या पुनर्जारा  
सम्बन्धह, निस्प्रयोजनत्वं | किं हि जिनस्या पुनर्जारा  
सम्बन्धह कुर्यात्? तदगमानन्तरेणा जिनताभवज्जिरनो  
जिर्या इति ना युज्यते | अथा युना एवयथाभवह, तदायुक्तम्,  
अप्राप्तजारवस्थस्या युवति व्यपदेशत, अवस्थद्वयस्या चा  
पारस्परविरोधत्वं || 5 ||

अपि चा |

tasya cedanyathabhavah ksirameva bhaveddadhi |

अथा स्यात्- क्शिरवस्थपरित्यगेना दध्यावस्था भवति, अथा ना  
क्शिरमेवा दधि भवति | उच्यते | यदि क्शिरम दधि भवति  
नस्यते पारस्परविरोधत्वं-  
क्शिरद्वयस्या कस्यथा दधिभवो भविस्यति || 6 ||  
किमुदकस्या दधिभवो भवति? तस्मादसम्बद्धमेवा तद्वयस्या दधिभवो  
भविस्यति | तदेवमन्यथात्वासम्भवत् कुतस्तद्विद्वान्  
सर्वव्यवहारात् भवानाम प्रस्यस्यति ना युक्तमेतत् |  
यथाहोक्तम्यारतनाकरामायणसूत्रे-

यो ना पि जयति नो उपपद्यति नो च्यवते ना पि जिर्या धर्मह |  
तम जिनु दार्याति नारसिम्हा तत्रा निस्यात् सत्त्वा महर्शि ||

यस्या स्वभावना विद्याति कस्य नो 'प्राभवत् कुतस्तद्विद्वान्  
नन्तरतो ना पि बाहिरतो वा लभ्यति तत्रा निस्यात् नथाह ||

सन्ता गति कथिता सुगतेना नो चा गति उपपद्यति कस्य |  
तत्रा चा व्योहारस्य गतिमुक्तो मुक्तो मुक्तो मुक्तो मुक्तो ||

सर्वे वदन्ति नित्यं धर्मस्य सत्त्वात् ग्राह्यत्वं मुक्तस्य लोकम् |  
मुक्ता स्वयम् गतिमुक्तो गतिमुक्तो तस्य प्रागतो ना चा तिरनाह ||

प्रागतो 'सि भवन्ति तिरनाह प्रागतो ना चा लभ्यति कस्य |  
परु ना विद्याति नपि अपरु प्रागतो 'सि वदन्ति चा वक्यम् ||

वचना विद्याति यम चा वदन्ति यम पि वदन्ति ना विद्याति तम पि |  
यस्या वदन्ति ना विद्याति सो 'पि यो 'पि विजानति सो 'पि असन्तो ||

तत्रा प्रान्तात् जगाम इमं सर्वम् विताह विकल्पानिवेशनेना |  
सन्ता विजानति यो नरु धर्मस्य स्तेहि तथागतु द्रष्टा  
स्वयम्बुधुह ||

सन्ता प्राजानति धर्मस्य प्रान्तात् प्रीति सा विन्दति तस्य सत्त्वात् | सो  
भवति जिनु जित्वेना क्लेशान् अत्मा ..... | तेना विजानति बोधि  
जिनानाम बुद्ध्या बोध्यते सा जगाम पि |

ityadi || 6 ||

yaccoktam- asvabhavo bhavo naivasti, sunyata ca bhavanamisyate,  
tasmadasti sunyataasrayo bhavasvabhava iti, etadapi na yujyate ityaha-

yadyasunyam bhavetkimcitsyacchunyamiti kimcana |  
na kimcidastyasunyam ca kutah sunyam bhavisyati || 7 ||

yadi sunyata nama kacit syat, tada tadasrayo bhavasvabhavah syat  
| na tvevam | iha hi sunyata nameti sarvadarmanam  
samanyalaksanamityabhyupagamat asunyadharmabhavadasunyataiva  
nasti | yada ca asunyah padartha na santi, asunyata ca nasti,  
tada pratipaksanirapeksatvacchunyatapi (pp\_108)  
khapuspamalavannastityavasayatam | yada ca sunyata nasti,  
tadatadasraya api padartha na santiti sthitamavikalām || 7 ||

atraya- trini vimoksamukhani sunyatanimittapranihitakhyani  
vimuktaye vineyebhyo bhagavata nirdistani  
sarvathirthikasamayasadhanani saugata eva pravacane samupalabhyante |  
yesamupadesarthameva buddha bhagavanto  
'sesathirthyavadamahamohandhakaranugatajagati jagadekapradipa  
nairatmyopadesavicchinnaśikha utpadyante | sa  
bhavamstathagatapravacanavyakhyānavyājena idanim tameva  
sunyatam pratikseptumarābhavan, ityālam bhavata  
svargapavargamargasamucchedakeneti | ucyate | aho vata bhavanatyunmukha iva  
atyantaviparyasannirvanapuragaminam sivamrjum paramam  
panthanamavadhuya bhavabhīnivesavya, kulitam  
samsarakāntaranugameva margam mokṣapuragamitvena samasrito  
nirmumuksuh san samsarataṅkantarāh sadbhīrupalabhya eva san  
abhimānabhīnivesagrahapavarasataya tanevopalabhate | nanu bhoh,  
niravasesaklesavyadhīkītsakairmahāvaidyārājai-

sunyata sarvadrstinam prokta nihsaranam jinaih |  
yesam tu sunyata drstistanasadhyan babhasire || 8 ||

iha sarvesameva drstikrtanam sarvagrabhinivesanam  
yanihsaranamapravrttih sa sunyata | na ca drstikrtanam  
nivr̥ttimatram bhavah | ye tu tasyamapi sunyatayam  
bhavabhīnivesinah, tan prati avacaka vayamiti kuto 'smadupadesat  
sakalalāpanavyavrttya mokṣo bhavisyati? yah nakimcidapi te  
panyam dasyamityuktah, sa cet 'dehi bhostadeva mahyam  
nakimcinnama panyam,'; iti bruyat, sa kenopayena sakyah  
panyabhavam grahayitum? evam yesam sunyatayamapi  
bhavabhīnivesah, kenedanim sa tesam tasyam bhavabhīniveso  
nisidhyatamiti? ato mahabhaisajye 'pi dosasamjñitvat  
paramacīkītsakairmahāvaidyaistathagataih pratyakhyata eva te |  
yathoktam bhagavata aryaratnakutasutre-

yanna sunyataya dharman sunyan karoti, api tu dharma eva sunyah |  
yannanimittena dharmananimittan karoti, api tu dharma evanimittah |  
yannapranihitena dharmanapranihitan karoti, api tu dharma

evapranihitah | yaivam pratyaveksa, iyamucyate kasyapa madhyama  
pratipaddharmanam bhutapratyaveksa | ye hi kasyapa  
sunyatopalambhena sunyatam pratisaranti, tanaham  
nastapranastaniti vadami ||

iti pravacanat ||

tatha-

varam khalu kasyapa sumerumatra pudgaladrstirasrita, na tveva  
abhavabhinivesikasya sunyatadrstih | tatkasya hetoh?  
sarvadrstikrtanam hi kasyapa sunyata nihsaranam | yasya  
khalu punah sunyataiva drstih, tamahamacikitsyamiti vadami |  
tadyatha kasyapa glannah purusah syat | tasmai (pp\_109) vaidyo  
bhaisajyam dadyat | tasya tadbhaisajyam sarvadosanuccarya svayam  
kosthagatam na nihsaret | tatkim manyase kasyapa api tu sa  
purusastato glanyanmukto bhavet? no hidam bhagavan | gadhataram  
tasya purusasya glanyam bhavet, yasya tadbhaisajyam  
sarvadosanuccarya kosthagatam na nihsaret | bhagavanaha- evameva  
kasyapa sarvadrstikrtanam sunyata nihsaranam | yasya khalu  
punah sunyataiva drstih, tamahamacikitsyamiti vadami || iti || 8  
||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau samskarapariksa nama trayodasamam prakaranam ||

14 samsargapariksa caturdasamam prakaranam |

atraha- astyeva bhavasvabhavah, tatsamsargopadesat | iha yannasti, na  
tasya samsargah, tadyatha vandhyasutaduhitroh | asti ca  
samskaranam samsargopadesah | caksuh pratitya rupani  
cotpadyate caksurvijñanam, trayanam samnipatah sparsah,  
sparsasahaja vedaneti vistarah | tatha samjña ca vedana ca  
samsrstavetau dharmau nasamsrstaviti samskaranam  
samsargopadesah | tadevam samsargopadesadvidyata eva bhavasvabhava  
iti | ucyate | syadetadevam, yadi samsarga eva bhavato bhavet, na tvasti,  
yasmāt-

drastavyam darsanam drasta trinyetani dviso dvisah |  
sarvasasca na samsargamanyonyena brajantyuta || 1 ||

tatra drastavyam rupam, darsanam caksuh, drasta vijñanam |  
esam trayanam dviso dvisah samsargo nasti | caksuso  
rupasya ca, caksuso vijñanasya ca, vijñanasya rupasya ca samsargo  
nasti | ityevam dviso dvisah samsargo na bhavati | sarvaso 'pi  
trayanamapyesam yugapacca samsargo nasti || 1 ||

yatha ca drastavyadarsanadrastanam dviso dvisah sarvasasca  
samsargabhavah,

evam ragasca raktasca rañjaniam ca drsyatam |

ragasya raktasya ca samsargo nasti, ragasya rañjaniasya ca,  
trayanamapi yugapatsamsargo nasti | yatha caisam, evam-  
traidhena sesah klesasca sesanyayatanani ca || 2 ||  
anyonyena samsargam na vrajanti | trayah prakarastridha,  
tridhabhavastraidham | tena traidhena sesah klesa  
dvesamohadayah, te ete dvesadvistadvesianiyadina traidhena  
srotrasrotrsrotavyadina ca || 2 ||

kasmatpunaretesam samsargo nastityaha-

anyenanyasya samsargastaccanyatvamna vidyate |  
drastavyaprabhrtinam yanna samsargam vrajantyatah || 3 ||

yadityayam yasmadarthe | yadi drastavyadinam parasparamanyatvam  
syat, tada ksirodakayoriva anyena anyasya samsargah syat |  
taccanyatvam yasmadesam drastavyaprabhrtinam na  
sambhavati, ato naite samsarga brajanti || 3 ||

api ca |

na ca kevalamanyatvam drastavyaderna vidyate |  
kasyacitkenacitsardham nanyatvamupapadyate || 4 ||  
na ca kevalam karyakaranabhavasthitanam  
drastavyadinamanyatvam na sambhavati, ghatapatadinamapi  
padarthanam sarvesam naiva sambhavatityavasiyatam || 4 ||  
yatha caisam drastavyaprabhrtinam parasparato 'nyatvamasat,  
tatha pratipadayannaha-

anyadanyatpratityanyannanyadanyadrte 'nyatah |  
yatpratitya ca yattasmattadanyannopapadyate || 5 ||

iha yadetad ghatakhyam vastu patadanyaditi vyapadisyate,  
tadetadanyadanyatpratitya anyadbhavati | anyavastunah rte, rte  
'nyatah, vina anyat, anyadanyanna bhavati | yacca patakhyam vastu anyad  
ghatakhyam vastu pratitya anyadbhavati, tasmatpatakhyadvastunah  
tad ghatakhyam vastu nanyadbhavatityavasiyatam | yasmat, yatpratitya  
yadbhavati, tasmattadanyanna bhavati, sapekstvad bijankuravat  
hrasvadirghavacceti | tatha ca vaksyati-

pratitya yadyadbhavati na hi tavattadeva tat |  
na canyadapi tattasmannocchinnam napi sasvatat ||  
iti || 5 ||

atraya- yadi ghatadanyah patah syat, tam ca prthagbhutam  
patamapeksya anyo ghatah syat, tada ko dosa iti | ucyate-

yadyanyadanyadanyasmadanyasmadapyrte bhavet |  
tadanyadanyadanyasmadrte nasti ca nastyatah || 6 ||

eko 'tra anyasabda upadarsane, aparasca arthantaraparamarsi, anyasca  
prasiddhocaranam, iti anyasabdatrayopadanam | yadi hi etad  
ghatakhyam vastu patadanyasmadanyat syat, tad ghatakhyam vastu  
anyasmadapi patakhyadrte anyadbhavet, tada ca patanirapeksasyaiva

ekaikasya ghatasya anyatvam bhavet | yaddhi yasmadanyat, tattena vinapi  
siddhayati | tadyatha | sa eva ghato na svarupanispattavanyam  
patamapeksate | evamanyatvamapi yadi ghatasya anyasmatpatadrte  
bhavet, tadanim patanirapeksasya ghatasya paratvam syat | na tu  
ekaikasya patanirapeksasya ghatasyanyatvam drstam|  
tasmadanyadbhavatiti bruvata yadapeksya yadanyat, tatastadanyanna  
bhavatiti sphutamabhyupetam bhavati ||

atraha- yadi khalu anyatvamevam kutascitkasyacinnasti, nanu idamapi tada  
na sambhavati vaktum- yasmadanyatpratitya anyadanyadbhavatiti, tasmadeva  
tadanyadanyanna bhavatiti | ucyate | yata eva hi parasparapeksiki  
bhavanamanyatvasiddhih, ata eva anyadityucyate laukike vyavahare sthitva  
| vastutastu pariksyamanamanyatvam na sambhavatiti brumah ||

yadi tarhi evamapyavidyamane 'pyanyatve lokasamvrtya patadanyo ghata  
iti vyapadisyate, atha kasmad bijankurayorapi evamanyatvam na  
vyapadisyate? ucyate | naiva hi loko ghatapatayoriva  
bijankurayoranyatvam pratipadyate, ghatapatayoriva  
janyajanakatvabhavaprasangat, yaugapadyabhavaprasangat | api ca |  
yasmadbijamatramu tva bijakaryam vrksamupadarsayati puman loke-  
ayam vrkso mayopta iti, tasmaloke 'pi karyakaranabhutanam  
nastyeva paratvamiti vyavasthapyate || 6 ||

atraha- yadi padarthantare padarthantarapeksa parabuddhih syat,  
syadesa dosah- tasmattadanyanna bhavatiti | na tvevam brumah |  
kim tarhi iha anyatvam nama samanyaviseso 'sti, tadyatra samavetam sa  
padarthah padarthantaranirapeksayapi para ityucyate,  
tasmaduktadosanavasaro 'smatpakse iti | ucyate syadetadevam, yadi  
anyatvameva syat, na tvasti | ihedamanyatvam kalpyamanamanyasmin va  
kalpyeta ananyasmin va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyata iti pratipadayannaha-  
nanyasmin vidyate 'nyatvamananyasminna vidyate |

tatra anyasminnanyatvamastiti kalpyate, kim tadanimanyatvaparikalpanaya?  
anyavyapadesasiddhayartham hi bhavata anyatvam parikalpyate | sa ca  
anyavyapadeso vinapyanyatvena siddha eva, yasmallabdhanavyapadesa eva  
padarthe 'nyasmin anyatvam kalpyate, ityevam tavadanyasminnanyatvam na  
sambhavati idanimanyasminnapi anyatvam nasti, yasmadananya ucyate  
ekah, tatra ca anyatvaviruddhamekatvamastiti yatah virodhadananyasminnapi  
anyatvam na sambhavati | yacca idanim nanyasminnananyasmin vidyate  
tadvayatiriktasya padarthantarasyasambhavad etadvayatirikte 'pi padarthe  
na sambhavati, tatraivasti | yada caivamanyatvameva nasti, tada  
anyatvasamavayanibandhanah anyabuddhidhvanipravrttiheturanyo 'pi padartho  
nastiti siddham ||

atraha- yadyapi anyatvam nasti, tathapi anyastavadasti | na ca asati  
anyatve anyo bhavitumarhati, ato 'nyatvam bhavisyatiti | ucyate-  
avidyamane canyatve nastyanyadva tadeva va || 7 ||  
yada anyatvameva nastiti prak pratipaditam, tada kutah asati anyatve  
anyadva tadeva va bhavisyati? tadeveti ananyatvamityarthah |

tasmannasti anyadva tadeva va || 7 ||

atraha- vidyanta eva darsanadayah, samsargasadbhavat | iha  
darsanadinam yadyapi anyatvam nastiti pratipaditam, tathapi  
trayanam samnipatah samgatih sparsa iti samsargo 'sti |  
tatasca samsargasadbhavad vidyanta eva darsanadaya iti | ucyate |  
syurevam, yadi tesam samsarga eva syat | na tvasti | yatha ca nasti,  
tatha pratipadayannaha-

na tena tasya samsargo nanyenanyasya yujyate |

iha yadi darsanadinam samsargah syat, sa ekatvena va parikalpyeta  
anyatvena va? tatra ekatve nasti samsargah | na hi ekakam  
ksiramudakanirapeksamudakena samsrjyata ityucyate | prthaktve 'pi  
samsargo nasti | na hi udakatprthagavasthitam ksiramudakena  
samsrjyata iti kathyate | evam darsanadinam yadi ekatve sati  
samsargah parikalpyate, so 'nupapannah | ekakasyapi caksusah  
samsrstiprasangat | atha prthaktvam, evamapyanupapannah |  
ekakasyapi caksuso rupadibhyah prthagbhutasya  
samsrstiprasangat | asati samsarge nasti darsanadikamiti  
siddham ||

atraha- yadyapi samsargo nasti, tathapi samsrjyamanam  
samsrstam samsrasta casti, tadapratishedhat | na ca  
samsargamantarena samsrjyamanam samsrstam samsrasta  
ca sambhavati | tasmatsamsargo 'pi bhavisyatiti | ucyate | etadapi na  
yuktam | yasmadyada samsarga eva nastiti pratipaditam, asati ca (pp\_113)  
samsarge tada kutah samsrjyamanadikam? tatra  
vartamanasamsargakriyasadhanakarmabhutam samsrjyamanam,  
samsrstam nispannasamsargakriyam, samsrasta karta  
kriyanispattau svatantryenavasthitah | tadatra samsargabhavadeva  
samsrjyamanadikamapasyamstatpratishedham nigamayannaha-  
samsrjyamanam samsrstamsamsrasta ca na vidyate || 8 ||  
iti | yathoktam bhagavata [upalipariprcchayam]

sarvasayogi tu pasyati caksustatra na pasyati pratyayahinam |  
[naiva ca] caksu papasyati [rupam] tena sayogaviyogavikalpah ||

alokasamasrita pasyati caksu rupa manorama citravicitram |  
yena ca yogasamasrita caksustena na pasyati caksu kadaci ||

te parinirvrta laukika sura yehi svabhavata jñatibhi dharmah |  
kamagunairhi caranti asangah sanga vivarjiya sattva vinenti ||

no pi ca sattva na jiviha kasci sattvahitam ca karonti jinendrah |  
..... sattvu na asti karonti ca artham ||

sangu na vidyati atra kadaci ..... |  
..... tasya na vidyati vedana loke ||

tatha-

bhavitu marga pavartitu jñāna sunyaka dharma niratmaka sarvi |  
yena vibhavita bhontimi dharmastasya bhavetpratibhanamanantam ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau samsargapariksa nama caturdasamam prakaranam ||

15 svabhavapariksa pañcadasamam prakaranam |

atraha- vidyata eva bhavanam svabhavah,  
tannispadakahetupratyayopadanat | iha yannasti na tasya  
nispadakahetupratyayopadanamasti yatha khapuspasya | upadiyante ca  
bijavidyadayo hetupratyaya ankarasamskaradinam nispadakah,  
ityato vidyata eva bhavasvabhava iti | ucyate | yadi bhavanam  
samskarankuradinam svabhavo 'sti, kimidanim vidyamananam  
hetupratyayaih prayojanam | yatha vartamanibhutanam  
samskarankuradinam bhuyonispattaye  
avidyabijadinamupadanam kriyate evamanyadapi tadutpattaye na  
kartavyam syat, tatsvabhavasya vidyamanatvaditi pratipadayannaha-  
na sambhavah svabhavasya yuktah pratyayahetubhih |

atha syat- naivotpadatpurvam kasyacidbhavasya svabhavo 'sti yato 'sya  
vidyamanatvadutpattivaiarthyam syat, kim tarhi  
utpadatpurvamavidyamanasyaiva svabhavasya hetupratyayan pratitya  
pascadutpado bhavatiti | evamapihyamane-  
hetupratyayasambhutih svabhavah krtako bhavet || 1 ||  
atha syat- isyata eva hetupratyayasambhutatvatsvabhavasya krtakatvam,  
tasmatkrtakasyaiva svabhavasyabhyupagamat krtakatvaprasango  
nasmakam badhaka iti, etadapi na yuktamityaha-

svabhavah krtako nama bhavisyati punah katham |

krtakasceti svabhavasceti parasparaviruddhatvadasamgatarthametad | iha  
hi svo bhavah svabhava iti vyutpatteh, yah krtakah padarthah, sa  
loke naiva svabhava iti vyapadisyate, tadyatha apamauspyam  
dhatupisacapratyayanispaditah karketanadinam  
padmaragadibhavasca | yastu akrtakah sa svabhavah, tadyatha  
agnerausnyam jatanam padmaragadinam padmaragadisvabhavasca  
| sa hi tesam padarthantarasamparkajanitatvatsvabhava ityucyate |  
tadevamakrtakah svabhava iti lokavyavahare vyavasthite vayamidanim  
brumah- yadetadausnyam tadasyagneh svabhavo na bhavatiti  
grhyatam krtakatvat, iha  
manindhanadityasamagamadaraninirdharsanadesca  
agnerhetupratyayasapeksataiva upalabhyate | na ca  
agnivyatiriktamausnyam sambhavati | tasmadausnyamapi  
hetupratyayajanitam, tatasca krtakam, krtakatvaccapamausnyavat  
svabhavo naiva bhavatiti sphutamavasiyate ||

nanu ca gopalanaganjanaprasiddhametad agnerausnyam svabhava iti |  
kim khalu asmabhiruktam na prasiddhamiti? etattu vayam brumah-  
nayam svabhavo bhavitumarhati svabhavalaksanaviyuktatvat |

avidyaviparyasanugamattu loko nihsvabhavameva bhavajatam  
sasvabhavatvena pratipannah | yatha hi (pp\_115) taimirikah  
timirapratyayasantameva kesadsvabhavam  
sasvabhavatvenabhinivistah, evamavidyatimiropahatamatinayanataya  
bala nihsvabhavam bhavajatam sasvabhavatvenabhinivista  
yathabhinivesam laksanamacaksate agnerausnyam svalaksanam  
| tato 'nyatranupalambhadasadharanatvena svameva laksanamiti krtva  
| balajanaprasiddhayaiva ca bhagavata tadevaisam samvrtam  
svarupamabhidharme vyavasthapitam | sadharanam tvanityatvadikam  
samanyalaksanamiti coktam | yada tu  
vigatavidyatimiravadataprajñacaksusam darsanamapeksyate, tada  
vitimiraih taimirikopalabdhakesadarsanavat  
balajanamatiparikalpitanupalabdhhasvabhavairaryaih pura ucyate  
parahitavyaparaih, nayam svabhavo bhavanamiti |  
yathoktamaroyalankavatarasutre-

kesondukam yatha mithya grhyate taimirikairjanaih |  
tatha bhavavikalpo 'yam mithya balairvikalpyate ||

na svabhavo na vijñaptirna ca vastu na calayah | balairvikalpita hyete  
savabhutaih kutarkikaih || iti |

tatha-

svabhavanutpattim samdhaya mahamate maya sarvadharmā anutpanna  
ityuktah || iti vistarah ||

atrasa- yadi khalu idamagnyaderausnyadikam  
hetupratyayasambhutatvena krtakatvannihsvabhavamityucyate,  
kimidanim tatsvabhavasya laksanam kascasau svabhava iti vaktavyam  
| ucyate-

akrtrimah svabhavo hi nirapeksah paratra ca || 2 ||

iha svo bhavah svabhava iti yasya padarthasya yadatmiyam rupam  
tattasya svabhava iti vyapadisyate | kim ca kasyatmiyam  
yadyasyakrtrimam, yattu krtrimam na tattasyatmiyam tadyatha  
apamausnyam | yacca yasyayattam tadapi tadatmiyam tadyatha sve  
bhrtyah, svani dhanani | yattu yasya parayattam na tattasyatmiyam  
tadyatha tavatkalikayacitakamasvatantram | yatascaivam krtrimasya  
parasapeksasya ca svabhavatvam nestam, ata eva  
ausnyamagnerhetupratyayapratibaddhatvatpurvammabhutva  
pascadutpadena krtakatvanna svabhava iti yujyate | yatascaitadevam, ato  
yadevagneh kalatraye 'pyavyabhicari nijam rupamakrtrimam,  
purvamabhutva pascadyanna bhavati, yacca hetupratyayasapeksam na  
bhavati apamausnyavat paravaravat dirghahrasvavadva, tat svabhava  
iti vyapadisyate | kim khalu agneh tadittham svarupamasti? na tadasti,  
na capi nasti svarupatah | yadyapi evam, tathapi  
srotrnamuttrasaparivarjanartham samvrtya samaropya tadastiti  
brumah | yathoktam bhagavata-

anaksarasya dharmasya srutih ka desana ca ka | sruyate desyate

capi samaropadanaksarah || iti |

ihapi ca vaksyati-

sunyamiti na vaktavyamasunyamiti va bhavet |  
ubhayam nobhayam ceti prajñaptartham tu kathyate ||

yadi khalu tadadhyaropadbhavadbhirastityucyate, kidrsam tat? ya sa  
dharmanam dharmata nama, saiva tatsvarupam | atha keyam  
dharmanam dharmata? dharmanam svabhava | ko 'yam  
svabhava? prakrtih | ka ceyam prakrtih? yeyam sunyata |  
keyam sunyata? naihsvabhavyam | kimidam naihsvabhavyam? tathata  
| keyam tathata? tathabhavo 'vikaritam sadaiva sthayita |  
sarvathanutpada eva hyagnyadinam  
paranirapeksatvadakrtrimatvatsvabhava ityucyate ||

etaduktam bhavati- avidyatimiraprabhavopalabdham bhavajatam  
yenatmana vigatavidyatimiranamaryanamadarsanayogena  
visayatvamupayati, tadeva svarupamesam svabhava iti vyavasthapyate |  
tasya cedam laksanam- akrtrimah svabhavo hi nirapeksah paratra  
ca | iti vyavasthapayambabhuvuracarya iti vijñeyam | sa caisa  
bhavanamanutpadatmakah svabhava akimcittvena  
abhavamatratvadasvabhava eveti krtva nasti bhavasvabhava iti  
vijñeyam | yathoktam bhagavata-

bhavanabhavaniti yah prajanati sa sarvabhavesu na jatu sajjate |  
yah sarvabhavesu na jatu sajjate sa animittam sprate samadhim ||  
iti || 2 ||

atrasa- yadyapi svabhavo nasti bhavanam, tathapi parabhavastavadasti,  
tadapratishedhat sati ca parabhave svabhavo 'pi bhavisyati |  
svabhavamantarena parabhavaprasiddheriti | ucyate-

kutah svabhavasyabhava parabhavo bhavisyati |  
svabhava parabhavasya parabhavo hi kathyate || 3 ||

iha svabhava eva hi loke kascitsvabhavantarapeksaya para iti  
vyapadisyate | yadi hi agnerausnyam svabhava syat,  
dravasvabhavasalilasapeksaya parabhava iti vyapadisyeta | yada tu  
mumuksubhirvicaryamanasya kasyacitsvabhava eva nasti, tada kutah  
paratvam syat? parabhavacca svabhavo 'pi nasti iti siddham || 3 ||

atrasa- yadyapi svabhavaparabhavau na stah, tathapi bhavastavadasti,  
apratishedhat | sa ca bhavo bhavan svabhavo va bhavet, parabhavo va |  
tasmatsvabhavaparabhavavapi bhavisyata iti | ucyate-

svabhavaparabhavabhyamrte bhava kutah punah |  
svabhava parabhave va sati bhavo hi sidhyati || 4 ||

bhavo hi parikalpyamanah svabhavo va bhavet, parabhavo va | tau ca  
purvoktavadhina na stah, iti tayorabhavadbhavo 'pi  
nastityavadharyatam || 4 ||

atrahā- yadyapi bhavata bhavah pratisiddhah, tathapyabhavo 'sti,  
pratisedhabhavat | tatasca bhavo 'pi bhavisyati  
pratidvandvisadbhavat, abhavavaditi | ucyate | syadbhavah, yadi abhava  
eva syat | na tvastityaha-

bhavyasya cedaprasiddhirabhavo naiva sidhyati |  
bhavyasya hyanyathabhavamabhavam vruvate janah || 5 ||

iha hi yadi bhavo nama kascidabhavisyat,  
syattasyanyathabhavadabhavah | ghatadayo hi vartamanavasthayah  
pracyutah santah anyathabhavamapannah abhavadhvanivacya bhavanti  
loke | yada tvami ghatadayo bhavarupatvenaivasiddhah, tada kuto  
'vidyamanasvabhavanamanyathatvamiti | atah abhavo 'pi nasti || 5 ||

tadevam sarvatha svabhavaparabhavabhavabhavesu anupapadyamanesu  
avidyatimiropahatamatinayanataya viparitam-

svabhavam parabhavam ca bhavam cabhavameva ca |  
ye pasyanti na pasyanti te tattvam buddhasasane || 6 ||

ye hi tathagatapravacanaviparitavyakhyanabhimanitaya prthivyah  
kathinyam svabhavah, vedanaya visayanubhavah, vijñānasya  
visayaprativijñāptih svabhavah, ityevam svabhavam bhavanam  
varnayanti, anyadvijñānam, anyadrupam, anyaiva ca vedana, ityevam  
parabhavam varnayanti, vartamanavastham ca vijñānadikam  
bhavatvena ye varnayanti, vijñānadikameva ca atitatamapannamabhava  
iti, na te paramagambhirasya pratityasamutpadasya tattvam varnayanti |  
yasmadyathoditopapattiviruddham svabhavaparabhavadinamastitvam, na  
copapattiviruddham padarthasvabhavamanuvarnayanti tathagatah |  
svayamaviparitatesapadarthatattvasambodhat | ata eva buddhanameva  
bhagavatam vacanam pramanamityupavarnayanti vicaksanah,  
sopapattikatvenavisamvadakatvat | ata eva ca aptebhyah  
prahinasesadosebhyah agatatvat, agamayatiti samantat tattvam  
gamayatiti va, amimukhyadgamanadva tadasrayena lokasya  
nirvanagamanat sambuddhavacanasyaiva agamatvam vyavasthapyate |  
tadanyamatanam tu upapattiviyuktatvanna pramanyam, agamabhasatvam  
ca vyavasthapyate || 6 ||

yasmacca etani svabhavaparabhavabhavabhavadarsanani  
yuktividhuratvanna tattvani, ata eva mumuksunam vineyajananam-

katyayanavavade castiti nastiti cobhayam |  
pratisiddham bhagavata bhavabhavavibhavina || 7 ||

uktam hi bhagavata aryakatyayanavavadasutre-

yadbhuyasa katyayana ayam loko 'stitam va abhinivisto  
nastitam ca | tena na parimucyate |  
jatijaravyadhimaranasokaparidevaduhkhadaurmanasyopayasebhyo na  
parimucyate | pañcagatikatsamsaracarakagarabandhananna parimucyate |  
matrmaranasamtapaduhkhanna parimucyate |

pitmaranasamtapaduhkhaditi vistarah ||

idam ca sutram sarvanikayesu pathayate | tadasmadagamata  
yathopavarnitayascopapatternarhati  
prajñasvabhavaparabhavabhavabhavadarsanam  
tathagatavacanadatyantaviruddhamasthatum | bhagavata pratisiddhatvat |  
kimvisistena bhagavata? bhavabhavavibhavina | bhavabhavau  
vibhavayitum silamasyeti bhavabhavavibhavi |  
yathavasthitabhavabhavaviparitasvabhavaparijñānad  
bhavabhavavibhaviti bhagavanevocyate | tena bhagavata  
bhavabhavavibhavina yasmadastitvamca nastitvam ca ubhayametata  
pratisiddham, tasmanna yuktam bhavabhavadarsanam  
tattvamityasthatum ||

tatha-

astiti kasyapa ayameko 'ntah | nastiti kasyapa ayameko 'ntah |  
yadenayorantayormadhyam,  
tadarupyamanidarsanamapratisthamanabhasamaniketamavijñāptikam |  
iyamucyate kasyapa madhyamam pratipad bhutapratyaveksa iti ||

tatha-

astiti nastiti ubhe 'pi anta suddhi asuddhiti ime 'pi anta |  
tasmadubhe anta vivarjayitva madhye 'pi sthanam na karoti panditah  
||

astiti nastiti vivada esah suddhi asuddhiti ayam vivadah |  
vivadapraptya na dukkham prasamyati avivadapraptya ca dukkham  
nirudhyate || iti |

atrasa- yadi punarevamagnyadinam svabhavata evastitvam syat, ko  
dosah syat? uktadosah-

hetupratyayasambhutat svabhavah krtako bhavet |  
ityadina || 7 ||

api ca | yadi ayamesamagnyadinam svabhavah syat, tasya  
vidyamanasya sato na syat punaranyathatvamiti pratipadayannaha-

yadyastitvam prakrtya syanna bhavedasya nastita |

yadi agnyaderbhavasya prakrtya svabhavato 'sthitvam, tada asya  
svabhavasya prakrtya vidyamanasya punaranyathatvam na syat | yasmat-  
prakrteranyathabhavo na hi jatupapadyate || 8 ||

yadi esamagnyadinamiyameva prakrteh syat, svabhavah syat, tada  
prakrteravikarinitvanna kadacitpunaranyathabhava upapadyeta | na hi  
akasasyanavarantatvam kadacidapyanyathatvam pratipadyate |  
evamagnyadinamapi prakrtya vidyamananam punaranyathatvam na syat  
| upalabhate ca bhavanesamanyathatvaprabandhoparamalaksanam  
vinasam | tasmadviparinamadharmitvadapamausnyavat nayamesam  
svabhava iti pratyatam || 8 ||

atrahā- yadi prakṛtya vidyāmanasyanyathatvasambhavadanyathatvasya  
ca upalabhyamanatvat prakṛtiresam bhavanam nastityucyate, nanu  
ca evamāpi-

prakṛtau kasya ca satyamanyathatvam bhaviṣyati |

kasya idanim prakṛtya svarupenavidyāmanasya khapuspasyeva  
anyathatvam bhaviṣyati? tasmadavidyāmanaprakṛtikasya  
anyathatvanupalambhat, anyathatvasya ca darsanat, astyeva svabhava iti |  
ucyate | yadi tavakena matena prakṛtya svabhavena asamvidyāmanasya  
anyathatvabhavad anyathatvasya ca darsanatprakṛtiritiucyate, evamāpi-  
prakṛtau kasya ca satyamanyathatvam bhaviṣyati || 9 ||

kasyedanim prakṛtya svabhavena vidyāmanasya vartamanasyaiva  
anyathatvam bhaviṣyati? tasmāt prakṛtya vidyāmanasya anyathatvam  
nastiti sarvatha anyathatvasambhava eva | tatasca nasti  
prakṛtirbhavanamīoti vijñeyam || 9 ||

yaccapyuktam- anyathatvasya darsanannasti prakṛtiriti, tadāpi  
paraprasiddhaya anyathatvadarsanamadhikṛtyoktam, na tvasmabhih  
kadacidāpi kasyacidanyathatvamabhyupetaṃ | tadevamatyantatah  
prakṛtivasamvidyāmanayam sarvadharmesu asamvidyāmanesu  
asvabhavesu tadanyathatve ca asamvidyāmane yo hi idanimastitvam  
nastitvam ca bhavanam parikalpayati, tasya evam parikalpayato  
niyatameva-

astiti sasvatagraho nastityucchedadarsanam |

prasajyata iti vakyasesah | taccāitat sasvatocchedadarsanam  
svargapavargamargantarayakaradvad yasmanmahanarthakaram,  
tasmadastitvanastitve nasriyeta vicaksanah || 10 ||  
kasmātpunarbhavabhavadarsane sati sasvatocchedadarsanaprasango  
bhavatīti? yasmāt-

asti yaddhi svabhavena na tannastiti sasvatam |  
nastidanimabhutpurvamityucchedah prasajyate || 11 ||

yat svabhavena astityucyate, svabhavasyanapayitvanna tat kadacidāpi  
nastiti, evam bhavasyastitvabhyupagame sati sasvatadarsanamapadyate  
| purvam ca vartamanavasthayam bhavasvarupamabhyupetya idanim  
tadvinastatvannastiti pascadabhyupagacchatah ucchedadarsanam  
prasajyate | yasya tu bhavasvabhava eva nopapadyate, na tasya  
sasvatocchedadarsanaprasangah, bhavasvabhavanupalambhat ||

nanu ca bhavanam svabhavo nastiyabhyupagacchato ma  
bhudbhavadarsanabhavacchasvatadarsanam, ucchedadarsanam tu  
niyatam prasajyate iti | naivamabhavadarsanam bhavati | yo hi purvam  
bhavasvabhavamabhyupetya pascāt tannivṛttimalambate, tasya  
purvopalabdhasvabhavapavadat syadabhavadarsanam | yastu  
tāimirikopalabdhakasesviva vitāimiriko na kimcidupalabhate, sa nastiti  
bruvan kimcinnastiti bruyat pratīsedhyabhavat | viparyastanam tu  
mithyābhīnivesanivṛttyarthamataimirika iva vāyam brumah- na santi

sarvabhavah iti | na caivam bruvatamasmakam  
parahitavyaparaparyananamucchedadarsanaprasangah | yathoktam  
sutre-

yo hi bhagavan purvam ragadvesamohabhavabhyupagamam krtva  
pascanna santi ragadvesamohabhava iti braviti, sa bhagavan vai nastiko  
bhavati | iti vistarah ||

yastu paratantracittacaittavastumatramabhyupetya tasya  
parikalpitasvabhavabhavadastitvadarsanam pariharati,  
samklesavyavadananibandhanasya ca  
paratantravastumatrasadbhavanastitvadarsanam pariharati, tasya  
parikalpitasyavidyamanatvat paratantrasya ca vidyamanatvad  
astitvanastitvadarsanadvayasyapi upanipatat kuto 'ntadvayapariharah?  
hetupratyayajanitasya ca sasvabhavenayuktatvapratipadanadayuktamevasya  
vyakhyanam | tadevam madhyamakadarsane eva  
astitvanastitvadvyadarsanasyaprasangah, na  
vijñanavadidarsanadisviti | vijñeyam | ata evoktamaryaratnavalyam-

sasamkhyauullukyanirgranthapudgalaskandhavadinam |  
prccha lokam yadi vadatyastinastivyatikramam ||

dharmayautakamityasmadastinastivyatikramam |  
viddhi gambhiramityukta buddhanam sasanamrtam || iti ||

tathavidhavineyajanabodhanurodhattu paramarthadarsanasya upayabhutatvat  
neyarthatvena bhagavata mahakarunaparatantrataya vijñanadivado  
desitah sammitiyapudgalavadavat, na nitarthah iti vijñeyam |  
yathoktamaryasamadhirajabhatarake-

nitarthasutrantavisesa janati yathopadista sugatena sunyata |  
yasmin punah pudgala sattva puruso neyarthato janati sarvadharmam ||

etacca aryaksayamatinirdesadisvisti vistarena boddhavyamiti |  
bhavabhavadarsanadvayaprasango yavat tavatsamsara ityavetya  
mumuksubhiredadarsanadvayanirasena sadbhirmadhyama pratipad bhavaniya  
yathavaditi | etaccoktam bhagavata-

bhava abhava vibhavayi jñanam sarvi acintiya sarvi abhutam |  
ye puna cittavasanuga balah te dukhita bhavakotisatesu ||

bhavanabhavaniti yah prajanati sa sarvabhavesu na jatu sajjate |  
yah sarvabhavesu na jatu sajjate sa animittam sprasate samadhim ||  
iti |

tatha-

smaramyham purvamatita adhvani acintiyē kalpi naranamuttamah |  
utpannu lokarthakaro maharsi namena so 'bhavasamudgato 'bhut ||

sa jatamatro gagane sthithitva sarvana dharmanabhava desayi |  
tadanurupam krta namadheyam sabdena sarvam trisahasra vijñāyī ||

devapi sarve pramumocu sabdam abhavanameti jino bhavisyati |  
yo jatamatrah pada sapta prakraman abhava dharmana samam prakasayi  
||

buddho yada bhesyati dharmarajah sarvana dharmana prakasako  
munih |  
trnagulmavrksausadhisailaparvate abhava dharmana ravo  
bhavisyati ||

yavanti sabdastahi lokadhatau sarve hyabhava na hi kasci bhavah |  
tavanti kho tasya tathagatasya ravu niscari lokavinayakasya || iti |

bhavatiti bhavah satta | na vidyate satta svabhavah  
sarvabhavanamityabhavah sarvadharmah, sunyah sarvadharmah  
nihsvabhavayogeneti prajñāparamitapathat  
bhavasvabhavasyanupapatteh |

abhava dharmana ravo bhavisyati

ityadina sutrartho 'vagantavyah ||

yavanti sabdastahi lokadhatau sarve hyabhava na hi kasci bhavah |  
ityadi |

bhutva abhavapratisedhāvivaksitatvad bhavabhavartha eva  
svabhavabhavarthah ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau svabhavapariksa nama pañcadasamam prakaranam ||

16 bandhamoksapariksa sodasamam prakaranam |

atrahā- vidyata eva bhavanam svabhavah, samsarasadbhavat | iha  
samsaranam samsr̥tih gatēgatyantaragamanam samsara ityucyate |  
yadi bhavanam svabhavo na syat, kasya gatēgatyantaragamanam  
samsarah syat? na hi avidyamananam vandhyasunusamskaranam  
samsaranam dr̥stam | tasmāt samsarasadbhavat vidyata eva  
bhavanam svabhava iti | ucyate | syadbhavanam svabhavah, yadi  
samsara eva bhavet | na tvasti | iha yadi samsarah syat, sa niyatam  
samskaranam va bhavet sattvasya va? kim cāta? ubhayatha ca  
dosa ityaha-

samskarah samsaranti cenna nityah samsaranti te |  
samsaranti ca nanityah sattve 'pyesa samah kramah || 1 ||

tatra yadi samskarah samsarantiti parikalpyate, kim te nityah  
samsaranti uta anityah? tatra na nityah samsaranti niskriyatvat,  
anityanam ca ghatadinam sakriyatvopalambhat | atha anityah, ye  
hi akriyah, te utpadasamanantaram eva vinastah | ye ca  
vinastah,

kutastesamavidyamanatvad vandhyasunusamskaranamiva kvacid gamanam?  
ityevamanityanamapi nasti samsarah ||

athapi syat- anitya eva santo hetuphalasambandhaparamparaya  
avicchinakramah samtanena ca pravartamanah samskarah  
samsaratiti | etadapi nopapadyate | kutah? yat tavadutpadyate karyam,  
tasya samsaro nasti, kutascidanagamanat kvaciccagamanat | yacca  
karanam nastam, tasyapi samsaro nasti, kutascidanagamanat  
kvaciccagamanat | samskaramatravyatirekena  
atitanagatayorasiddhatvat, nastajatatvena avidyamanatvat ||

uttarasmin ksane utpanne purvah samsaratiti cet, yadi  
purvottarayoh ksanayorekatvam syat, syadetadevam | na tu ekatvamasti  
karyakaranabhavat, caksurupacaksurvijñananam nasti ca |  
kim ca ekatve sati purvottaraksanavacyataiva na syat | na hi eko  
devadattah ekada purvascottarasceti vyapadisyate | evamihapi ekatvat  
purvottaraksanavyapadesa eva na syat | api ca purvaksano nasta  
iti na syaduttaraksanavadavyatiriktatvat | uttaraksana utpanna iti na  
syat, purvaksanavadavyatiriktatvat | atha anyatve sati samsaranam  
syat, evam sati arhatamapi samsaranam syat | anyasya prthagjanasya  
samsarotpattisadbhavat | nirvrtasca pradipah pradipantare  
jvalatiti syat | kim canyat | nastadva purvaksanaduttarasya  
ksanasyodayah syadanastannasyamanadva? tatra yadi  
nastadisyate, vahnidagdhadapi bijadankurodayah syat, tatasca  
nirhetukah syat | atha anastat, evamapi avikrte 'pi bije  
'nkurodayah syat, karyakaranayosca yaugapadyam syat,  
nirhetukascotpadah syat | nasyamanaditi cet |  
nastanastavyatirekena nasyamanabhavat,  
nastanastayosca (pp\_124) vihitadosatvannasyamanadapi  
nastyutpattiriti, kutah karyakanavyavastha  
purvottaraksanavyavastha va bhavisyati? yada ca  
purvottaraksanavyavastha karyakanavyavastha ca nasti, tada  
samtano 'pi nasti, tadabhavannasti bhavatam samsara iti  
anityanamapi samsaranam nasti samsara iti ||

atraike varnayanti- satyam samskara na samsaranti  
utpattividhurvat, kim tarhi sattvah samsaratiti | ucyate | sattve  
'pyesa samah kramah | sattvah samsaratityucyamane kimasau nityah  
samsarati, uta anityah, iti vicaryamane ya eva samsaranam  
samsarananupapattikramah, sa samatvatsattve 'pi samo nipatati |  
tasmatsattvo 'pi na samsarati || 1 ||

atraha- naiva hi sattvasamskaranam samsaranupapattikramah samo  
bhavitumarhati, yasmadiha samskaranam nityanityabhutanam  
samsaranam nastityuktam | na caivamatma nityanityabhutah | tasya  
hi skandhebhystattvanyatvavaktavyatavat  
nityatvenanityatvenapyavaktavyata vyavasthapyate | tasmadatmaiva  
samsaratiti na cuktadosaprasanga iti | ucyate-

pudgalah samsarati cetskandhayatanadhatusu |  
pañcadha mrgyamano 'sau nasti kah samsarisyati || 2 ||

yadi pudgalo nama kascit syat, sa samsaret | na tvasti | yasmat  
skandhayatanadhatusu pañcadha mrgyamano nasti | katham krtva?

indhanam punaragnirna nagniranyatra cendhanat |  
nagnirindhanavannagnavindhanani na tesu sah ||

agnindhanabhyam vyakhyata atmopadanayoh kramah ||

ityevam skandhayatanadhatusvabhava atma na bhavati | napi tebhyo  
vyatiriktah | na skandhayatanadhatuman | na skandhayatanadhatusvatma  
| natmani skandhayatanadhatavah | ityevam pañcadha mrgyamana  
atma na sambhavati purvoditena nyayena | yascedanim  
skandhayatanadhatusvevam vicaryamanah pañcadha na sambhavati,  
sa kathamavidyamanah san samsarisyatiti? evamatmano 'pi nasti  
samsarah, vandhyasutasyeva avidyamanatvat || 2 ||

api ca | ayamatma-

upadanadupadanam samsaran vibhavo bhavet |  
vibhavascanupadanah kah sa kim samsarisyati || 3 ||

bhavatu kamamatmanah samsarah, yadi anupadanasya sato 'sya  
samsaro yuktah syat | katham punarasya anupadanata prasajyata iti  
pratipadayannaha-

upadanadupadanam samsaran vibhavo bhavet iti |

iha hi manusyopadanaddevopadanam gacchan parityajya va  
manusyopadanam devopadanam gacchedaparityajya va? yadi  
tavatparityajya gacchatityucyate, tada purvopadanasya  
parityagaduttarasya canupadanattadantarale vibhavah syat | vigato  
bhavo vibhavah | bhavah pañcopadanaskandhah, tadrहितah syat |  
yasca vibhavo 'nupadanah, sa skandharahitatvat  
prajñaptiyupadanakaranarahitatvannirhetukah syat | yasca anupadano  
nirañjano 'vyakto nirhetukah, kah sah? na kascit sah | nastyeva sa  
ityarthah | tasmimscasati tadabhavadeva upadanamapi  
nirupadatrkam nastiti kim samsarisyati? nastyeva tat,  
yatsamsarisyatityarthah | athava, kimityetat  
samsaranakriyavisesanam | tatasca avidyamanatvat naiva  
samsaranakriyam karisyati | evam tavatpurvopadanaparityagena  
samsaranamayuktam | atha aparityagena, tathapi nopapadyate | kim  
karanam? purvasyaparityagaduttarasya ca grahanad yasmadekasyatmano  
dvayatmakata syat | na caitadisyata iti | tasmadaparityagenapi  
samsaranam nasti ||

atha purvottarayorbhavayormadhye antarabhavikaskandhasambhavat, taisca  
sopadanatvat sopadanam samsarato 'pi na vibhavatapasanga iti |  
tadapi na yuktam,

purvabhavaparityagaparityagabhyamantaramavikaskandhasamsare 'pi  
tulyaprasangatvat ||

yugapattyagopadanadadosa iti cet, ucyate | kimekadesena

purvopadanam tyajate ekadesenantarabhavopadanam samcarati, atha sarvatmana? tatra yadi avayaveneti parikalpyate, tada dvayatmakatapasangadityuktadosah | atha sarvatmana, evamapi sa eva vibhavatapasanga apadyate | etavamstu visesah yadantarabhavasamcare 'tisamipyat suksmam kalamanupadanah syat | na ca sarvatmana ekasya padarthasya abhinnapadarthasya visaye yugapat tyagopadane drste | na hi ekasya devadattasya sarvatmana grhadgrham samcaratah ekada tyagopadanakriye dve sambhavatah | atha ekena padena ekasya parityagadaparasya copadanad yugapattyagopadane parikalpyete, nanu evam sati padadvayavad dvayatmakata atmanah syat | amsena purvatravasthanadamsena cottaratravasthanadanekavayavata prasajyeta | tasmad yaugapadyenapi tyagopadane na sambhavatah ityaparihara evayam | tasmadantarabhavopadane 'pi sa eva dosaprasanga iti sarvatha atmano 'pi nasti samsarah ||

yada ca samskaranamatmanasca samsaro nasti, tada nastyeva samsara iti sthitam || 3 ||

atrasa- vidyata eva samsarah, pratidvandvisadbhavat | iha yo nasti, na tasya pratidvandvi vidyate, tadyatha vandhyasunoriti | asti ca samsarasya pratidvandvi nirvanam | tasmadasti samsara iti | ucyate | syatsamsarah, yadi tatpratidvandvi nirvanam syat | na tvastityaha-

samskaranam na nirvanam kathamcidupapadyate | sattvasyapi na nirvanam kathamcidupapadyate || 4 ||

yadi nirvanam nama kimcit syat, tat parikalpyamanam samskaranam nityanam va parikalpyeta anityanam va? tatra nityanamavikarinam kim nirvanam kuryat? anityanamapi asamvidyamanam kim nirvanam kuryaditi sarvam purvena tulyam | na kathamciditi na kenapi prakarenetyarthah ||

atha sattvasya nirvanam parikalpyate, tadapi nityasya va anityasya va purvavannopapadyate ||

atha nityanityatvenavacyasya parikalpyate, nanvevam sati nirvane 'pyatmastityabhyupeta bhavati samsara iva | api ca | sopadanasyaivatmanah avacyata yujyate | na ca nirvane upadanamastiti kuto 'sya avacyata? bhavatu va tattvanyatvavacyata atmanah, api tu kimasau nirvane 'sti uta nasti? yadi asti, tada mokse 'pi tasya sadbhavannityata syat | atha nasti, tada anitya atma syat | tatasca tattvanyatvavacyatavannityanityatvenapi atmanah avaktavyateti na syat | atha nirvane 'pi atmanah astitvanastitvenavacyataiva isyate, evamapi kimasau vijñeyah, atha na? yadi vijñeyah, na tarhi nirupadano 'savatma nirvane vijñeyatvat samsara iva | atha na vijñayate, tatraasau avijñeyasvarupatvat khapuspavannastyeveti kuto 'sya avacyata? tadevam nirvanamapi nasti | tadabhavannasti samsara iti | ata evoktam bhagavatyamastasahasrikayam-

nirvanamapyayusman subhute mayopamam svapnopamam | buddhadharma  
ayusman subhute mayopamah svapnopama ityadi | saceta kulaputra  
nirvanadapyadhikataro 'nyo dharmo 'bhavisyat, tamapyaham mayopamam  
svapnopamamiti vadami ||

tatha aaryasamadhirajabhattacharake-

paramarthasatya supinena samam nirvanam svapnasamotarati |  
mana evamotarati yena vidu manasamvarah kathitu sresthu ayam ||

tatha-

nirodhasatyam supinam yathaiva svapnasvabhavamatha nirvrtim ca |  
yeneha vacottari bodhisattvo ayam khu so vuccati vacasamvarah ||

atraha- yadyapi tvaya samsaranirvane pratisiddhe, tathapi  
bandhamoksau vidyete | na cavidyamanasya bhavasvabhavasya bandhamoksau  
sambhavatah | tasmad bandhamoksasadbhavad vidyata eva bhavanam  
svabhava iti | ucyate | syadbhavanam svabhavah, yadi  
bandhamoksaveva syatam | na tu stah ityaha-

na badhyante na mucyante udayavyayadharminah |  
samskarah purvavatsattvo badhyate na na mucyate || 5 ||

iha ya ime ragadayah klesah baddhanamasvatantrikarane bandhanamiti  
vyapadisyate, yaisca baddhah prthagjanah traidhatukam  
natikramantiti vyavasthapyate, tadetadragadikam bandhanatvena  
parikalpyamanamudayavyayadharminam tavat ksanikanam  
samskaranamutpadanantaradhvamsinam nastanamasattvanna  
sambhavati | ragadibandhanavicchedalaksano 'pi moksah anityanam  
samskaranamavidyamanatvannaiva sambhavati | purvavat  
purvoktavidhinetyarthah | yatha ca purvoktavidhina samskaranam  
bandhamoksau na sambhavatah, evam purvavadeva sattvo 'pi na badhyate  
napi mucyate, ityevam bandhamoksavapi na stah || 5 ||

atraha- yadyapi samskaranam sattvasya va bandho nasti, tathapi  
ragadikamupadanakhyam bandhanabhutamasti, tatsadbhavadbandho 'pi  
bhavisyatiti | ucyate | syadupadanam, bandhanam yadi  
kamcitpadartham badhniyat, na tu badhnati | yatha ca na badhnati,  
tatha pratipadayannaha-

bandhanam cedupadanam sopadano na badhyate |  
badhyate nanupadanah kimavastho 'tha badhyate || 6 ||

tatra vidyamanopadanah sopadanah, sa tavadbhavo na badhyate | yo hi  
sopadanah, sa baddha eva | tasya punarapi bandhanayogah kim kuryat?  
yascapi anupadanah bandhanarahitah, asavapi bandhanarahitatvat  
tathagatavanna badhyate | anupadanah bandhanarahitah badhyata iti  
parasparaviruddhatvaccayuktametad | yascaivam nirupyamanah  
sopadano nirupadano va na badhyate, sa idanim kimavastho badhyatam?  
nastyevasau kacidapara asyavastha, yasyam badhyetetyabhiprayah |  
yada caivam nirupyamanam bandhanam na kamcidapi badhnati, tada

kamcidapyabadhnata upadanasya ragadeh kuto bandhanatvamiti | tasmad  
bandhanamapi nasti || 6 ||

api ca |

badhniyadbandhanam kamam bandhyatpurvam bhavedyadi | na casti tat

iha bandhyavyatirekena bandhanam nigadadikam purvasiddham sat  
bandhyam devadattam badhnatiti drstam | evam yadi bandhyebhyah  
samskarebhyah pudgaladva bandhyatpurvam ragadikam bandhanam  
siddham syat, tena purvasiddhena bandhanam syat samskaranam  
pudgalasya va | taccaitanna sambhavati nirasrayasya ragadikasya  
asiddhatvat | purvasiddhasya ca bandhanasya pascad bandhyena saha  
sambandhasya nispryojanatvat | (pp\_128) bandhyasya ca  
bandhanatprthaksiddhasya puvabandhanapeksanispryojanatvacca nasti  
bandhyadbandhanasya purvasiddhih | tasmannaiva bandhanam kamcidapi  
badhnati | na ca kamcidapyabadhnato bandhanatvam yuktamiti nasti  
bandhanam| bandhanabhavacca bandhyo 'pi nastiti siddham | yatpunaratra  
sesam dusanam tat-

sesamuktam gamyamanagatagataih || 7 ||

iti veditavyam | slokapathaparivartanena-

baddho na badhyate tavadabaddho naiva badhyate |

baddhabaddhavinirmukto badhyamano na badhyate ||

ityadina yojyam || 7 ||

atrasa- yadyapi bhavata bandhanam pratisiddham, tathapi

samsaracarakagaravabaddhanamatrananam sattvanam

mahakarunikaistathagataih

silasamadhiprajñatmakarakandhatrayopadeso yadarthamuktah, sa

tavanmokso 'sti | na ca abaddhasya pumso moksah | tasmad bandho

'pyastiti | ucyate | syadbandhayadi moksa eva syat | ihayam moksah

parikalpyamanah baddhasya va parikalpyeta abaddhasya va? kicatah?

ubhayatha ca na yujyata ityaha-

baddho na mucyate tavadabaddho naiva mucyate |

syatam baddhe mucyamane yugapadbandhamoksane || 8 ||

tatra baddhasya mokso na sambhavati baddhatvat | atha baddhasya

pascadupayena moksa iti krtva baddha eva mucyate iti syat, na tarhi

baddho mucyata iti vaktavyam, kim tarhi moksyata iti |

vartamanasamipyadeva mucyata iti cet, yadi kadacidapi moksah

sambhavet, tada samipe syat yada tu kasyamcidapyavasthayam mokse

isyamane baddhasya moksasambhavena moksabhavah

pratipipadayisita tada kuto vartamanasamipata? evam tavad baddho na

mucyate iti sthitam ||

idanimabaddho 'pi na mucyate | sa hi mukta eva | tasya punarapi moksah

kim kuryat | muktanam carhatam punarapi moksapeksatvad

baddhataiva syat, tatascahato 'pi bandhah syat ||

atha syat- abaddhasya moksasambhavat baddha eva mucyate iti, evam sati

baddhe mucyamane parikalpyamane baddhatvanmucyamanatvacca yaugapadyena  
bandhamoksane syatam | na ca  
parasparaviruddhatvadalokandhakaravadekasmin kale bandhamoksane  
upapadyete | yatascaivam baddhabaddhayormoksasambhava, tasmanmokso  
'pi nasti, tadabhavacca bandhanamapi nastiti siddham ||

atraha- yadi bhavataiva samsaranirvane nisiddhe, bandhamoksau ca  
pratisiddhau, ya esa  
samsaravinirmumuksunamavidyasandrandhakaravividhakudarsanakathi  
natidirghalatasamchaditasatpatham jatyadivividha  
paryantavyasananistataravipulavipakaphaladanusayavisavrksasamku  
lam  
viá¹fÅ>atiÅ>ikharasamunnatatarÄ•tipá¹>thusatkÄ•yadá¹>á¹£á¹-imahÄ•Å>ailapariveá¹  
titarvadinmukham (pp\_129)  
visayasukhasatipicchilavipulamahatavivaravahitrsnanadimahap  
arikhham samsaramahatavikantaram nistitirsunam  
paramasvasakarah kusalo mahadharmacchandah, kada nu  
khalvahamanupadano nirvasyami, kada nu me nirvanam bhavisyatiti,  
nanu sa vyarthaka eva samjayate,  
yascapyevamutpaditakusalamalavipuladharmacchandanam  
kalyanamitrasamsevanasilasrutacintabhavanadikramo  
nirvanapraptye, nanu tamyapi vaiyarthyam syaditi ucyate | yo hyevam  
nihsvabhavesu sarvabhavesu  
pratibimbamaricikajalalatacakrasvapnamayendrajalasadrse  
atmatmiyasvabhavarahitesu viparyasamatranugamat tameva  
satkayadrstim aham  
mametyahamkaramamakarasarasamudacaraparigrahenotpadya manyate-  
nirvasyamyamupadano nirvanam me bhavisyati |  
iti yesam grahastesamupadanamahagrahah || 9 ||

ahamanupadanah sarvopadanarahito nirvasyami, mama caivam  
pratipannasya nirvanam bhavisyatiti, evam yesam  
mumuksunam graho bhavati, nanu tadeva ahamkaramamakarakhyam  
satkayadrstayupadanamesam mahagraho bhavati, na  
caivamvidhamahagrahabinivistanam santih sambhavyate |  
niravasesagrahaphrahanenaiva moksavaptaye yavadahammameti  
grahabhinivesah, yavacca nirvanam nama astiti  
grahabhinivesah, yavacca upadanatyagabhinivesah, tavanniyatameva  
anupayena nirvanam prarthayatam sarva evarambha vyartha bhavanti |  
tasmanmumuksuna sarvametata parityajyam | yathoktam bhagavata  
aryadhyaitamustisutre-

atha khalu bhagavan mañjusriyam kumarabhutametadvocat-  
caturnamaryasatyanam  
yathabhutarthadarsanaccaturbhirviparyasairviparyastacittah satvah  
evamimamabhutam samsaram natikramanti | evamukte mañjusrih  
kumarabhuto bhagavantametadvocat- desayatu bhagavan kasyopalambhatah  
sattvah samsaram natikramanti | bhagavanaha-

atmatmiyopalambhanmañjusrih sattvah samsaram natikramanti |  
tat kasya hetoh? yo hi mañjusriratmanam param ca samanupasyati,  
tasya karmabhisamskara bhavanti | balo mañjusrirasrutavan  
prthagjanah atyantaparinirvrtan sarvadharmaprajananah  
atmanam param ca upalabhate | upalabhya abhinivisate |  
abhinivistah san rajyate dusyate muhyate | sa rakto dusto  
mudhah san trividham karma abhisamskaroti kayena vaca manasa |  
sah asatsamaropena vikalpayati- aham raktah, aham dvistah,  
aham mudhah iti | tasya tathagatasasane pravrajitasya evam bhavati-  
aham silavan, aham brahmacariti | aham samsaram  
samatikramisyami | aham nirvanamanuprapsyami | aham duhkhebhyo  
moksyami | sa vikalpayati- ime kusala dharmah, ime 'kusala  
dharmah, ime dharmah prahatavyah, ime dharmah  
saksatkartavyah, duhkham parijñatavyam, samudayah  
prahatavyah, nirodhah saksatkartavyah, margo bhavayitavyah | sa  
vikalpayati- anityah sarvasamskarah, adiptah  
sarvasamskarah, yannvaham sarvasamskarebhyah palayeyam | tasya  
evamaveksamanasya utpadyate nirvitsahagato manasikarah  
animittapurogatah | tasyaivam bhavati- esa sa duhkhaparijña  
(pp\_130) yeyamesam dharmanam parijña | tasyaivam bhavati-  
yannvaham samudayam prajaheyam | sa ebhyo dharmebya artiyate jehriyate  
vitarati vijugupsate uttrasyati samtrasyati samtrasamapadyate |  
tasyaivam bhavati- iyamesam dharmanam saksatkriya | idam  
samudayaprahanam yadidamebhyo dharmebyo 'rtiyana vijugupsana |  
tasyaiva bhavati- nirodhah saksatkartavyah | samudayam kalpayitva  
nirodhe samjanati | tasyaivam bhavati- esa sa nirodhasaksatkriya  
| tasyaivam bhavati- yannunamaham margam bhavayeyam | sa eko  
rahogatah tan dharman manasi kurvan samatham pratilabhate | tasya tena  
nirvitsahagatena manasikarena samatha utpadyate | tasya sarvadharmesu  
cittam pratiliyate prativahati pratyudavartate, tebhyascartiyate  
jehriyate, anabhinandanacittamutpadyate | tasyaivam bhavati- mukto 'smi  
sarvduhkhebhyah | na mama bhuya uttarim kimcitkaraniyam |  
arhannasmi | ityatmanam samjanati | samaranakalasangamaye  
utpattimatmanah samanupasyati | tasya kanksa ca vicikitsa ca bhavati  
buddhabodhau | sa vicikitsapatitah kalagato mahanirayesu prapatati |  
tatkasya hetoh? yathapidamanutpannan sarvadharmam vikalpayitva  
tathagate vicikitsam vimatim cotpadayati ||

atha khalu mañjusrih kumarabhuto bhagavantametadvocat- katham  
punarbhagavamscatvari aryasatyani drastavyani? bhagavanaha- yena  
mañjusriranutpannah sarvasamskara drstah, tena duhkham  
parijñatam | yena asamutthitah sarvadharmah drstah, tasya  
samudayah prahinah | yena atyantaparinirvrtah sarvadharmah  
drstah, tena nirodhah saksatkrtah | yena atyantasunyah  
sarvadharmah drstah, tena margo bhavitah | yena mañjusrirevam  
catvari aryasatyani drstani, sa na kalpayati na vikalpayati- ime  
kusala dharmah, ime 'kusala dharmah | ime dharmah prahatavyah,

ime dharmah saksatkartavyah | duhkham pariññatavyam |  
samudayah prahatavyah, nirodhah saksatkartavyah, margo  
bhavayitavya iti | tatkasya heto? tathahi sa tam dharmam na  
samanupasyati yam parikalpayet | balaprthagjanastu etan dharman  
kalpayanto rajyanti ca dvisanti ca muhyanti ca | sa na  
kamciddharmamavyuhati nirvyuhati | tasya evamanavyuhato 'nirvyuhatah  
traidhatuke citta na sajjati, ajata sarvatraidhatukam samanupasyati ||  
iti vistarah || 9 ||

ata eva asmadagamat paramarthasatya ucyate-

na nirvanasamaropo na samsarapakarsanam |  
yatra kastatra samsaro nirvanam kim vikalpyate || 10 ||

yatra hi nama paramarthasatye naivam na nirvanasamaropah na  
nirvanadhyaropah sambhavati, anupalabhyamanatvat, napi  
samsarapakarsanam samsarapariksayo na sambhavati, kastatra  
samsarah yo vikalpyate ksayartham, kim va tatra nirvanam  
yatprapyartham vikalpyate? athava | yatra nirvane kasyacit sattvasya  
samsaradapakarsanamapanayanam nirvane ca samaropanam  
prayatnavatapi na sakyate kartum  
samsaranirvanayorapyanupalabhyamanatvat, tatra kim nirvanam  
vikalpyate? naiva hi kimcidvikalpayitum (pp\_131) yuktam | avikalpayatasca  
niyatam yathoditasamsaratavikantaratikramo  
nirvanapurapraptsisca bhavisyatiti | ata evoktamaryamaradamanasutre-

atha mañjusrih kumarabhutah tasyam velayam tatharupam  
samanvaharam samanvaharati sma, yanmarah  
papiyanindrakilabandhanabaddho dharanitalaprapatitah utkrosati sma-  
gadhabandhanabaddho 'smi | mañjusriraha- asti  
papiyannetasmandbandhanadgadhataram bandhanam yena tvam nityabaddho  
na punarbadhyase? tatpunah katamat? yadidamasmimanaviparyasabandhanam  
trsnadrstibandhanam, idam papiyan bandhanam | ato bandhanad  
gadhataram bandhanam na samvidyate | tena tvam nityabaddho na  
punarbadhyase | peyalam | aha- kim tvam papiyannattamana bhuyah  
yadi mucyethah | aha- attamana bhaveyam, paramattamana bhaveyam ||

atha khalu suyamo devaputro mañjusriyam kumarabhutametadvocat- utsrja  
mañjusriraram papiyamsam | gacchatu svabhavanam | atha khalu  
mañjusrih kumarabhuto maram papiyamsametadvocat- kenasi  
papiyan baddho yadatmanamutsrjasi? aha- na jane mañjusrih-  
kenasmi baddhah iti | aha- yatha tvam papiyan abaddho  
baddhasamjñi, evameva sarvabalaprthagjana anitye nityasamjñinah,  
duhkhe 'dukhha samjñinah, asubhe subhasamjñinah, anatmani  
atmasamjñinah, arupe rupasamjñinah, avedanayam  
vedanasamjñinah, asamjñayam samjñasamjñinah, asamskare  
samskarasamjñinah, avijñane vijñanasamjñinah | api tu khalu  
punah papiyan, yastvam moksyase, kuto moksyase? aha- naham jane  
kutascinmoksyate | aha- evameva papiyan ye 'pi moksyante, nate

kutascidvimoksyante, anyatra ya asau asadbhutasamjña | tam  
parijananti, tam pariññaya vimukta ityucyante || iti ||  
ata eva agamad asadviparyasakalpanamatralatabandhanavicchedo vimokso  
nirvanamityucyate svapnopalabdhadahanajvalanirvapanavat  
tadanilasalilairiti || 10 ||  
ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau bandhamoksapariksa nama sodasamam prakaranam  
||

17 karmaphalapariksa saptadasamam prakaranam |

atraha- vidyata eva samsarah, karmaphalasambandhasrayatvat | yadi  
iha samtanavicchedakramena janmamaranaparamparaya  
hetuphalabhavapravrttya samskaranamatmano va samsaranam  
syat, syattadanim karmaphalasambandhah | yathavarnite  
samsarabhava tu utpattyanantaravinasitvaccittasya karmaksepakale ca  
vipakasyasadbhavat karmaphalasambandhabhava eva syat |  
samsarasadbhave tu sati iha krtasya karmane janmantare 'pi  
vipakaphalasambandhat karmanam phalasambandho na virodhito bhavati |  
tasmadvidyata eva samsarah karmaphalasambandhasrayatvaditi | kani  
punastani karmani kim va tatphalamiti tatprabheda vivaksayedamucyate-  
atmasamyamakam cetah paranugrahakam ca yat |  
maitram sa dharmastadbijam phalasya pretya ceha ca || 1 ||

tatra ahitah utpaditah ahammano 'sminnityatma | skandhanupadaya  
prajñapyamanah pudgalaatmetyucyate | cinoti upacinoti subhamasubham  
karma vipakadanasarthyeha niyamayatiti cetah | cittam manah  
vijñanamiti tasyaiva paryayah | atmanam samyamayati  
visayesvasvatantrayati ragadiklesavasena pravrttim  
nivarayatityatmasamyamakam | tadetadatmasamyamakam kusalam cetah  
pranatipatadisu pravrttividharakam durgatigamanaddharayatiti  
dharma ityucyate ||

dharmasabdo 'yam pravacane tridha vyavasthapitah |  
svalaksanadharanarthena kugatigamanavidharanarthena  
pañcagatikasamsaravidharanarthena | tatra  
svalaksanadharanarthena sarve sasrava anasrvasca dharma  
ityucyante | kugatigamanavidharanarthena dasakusaladayo dharma  
ityucyante |

dharmacari sukham sete asmimlloke paratra ca ||

pañcagatikasamsaragamanavidharanarthena nirvane dharma ityucyate,  
dharmam saranam gacchatityatra | iha tu  
kugatigamanavidharanarthenaiva dharmasabdo 'bhipretah ||

kim punaratmasamyamakamevaikam cetah dharma iti? netyaha | kim  
tarhi paranugrahakam ca maitram ca yaccetah, asavapi dharmah |  
maitramityatra casabdo luptanirdisto veditavyah | tatra  
paramanugrhnatiti paranugrahakam cetah,

catuhsamgrahavastupravrttam bhayaparitranapravrttam ca  
yaccetah, asavapi dharmah | mitre bhavamaviruddham sattvesu  
yaccetah, tanmaitram cetah | maitram yaccetah, tanmaitracetah,  
maitramevam va | yaccaitat trividham ceto nirdistam, sa dharmā  
ityucyate | viparyayadadharmo yojyah ||

yaccaitannirdistaprabhedam cetah, tadbijam phalasya |  
asadharanam phalabhinirvrttau yatkaranam, tadeva bijamityucyate |  
tadyatha salyankurasya salibijam | yattu sadharanam ksityadi  
na tadbijam karanametā | yathaitadevam, ihapi istasya  
vipakasyabhinirvrttau trividham ceto bhavati bijam |  
purusakaradayastu karanameva ||

kasmin punah kale bijasya phalanispattirityaha- pretya ceha ca |  
pretyeti drste janmani, iheti drste janmanityarthah | etacca  
agamadvistarena boddhavyam || 1 ||

evam tavat cittatmakamevaikam dharmam vyavasthapyā punarapi  
dvividham bhagavata-

cetana cetayitva ca karmoktam paramarsina |

paramarthadarsanadrśih | paramascasau rsisceti paramarsih  
sarvakarataya paramarthagamanat sravakapratyekabuddhabhyo 'pi  
utkrstatvat paramarsih sambuddho bhagavan | tena paramarsina  
cetana karma, cetayitva ca karmetyuktam sutre ||

yaccaitad dvividham karmoktam-  
tasyanekavidho bhedah karmanah parikirtitah || 2 ||  
katham krtva?

tatra yaccetanetyuktam karma tanmanasam smrtam |  
cetayitva ca yattuktam tattu kayikavacikam || 3 ||

manasi bhavam manasam | manodvarenaiva nisthagamanat  
kayavakpravrttinirapeksatvacca manovijñanasamprayuktaiva cetana  
manasam karmetyucyate | tatra sabdo nirdharane | yattu dvitiam  
cetayitva ca karmetyuktam, tatpunah kayikam vacikam ca veditavyam |  
evam ca evam ca kayavagbhyam pravartisyē ityevam cetasa  
samcintya yat kriyate, taccetayitva karmetyucyate | tatpunardvividham,  
kayikam vacikam ca | kayavacorbhavatvat tadvarena ca  
nisthagamanat | evam ca trividham- kayikam vacikam manasam ca  
|| 3 ||

etadapi trividham karma punarbhidyamanam saptavidham samjayate,  
ityevam tasya karmano bhagavata bahuprakaro bhedo 'nuvarnitah |  
katham krtva?

vagvispando 'viratayo yascavijñaptisamjñitah |  
avijñaptaya evanyah smrta viratayastatha || 4 ||

paribhoganvayam punyamapunyam ca tathavidham |

cetana ceti saptate dharmah karmañjanah smrtah || 5 ||

tatra vyaktavarnocaranam vak | vispandah sariramcesta |  
tatra kusalakusala va vak sarvaiva viratyaviratilaksana  
vijñaptisamutthapika samanyena vagiti grhyate | evam kusalo 'kusalo  
va viratyaviratilaksano vijñaptisamutthapako vispandah samanyena  
grhyate || yatha caitadvijñapterdvidha bhedah, (pp\_134)  
evamavijñapterapi | aviratilaksana avijñaptayah  
viratilaksanascti krtva | tatra aviratilaksana avijñaptayah  
tadyatha adyaprabhrti maya praninam hatva cauryam krtva jivika  
parikalpayitavyeti papakarmabhyupagamatprabhrti tadakarino 'pi  
akusalakarmabhyupagamahetukah satatasamitamavijñaptayah samupajayante  
| kaivartadinamca jaladiparikarmakalatprabhrti tadakarinaamapi  
ya avijñaptaya upajayante, ta eta aviratilaksana avijñaptaya  
ityucyante | yatha caitastatha anyah viratilaksanah  
kusalasvabhava avijñaptayah | tadyatha- adyaprabhrti  
pranatipatadibhyah prativiramamiti  
kayavagvijñaptiparisamaptikalaksanatprabhrti taduttarakalam  
pramattadyavasthasyapi yah kusalopacayasvabhava avijñaptaya  
upajayante, ta eta viratilaksana avijñaptaya ityucyante | eta  
rupakriyasvabhava api satyo vijñaptivat paranna  
vijñapayantityavijñaptayah ||

tatha paribhoganvayam punyam, kusalamityarthah | paribhogena anvayah  
asyeti paribhoganvayam | paribhogah parityaktasya vastunah  
samghadibhirupabhogah | anvayah anugamah | dayakasamtanajah  
kusalopacaya ityarthah ||

apunyam ca tathavidham, paribhoganvayamityarthah | tadyatha  
devakuladipratisthapanam, yatra sattva hanyante | yatha yatha hi  
tatkiartau pranino hanyante, tatha tatha taddevakuladyupabhogah  
tatkartrnam samtane paribhoganvayamapunyamapi jayate,  
ityevamapunyam ca tathavidham bhavati ||

cittabhisamskaramanaskarmalaksana cetana ceti ||

samksepena etatsaptavidham karma bhavati- kusalakusala vak,  
kusalakusalo vispandah, kusalamavijñaptilaksanam,  
akusalamavijñaptilaksanam, paribhoganvayam punyam,  
paribhoganvayamapunyam, cetana ceti ||  
ete ca sapta dharmah karmañjanah karmatvenabhivvyaktah  
karmalaksanah smrtah || 5 ||  
atraike paricodayanti- yadetat karma bahuvidhamuktam, tat kima  
vipakakaladavatisthate, atha na tisthati  
utpattyanantaravinasitvat? yadi tavat-

tisthatya pakakalacetkarma tannityatamiyat |  
niruddham cenniruddham satkim phalam janayisyati || 6 ||

yadi utpannam sat karma avipakakalam svarupenavatisthate iti

parikalpyate, tad iyantam kalamasya nityata apadyate vinasarahitvat |  
pascadvinasasadbhavanna nityatvamiti cet, naitadevam, purvam  
vinasarahitasya akasadivat pascadapi vinasena sambandhabhavat |  
vinasarahitasya ca asamskrtatvaprasangat, asamskrtanam ca  
vipakadarsanat, avipakatvena sadaivavasthanat nityatabhyupagama eva  
karmanamupapadyate | ityevam tavannityatve dosah | atha  
utpadanantaravinasitvameva karmanamabhyupetam, nanu evam sati-

niruddham cenniruddham sat kim phalam janayisyati |  
abhavibhutam sat karma avidyamanasvabhavatvannaiva phalam  
janayisyatityabhiprayah || 6 ||

tatraike nikayantariyah pariharam varnayanti-  
utpattyanantaravinasitvatsamskaranam,  
anityatvadosastavadasmakam nopapadyate | yaccapyuktam-

niruddham cenniruddham sat kim phalam janayisyati |

iti, atrapi pariharam brumah-

yo 'nkuraprabhrtirbijatsamtano 'bhipravartate |  
tatah phalamrte bijatsa ca nabhipravartate || 7 ||

iha bijam ksanikamapi sat  
svajatiyabhaviphala visesanispattisamarthyavisesayuktasyaiva  
samtanasya ankurakandalapatradyabhidhanasya  
hetubhavamapyupagamy nirudhyate |  
yascayamankuraprabhrtirbijatsamtanah pravartate, tasmakramena  
sahakarikaranavaikalye sati svalpadapi hetorvipulaphalapracya upajayate  
| rte bijat vina bijat sa ca ankuradisamtanah nabhipravartate |  
tadevam tadbhave bhavitvena tadabhve ca abhavitvena  
bijahetukatvamankuradisamtanasya phalasyopadarsitam bhavati || 7 ||

tadevam-

bijacca yasmatsamtanah samtanacca phalodbhavah |  
bijapurvam phalam tasmannocchinnam napi sasvatam || 8 ||

yadi iha bijamaprasuya ankuradisamtanam  
jvalangaradivirodhipratyayasamnidhyannirudhyeta, tada tatra  
karyasamtanapravrtyadarsanat syaducchedadarsanam | yadi ca bijam  
na nirudhyeta, ankuradisamtanasca pravarteta, tada  
bijasyanirodhabhyupagamacchasvatadarsanam syat, na caitadevam, ityato  
nasti bijasya sasvatocchedadarsanaprasangah || 8 ||

yatha ca bije ayam kramo 'nuvarnitah, evam-

yastasmaccittasamtanascetaso 'bhipravartate |  
tatah phalamrte cittatsa ca nabhipravartate || 9 ||

tasmakusalakusalacetanavisesasamprayuktaccittad yah  
cittasamtanastaddhetukah pravartate, tasmak  
kusalakusalacetanaparibhavitaccittasamtanat

sahakarikaranasamnidhanavaikalye sati istamanistam  
phalamupajayate sugatidurgatisu | rte tu taccitat cittamantarena sa ca  
nabhipravartate || 9 ||

tadevam-

cittacca yasmatsamtanah samtanacca phalodbhavah |  
karmapurvam phalam tasmannocchinnam napi sasvatam || 10 ||

yadi arhaccaramacittamiva taddhetuphalaparamparavyavichinnakramavartino  
bhavinasattasamtanasya hetubhavamanupagamyā kusalam cittam  
nirudhyeta, tada ucchinnam tatkarma syat | athapi anagatasamtanasya  
hetubhavamanupagamyā svarupadapracyutam syat, syattadanim karma  
sasvatam | na caitadevamiti | tasmāt ksanikakarmabhyupagame 'pi nasti  
ucchedasasvatadarsanadvayaprasanga iti || 10 ||

tadatra yathoditakarmaprabhedavyakhyane dasa kusalah karmapatha  
vyakhyatah | te ca-

dharmasya sadhanopayah suklah karmapatha dasa |  
phalam kamagunah pañca dharmasya pretya ceha ca || 11 ||

ta ete dasa kusalah karmapatha dharmasya sadhanopaya  
nispattihetubhuta ityarthah ||

kah punarasau kusalakarmapathavyatirikto dharmo nama, yasyaite  
sadhanopayatvena vyavasthapyante? ucyate | cittavisesa eva kascit  
dharmasabdenoktah ||

atmasamyamakam cetah paranugrahakam ca yat | maitram sa dharmah

ityanena | athava | parinisthitarupa ete dasa kusalah karmapatha  
dharmasabdavacya bhavanti, kriyamanarupastu kusalakarmapathavacya  
bhavanti | tadasya uktalaksanasya ete dasa kusalah karmapatha  
nispattau hetutvena vyavasthapyante | katham punaratra prakrante  
karmavibhage dasa kusalah karmapatha iti? ucyate-

vagvispando 'viratayo yascavijñaptisamjñitah |

ityadina kayikasrayah karmapathah vacikascatvaro vyakhyatah |  
cetana cetyanena abhidhyavyapadasamyagdrstayakhyasrayo manasa  
vyakhyatah | ityevam dasapi kusalah karmapatha atra  
vyakhyatah | te ca yathoditasya dharmasya nispattihetavo bhavanti | asya  
ca dharmasya rupasabdagandharasasprastavyalaksanah pañca  
kamagunah | pretya ca adrste paraloke ityarthah, iha ceti ihaloke  
ityarthah, phalamupabhuhyate iti || 11 ||

evam tavadaikanikayikairaksepaparihare varnite sati, tan prati apare  
dosamudbhavya anyaksepapariharam varnayantah ahuh-

bahavasca mahantasca dosah syurapi kalpana |  
yadyesa tena naivaisa kalpanatropapadyate || 12 ||

yadi bijankurasadharmyena cittasamtane

sasvatocchedadarsanadvayadosaprasangapariharah syat, tada  
bahavasca dosah samkhyabahutvena mahantasca  
drstadrstavirodhena parapakse prapruvanti | katham krtva?  
yadi hi bijasamtanadrstantena salibijat  
salyankuradisamtana eva pravartate, na vijatiyah,  
salyankuradisamtanacca saliphalameva upajayate, na bilvaphalam,  
bhinnajatiyatvat, evamihapi kusalacittat kusalacittasamtana eva  
syat, samanajatiyatvat, na akusalavyakrtacittasamtanah,  
vijatiyatvat |  
evamakusalavyakrtacittadakusalavyakrtacittasamtana eva  
syannanyah, bhinnajatiyatvat |  
kamaruparupyavacaranasravacittebhyah sadrsanameva cittanam  
kamaruparupyavacaranasravanamutpadah (pp\_137) syat, na  
bhinnajatiyanam | manusyacittanmanusyacittameva syanna  
devanarakatiryagadyanyacittam | tatasca yo devah sa deva eva syat, yo  
manusyah sa manusya eva syadityadi | tatasca akusalamapi kurvatam  
devamanusyanam gatiyonivarnabuddhindriyabalarupabhogadi  
vaicitryam na syadapayapatanam ca | isyate caitatsarvamiti | evam  
bahavasca mahantasca dosa yasmadbijasmtanasadharmyakalpanayam  
prasajyante, tasmannaisa kalpana atropapadyate || 12 ||

imam punah pravaksyami kalpanam yatra yojyate |  
buddhah pratyekabuddhaisca sravakaiscanuvarnitam || 13 ||

ka casau kalpanetyaha-

patram yathavipranasastatharnamiva karma ca |  
caturvidho dhatutah sa prakrtyavyakrtasca sah || 14 ||

iha kusalam karma krtam sat utpadanantarameva nirudhyate, na ca  
tasminniruddhe phalabhavaprasangah | yasmad yadaiva tatkarma utpadyate,  
tada etasya karmano 'vipranaso nama viprayukto dharmah kartuh  
samtane samupajayate rnapatrasthaniyah | tadevam patram yatha  
avipranasah tatha veditavyah | yasya ca asau avipranasakhyo  
dharma utpadyate, rnamiva tatkarma veditavyam | yatha ca  
rnapatravasthanat prayukte 'pi dhane dhanino na dhananaso bhavati,  
sambadhyata eva sa kalantarena pañcamena dhanaskandhena, tatha  
vinaste 'pi karmani avipranasakhyadharmantaravasthanat  
tannimittakena phalena abhisambadhyata eva karta | yatha ca rnapatram  
daturdhanabhyagamam krtva nirmuktam sat punarapi vidyamanam va  
avidyamanam va na dhanabhyagame samartham, evamavipranaso 'pi  
dattavipakah san vidyamano va avidyamano va na saknoti nirmuktapatratvat  
kartuh punarapi vipakasambandham kartum ||

yascayamavipranaso 'smabhiruktah sutrantaroktah, caturvidho  
dhatutah sa kamaruparupyavacaranasravabhedat, prakrtya  
avyakrtasca sah | kusalakusalatvena avyakaranadvyakrta  
evavipranasah | yadi asau akusalanam karmanamakusalah syat,  
tada kamam vitaraganam na syat | yadi ca kusalanam, kusalah

syat, samucchinnakusalamulanam sa na syat | tasmāt  
prakṛtyavyakṛta evasau || 14 ||

kim ca |

prahanato na praheyo bhavanaheya eva va |

sa cayamavipranasah prahanato na praheyah | parthagjanikani  
karmani darsanamargenaiva prahiyante ma bhudaryah  
prthagjanakarmasamanvagata iti | avipranasastu tatkarmaprahane 'pi  
darsanamargena na prahiyate, kim tu bhavanamargena va tasya  
prahanam bhavati | dhatusamatikramanapraheya eveti vasabdo  
vikalparthah ||

yatascaivamavipranasah karmavinase 'pi na nasyati, karmaprahane  
'pi na prahiyate,  
tasmadavipranasena jayate karmanam phalam || 15 ||  
yadi punarapi asya avipranasasya karmanah prahanena  
prahanatprahanatah prahanam syat karmanasca samkramena  
karmano vinasena karmantarasammukhibhavana vinasah syat, ko  
dosah syaditi? ucyate-

prahanatah praheyah syatkarmanah samkramena va |  
yadi dosah prasajyeramstatra karmavadhadayah || 16 ||

yadi darsanamargena parthagjanikakarmavadavipranasah prahiyeta,  
tada karmano vinasā eva syat | karmavinasacca  
aryanamistanistakarmaphalavipakah purvakarmaphalahetuko na  
syat | akṛtasyaiva karmanah phalodayah syat |  
karmaphalabhavadarsanacca mithyadarsanam syaditi | evam  
karmavadhadayo dosah prasajyante prahanatah praheyatvabhyupagame  
sati avipranasasya | evam karmanah samkrame 'pi yo jyam || 16 ||

sarvesam visabhaganam sabhaganam ca karmanam |  
pratisamdha sadhatunameka utpadyate tu sah || 17 ||

bhinnajatiyani karmani visabhagani | sadrsani sabhagani |  
tesam sarvesameva sabhaganam ca visabhaganam ca  
karmanam kamaruparupyadhatupratisamdhisu sarvakarmapamardanah  
eka eva avipranasa utpadyate | sa capi sadhatunam  
samanadhatukanameva utpadyate na visabhagadhatukanam || 17 ||

karmanah karmano drste dharma utpadyate tu sah |  
dvi prakarasya sarvasya vipakke 'pi ca tisthati || 18 ||

sa cayamavipranasakhyo dharmah sarvasyaiva karmanah  
cetanacetayitvasvabhavasya sasravanasravabhedena va dvi prakarabhinnasya  
drste dharme ihaiiva janmani karmanah karmanah ekaiko  
'vipranasa utpadyate | sa cayamavipranaso vipakke 'pi vipake  
navasyam nirudhyate, nirbhuktapatravacca vidyamano 'pi san na saknoti  
punarapi vipaktum || 18 ||

phalavyatikramadva sa maranadva nirudhyate |  
anasravam sasravam ca vibhagam tatra laksayet || 19 ||

tatra phalavyatikramannirudhyate | yathoktam- bhavanaheya eveti |  
maranannirudhyate | yathoktam-

pratisamdhou sadhatunameka utpadyate tu sah | iti |  
sa cayam sasravanam sasravah, anasravanamanasravah  
ityevam vibhagam laksayet || 19 ||  
tadevam-

sunyata ca na cocchedah samsarasca na sasvatam |  
karmano 'vipranasasca dharmo buddhena desitah || 20 ||

yasmat karma krtam sat nirudhyate, na svabhavenavatisthate, tasmad  
karmanah svabhavenavasthanat sunyata copapadyate | na caivam  
karmano 'navasthanaducchedadarsanaprasangah,  
avipranasaparigrahena karmavipakasadbhavat | vipakabhava hi  
karmanah ucchedadarsanam syat | avipranasadharmasadbhavat  
(pp\_139) bijasamtanasadharmyaparikalpanabhavacca  
nanagatijatiyonidhatubhedabhinnasca pañcagatikah samsaro vicitrah  
siddho bhavati | na ca sasvatavadaprasangah, karmanah  
svarupenavasthananabhyupagamat | karmanam ca avipranasah,  
avipranasasadbhavat, iti | evam  
niravasesavidyanidrapagamadvibuddhena bhagavata yasmadayam dharmo  
desitah, tasmad yatpurvammuktam parena-

tisthatya pakalaccet karma tannityatamiyat |  
niruddham cenniruddham sat kim phalam janayisyati || iti,

tadasmatpakse nopapadyate iti | tasmadasmabhirupavarnitakalpanaiva  
nyayya iti || 20 ||

atrocyate- kimiha bhavanto gandharvanagaraprakarapatanatisankitaya  
ativodvignah tatpariraksapariramayasamapannah, ye nama yuyam  
karmanyanupapadyamane tatphalanimittam vipravadadhvam? yadi hi  
karmanah svarupenaivotpadah syat, tasya  
avipakamavasthanannityatvam syat, vinasaducchedah syat | yada tu  
karma naivotpadyate svabhavasunyatvat, tada tasya kuto 'vasthanam  
vinaso va, yata esa cinta syat? atraha-

karma notpadyate kasmad

acarya aha-

nihsvabhavam yatastatah |

yasmannihsvabhavam karma tasmannotpadyate | yadi khalvevam  
nihsvabhavatvatkarma notpadyate, tat kathamevamuktam bhagavata-

na pranasyanyi karmani kalpakotisatairapi |  
samagrim prapya kalam ca phalanti khalu dehinam || iti?

ucyate-

yasmacca tadanutpannam na tasmadvipranasyati || 21 ||

ityevam bhagavato 'bhīpraya iti | ato nayamasmakam badhako vidhiriti  
|| 21 ||

avasyam caitadevam vijñeyam- nihsvabhavam karmeti | anyatha hi-

karma svabhavataścetsyacchasvatam syadasamsayam |

akrtam ca bhavetkarma kriyate na hi sasvatam || 22 ||

yadi hi karma svabhavataḥ syat, muktasamsayam tacchasvatam syat,  
svabhavasyanyathabhavabhavat | tatasca akrtameva karma bhavet |  
kartuh svatantrasya kriyaya yadipsitatamam tatkarma | etacca na yujyate |  
kim karanam? yasmāt kriyate na hi sasvatam | sasvatam hi nama  
tad yadvidyamanasattakam | yacca vidyamanam tasya karananupapatteḥ  
tannaiva karanamapeksata iti || 22 ||

subhasubhe karmani akṛta eva sakalasya lokasya vipako yasmāt,  
tatasca-

akṛtabhyagamabhayam syatkarmakṛtakam yadi |

abrahmacaryavasasca dosastatra prasajyate || 23 ||

yadi hi akṛtam karma bhavet, tada akṛtabhyagamabhayam syat |  
yenapi hi pranatipatadikam na kṛtam, tasyapi akṛtamapi sat tat  
karma astyeveti tenapyasya sambandhadakṛtabhyagamabhayam syat |  
abrahmacaryavasasca tatra pakṣe prapnoti | kim karanam?  
parisuddhabrahmacaryavasanna kasyacinnirvanena bhavitavyam syat || 23  
||

kim catah?

vyavahara virudhyante sarva eva na samsayah |  
punyapapakṛtornaiva pravibhagasca yujyate || 24 ||

ye hi ete kṛsivanijyagoraksadayah kriyarambhah  
phalarthamarabhyante, tesam sarvesamakṛtanameva vidyamanatvat  
parambhavaiyartham syat | ghatam kuru, patam kuru,  
ityevamadayasca sarva eva laukikavyavahara virudhyante, ghatadinam  
sarvesameva vidyamanatvat | punyakṛdayam, papakṛdayam, iti ca  
pravibhago na prapnoti, ubhayorapi punyapapakṛtoḥ akṛtayorapi  
punyapapayoh pratyekam vidyamanatvat || 24 ||

kim ca-

tadvipakvavipakam ca punareva vipakṣyati |

karma vyavasthitam yasmātsmatsvabhavikam yadi || 25 ||

vipakvavipakasyapi karmanah punarvipakadanamapadyate  
svarupadapṛacyutatvat, avipakvavipakavasthayamiva | tadevam yadi karma  
svabhavikamiti manyase, yasmāt tatkarma vyavasthitamasti  
tasmānnihsamsayam yathopavarnita dosah prapnuvanti  
sasvabhavatve | tasmānnihsvabhavam karma, yatasca nihsvabhavam

karma, tasmacchasvatocchedadarsanaprasango naivasmakamevam  
vyacaksamananamapadyate iti || 25 ||

atraha- vidyata eva svabhavatah karma, tatkaranasadbhavat | iha  
yannasti, na tasya karanamasti [kurma] romakupapravarasyeva | asti ca  
karmanah karanam klesah | avidyapratyayah samskarah,  
..... upadanapratyayo bhavah, iti vacanat | tasmadvidyata eva karma  
svabhavatah iti | ucyate | ayuktameva | kim karanam? yasmat-

karma klesatmakam cedam te ca klesa na tattvatah |  
na cete tattvatah klesah karma syattattvatah katham || 26 ||

ihedam karma klesatmakam klesahetukam | te ca klesastattvato na santi  
| vaksyati hi-

subhasubhaviparyasan sambhavanti pratitya ye | te svabhavanna  
vidyante tasmatklesa na tattvatah || iti |  
tadevam tavat na tattvatah klesah, taddhetukam karma tadaniam  
kutastattvato bhavisyati? tasmannasti karma svabhavatah || 26 ||  
atraha- vidyanta eva klesa karmani ca, tatkaryasadbhavat | iha hi  
klesakarmanam dehakhyam karyamupalabhyate | yasya ca  
karyamupalabhyate tadasti, avidyamanasya khapuspadeh karyadarsanat  
iti | ucyate | syuh klesah karmani ca, yadi tatkaryam deha  
vidyera | na tu vidyante ityaha-

karma klesasca dehanam pratyayah samudahrtah |  
karma klesasca te sunya yadi dehesu ka katha || 27 ||

yatha karma klesasca sunyah, tatha pratipaditam | tatasca karma  
klesa yada na santi, tada tatkaryanam dehanamasattve ka katha  
bhavisyati? nastitvam tesam purvameva siddham yasmat,  
tasmannanna kascidvaktavyaviseso 'stityabhiprayah || 27 ||

atraha- vidyata eva svabhavatah karma, tatphalabhoktrsadbhavat |  
yannasti, na tasya phalopabhoktasti, tadyatha gaganacutaphalasyeti | asti  
ca karmanah phalopabhokta-

avidyanivrto jantustrsnasamyojanasca sah |  
sa bhokta sa ca na karturanyo na ca sa eva sah || 28 ||

tatra avidya ajñanam tamah sammoha iti paryayah | avidyaya  
nivrtaschaditah | pañcagatikasamsare punah punarjayata iti  
jantuh | sattvah pudgalah praniti tasyaiva paryayah |  
trsna ragah saktirvisaktisceti paryayah | samyojanam  
bandhanam | trsna samyojanamasyeti trsnasamyojanah  
trsnabandhana ityarthah | yathoktam sutre- avidyanivrtah  
sattvastrsnasamyojanah iti | atha ca punaridam papam karma  
svayameva krtam, asya svayameva vipakah pratyannubhavitavyah iti vacanat  
| sa ca bhokta karmaphalasya | sa ca na karturanyah, na ca sa eva sah |  
tattvanyatvavacyatvat | tasmad phalopabhoktrsadbhavadastyeva karmeti  
|| 28 ||

atrocyate- syatkarmanah karta karmaphalasya copabhokta yadi karmaiva  
syat | na tvasti | katham krtva?

na pratyayasamutpannam napratyayasamutthitam |  
asti yasmadidam karma tasmakartapi nastyatah || 29 ||

karma cennasti karta ca kutah syatkarmajam phalam |  
asatyatha phale bhokta kuta eva bhavisyati || 30 ||

yadi karma nama kimcitsyat, tat pratyayasamutpannam va bhavet,  
apratyayasamutpannam va? yadi tavat pratyayasamutpannamisyate, tanna  
yuktam, pratyayapariksayamuktadosatvat | atha apratyayajanitam  
nirhetukam, tadapi- hetavasati karyam ca karanam ca ityadina  
karmakarapariksayam vistarena pratipaditam | yatascaivam  
pratyayasamutpannam va apratyayasamutpannam va karmedam na  
sambhavati, tasmadasya karmanah kartapi na sambhavati | yada  
caivam karma ca karta ca nasti, tada nirhetukam karmajam phalam kuto  
bhavisyatiti, asati ca phale kuta eva phalabhokta bhavisyatiti,  
sarvametat svabhavato 'samvidyamanameveti vijñeyam ||

atraha- yadi evam naihsvabhavyam bhavanam vyavasthapitam  
bhavati, yattarhi etaduktam bhagavata- svayam krtasya karmanah  
svayameva vipakah pratyanyubhavitavyah iti, tadetat sarvamamuna nyayena  
apakrtam bhavati | karmaphalapavadacca pradhananastiko bhavaniti |  
ucyate | na vayam nastikah | astitvanastitvadvayavadanirasena tu  
vayam nirvanapuragaminamadvayapatham vidyotayamah | na ca  
karmakartrphaladikam nastiti bruma, kim tarhi nihsvabhavametaditi  
vyavasthapayamah | atha manyase- nihsvabhavanam bhavanam  
vyaparakarananupapatteh tadavastha eva dosa iti, etadapi nasti |  
sasvabhavanameva vyaparadarsanat | nihsvabhavanameva  
vyaparadarsanat | tathahi nihsvabhava eva santo ghatadayah loke  
svakaryakrt upalabhyante || 30 ||

api ca | amusmad drstantat spastataradayamartho 'vasiyatam-

yatha nirmidakam sasta nirmimitarddhisampada |  
nirmito nirmimitanyam sa ca nirmidakah punah || 31 ||

tadyatha- ekam nirmidakam sasta buddho bhagavan rddhisampada  
rddhiprabhavana nirmimita, sa capi nirmidakah punah yo 'yam  
buddhena bhagavata nirmitah, sa punarbhuyo 'nyamaparam nirmidakam  
nirmimita | tatra ya esa nirmidakah aparasya nirmidakasya nirmata, sa  
sunnyah nihsvabhavah, tathagatasvabhavarahita ityarthah |  
yascayamaparo nirmidakah, yonirmitakena nirmitah, asavapi sunyo  
nisvabhavah, tathagatasvabhavarahita ityarthah | yathatra  
nihsvabhavanam nisvabhavakaryakrttvam karmakartrvyapadesasca  
bhavati,

tatha nirmidakakarah karta karma ca tatkrtam |  
tadyatha nirmitenanyo nirmito nirmitastatha || 32 ||

yo hyatra karmanah karta sa nirmidakarah svabhavasunyah | tena  
ca svabhavasunyena svatantrakartra yat kimcit karma kriyate, tadapi  
svabhavasunyah | tadyatha nirmitakena anyo nirmitako nirmitah tatha  
veditavyam | yathoktamagame-

ekasya bhasamanasya sarve bhasanti nirmitah |  
ekasya tusnimbhutasya sarve tusnimbhavanti hi ||

tasmadadvayavadinam madhyamikanam kuto mithyadarsanam? uktam ca  
aryasamadhiraje-

yada sugatu katham katheti natho vithigatan manujan krpayamanah |  
nirmita jinu tatra nirmnitva vicarati tesu pranitabuddhadharman ||

pranisatasahasra tam srunitva pranidadhayimsu  
varagrabuddhajñane | kada vaya labhi jñanamevarupam asaya jñatva  
jino 'sya vyakaroti ||

rasmi satasahasra aprameyan avasiri padatalehi dharmaraja |  
sarvi niraya sitala bhavanti dukhamapaniya sukham ca vedayanti ||

dharma dasabalaprabhasite 'tra marumanujana visuddha bhoti caksuh |  
ityadi |

keci sprha janenti tatra kale parama acintya tehi labdhalabha |  
yehi jinu nimantrito narendro na ca pariyanta tesu daksinaya ||

ityadi vistarah ||

tatha aryavimalakirtinirdese-

tannirmitabodhisattvena gandhasugandhayam lokadhatau  
samantabhadratathagatopabhuktasesam bhojanamanitam  
nanavyañjanakhadyadisamprayuktam  
prthakprthagvividharasamekabhojanena sarvam  
tacchravakabodhisattvasamgharajarajamatyapurohitantah  
puradauvarikarthavahadijanapadam samtarpya prityakaram nama  
mahasamadhim lambhayama | iti ||

vinaye ca pathayate-

papabhiksurapratirupako bhagavata bhiksurabhinirmitah | tadvacanena  
silavato 'pi visuddhipratijñasamvasah prajñaptah iti || 32 ||

na ca kevalam nirmanadrstantena  
naihsvabhavyadarsanamupapadyamanarupam, api ca amibhyo  
drstantebhyah sphutam naihsvabhavyam bhavanam  
pratiyatamiti pratipadayannaha-

klesah karmani dehasca kartarasca phalani ca |  
gandharvanagarakara maricisvapnasam nibhah || 33 ||

tatra klesa ragadayah, klisnanti sattvacittasamtananiti krtva |  
karmani kusalakusalaneñjyani | dehah sarirani | kartarah

atmanah | phalani vipakadhipatyanisyandadini | ta ete klesadayo  
'rthah gandharvanagaradivannihsvabhavah veditavyah |  
tasmanmadhyamikanameva bhavanam  
svabhavanabhyupagamacchasvatocchedadarsanadvayaprasango nastiti  
vijñeyam ||

atra ca karmaphalasambandhavicare kucodyasesaksepapariharo  
madhyamakavataradvistarenavaseyah ||

yathoktamaryaratnakutasutre-

pañca ca bhiksusatani dhyanalabhini utthayasanebhyah prakrantani  
imam gambhiram dharmadesanamanavabudhyamanani anavataranti  
anavagahamanani anadhimucyamanani | bhagavanaha- tatha hyete kasyapa  
bhiksavah abhimanikah imamanasravam silavisuddhim  
navataranti navagahante nadhimucyante uttrasyanti samtrasyanti  
samtrasamapadyante | gambhirah kasyapa gathabhinirharo gambhira  
ca buddhanam bhagavatam bodhih | sa na sakya  
anavaropitakusalamulaih sattvaih  
papamitraparigrhitairanadhimuktibahulairadhimoktum | api ca | etani  
kasyapa pañca bhiksusatani kasyapasya tathagatasya pravacane  
'nyatirthikasravaka abhuvan | taireva tasya kasyapasya  
tathagatasyantikadupalambhabhiprayairesa dharmadesana sruta |  
srutva ca ekacittaprasado labdhah | evamtairvag bhasita-  
ascaryam yavat madhurapriyamani kasyapastathagato 'rhan  
samyaksambuddha iti | ta etenaikacittaprasadena pratilabdhenā kalagatah  
trayastrimsesu devesupapannah | te tatascyutah samanah  
ihopapannah | tenaiva ca hetuna iha mama sasane pravrajitah |  
tanyetani kasyapa pañca bhiksusatani drstipraskandhani imam  
gambhiram dharmadesanam navataranti navagahante nadhimucyante  
uttrasyanti samtrasyanti samtrasamapadyante krtam punaresamanaya  
dharmadesanaya parikarma | na bhuyo durgativinipatam gamisyanti |  
ebhireva ca skandhah parinirvasyanti ||

atha khalu bhagavanayusmantam subhutumamantrayate sma- gaccha subhute,  
etan bhiksun samjñāpatha | subhutihā- bhagavata eva tavadete  
bhasitam vilomayanti, kah punarvado mama? atha bhagavamstasyam  
velayam yena margenaite bhiksavo gacchanti sma, tasmin marge drau  
bhiksu nirmimite sma | atha tani pañca bhiksusatani yena margena  
tau dvau bhiksu nirmitakau tenopasamkramanti sma | upasamkramya  
etadavocan- kutra ayusmantau gamisyathah? tavavocam- gamisyava  
avamaranyayatanesu | tatra

dhyanasukhasamspariviharairviharisyavah || ..... tanyapi pañca  
bhiksusatanyetadavocan- vayamapyayusmantau bhagavato dharmadesanam  
navataramo navagahamahe nadhimucyamahe uttrasyamah samtrasyamah  
samtrasamapadyamahe | tena vayamaranyayatanesu  
dhyanasukhasamspariviharairviharisyama iti | nirmitakavavocam-  
tena hi ayusmantah samgasyamo na vivadisyamah | avivadaparamo hi  
sramanadharmah | yadidamayusmanta ucyate parinirvanamiti, katamah

sa dharmo yah parinirvasyati? kascitpunaratra kayah atma va sattvo  
va jivo va janturva poso va puruso va pudgalo va manujo va manavo  
va, yah parinirvasyati? kasya va ksayat parinirvanam? te 'vocan  
ragadvesamohaksayat parinirvanam | nirmittakavavocata- kim  
punarayusmatam samvidyante ragadvesamoha yan ksayisyatha? te  
'vocan- na te adhyatmam na bahirdha nobhayamantarenopalabhyante, napi te  
aparikalpita utpadyante .... |

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau karmaphalapariksa nama saptadasamam prakaranam ||

18 atmapariksa astadasamam prakaranam |

atrasa- yadi klesah karmani ca dehasca kartarasca phalani ca  
sarvametanna tattvam, kevalamtu gandharvanagaradivattatvameva sat  
tattvakarena pratibhasate balanam, kim punaratra tattvam, katham  
va tattvasyavatah iti? ucyate |  
adhyatmikabahyasesavastvanupalambhena adhyatmam bahisca yah  
sarvatha ahamkaramakarapariksayah, idamatra tattvam |  
tattvavatah punah-

satkayadrstiprabhavanasesan klesamsca dosamsca dhiya  
vipasyan |  
atmanamasya visayam ca buddha yogi karotyatmanisedhameva ||

ityadina madhyamakavataradvistarenavaseyah |  
kayadrstimulakameva samsaramanupasyan atmanupalambhacca  
satkayadrstiprahanam tatprahanacca sarvaklesavyavrttim  
samanupasyan prathamataramatmanamevopapariksate, ko 'yamatma nameti,  
yo 'hamkaravisayah | sa cayamahamkarasya visayah  
parikalpyamanah skandhasvabhavo va bhavetskandhavyatirikto va?  
adharadheyatadvatpaksanamapi ekatvanyatvapakse eva antarbhavat  
samksepenaiva ca  
vivaksitatvadekatvanyatvapaksadvayapratisedhenaiva  
atmanisedhamarabdhekama acarya aha-

atma skandha yadi bhavedudayavyayabhagbhavet |  
skandhebhyo 'nyo yadi bhavedbhavedaskandhalaksanah || 1 ||

kimartha punaranyatra tathagatapariksayamagnindhanapariksayam ca  
pañca pañca paksa upanyastah, iha tu punah paksadvayameveti? ucyate  
| yenaiva tatra prakaranadvaye pañca pañca paksa nirdistah, ata  
eva anyatra nirdistatvanna punariha nirdisyante | samksepena tu  
paksadvayamupanyasyate iti ||

tatra yadi skandha atmeti parikalpyate, tada udayavyayabhag utpadi ca  
vinasi ca atma prapnoti, skandhanamudayavyayabhaktvat | na  
caivamisryate, atmaneka[tva]dosaprasangat vaksyati hi-

napyabhutva samutpanno doso hyatra prasajyate | krtako va bhavedatma  
sambhuto vapyahetukah || iti |

tatha-

na copadanamevatma vyeti tatsamudeti ca | katham hi  
namopadanamupadata bhavisyati || iti |

kim ca-

skandha atma cedatastadbahutvat atmanah syuste 'pi bhuyamsa eva |  
dravyam catma prapnuyattadsasca dravye vrttau vaiparitye ca na  
syat ||

atmocchedo nirvrttau syadavasyam nasotpadau nirvrteh prak  
ksanesu |

karturnasattatphalabhava eva bhuñjitanyenarjitam karma canyah ||

ityadina madhyamakavatare vistarena vihitavicaradapi pakso boddhavya  
iti neha punarvistaraprapañca arabhyate ||

evam tavat skandha atma na bhavati | skandhavyatirikto 'pi na yujyate |  
yadi hi skandhebhyo 'nya atma bhavet, askandhalaksano bhavet | yatha hi  
goranyo 'svah na golaksane bhavati, evamatmapi skandhavyatiriktah  
parikalpyamanah askandhalaksano bhavet | tatra skandhah  
samskrtatvad hetupratyayasambhuta utpadasthitibhanganalaksanah  
| tatra askandhalaksana atma bhavan bhavanmatena  
utpadasthitibhanganalaksanayuktah syat | yascaivam bhavati, sah  
avidyamanatvadasamskrtatvadva khapuspavannirvanabadva naiva  
atmavyapadesam pratilabhate, napyahamkaravisayatvena yujyate, iti  
skandhavyatirikto 'pyatma na yujyate ||

athava | ayamanyo 'rthah- yadi atma skandhavyatiriktah syat, sah  
askandhalaksana syat |  
rupananubhavanimittodgahanabhisamskaranavisayaprativijñaptilaks  
anah pañca skandhah | atma ca rupadiva vijñanam skandhebhyo  
vyatirikta isyamanah prthaglaksanasiddhah syat,  
prthaglaksanasiddhasca grhyeta rupadiva cittam | na ca grhyate |  
tasmāt skandhavyatirikto 'pi nasti ||

nanu ca tirthikah skandhebhyo vyatiriktamatmanam pratipanna  
bhinnalaksanamacaksate, tasmattesamabadhaka evayam vidhiriti |  
yatha ca tirthika atmano bhinnalaksanamacaksate tathoktam  
madhyamakavatare-

atma tirthyaih kalpyate nityarupo 'karta bhokta nirguno  
niskriyasca |  
kamcitkamcidvedamasritya tasya bhedam yata prakriya tirthikanam  
||

ityanena | ucyate | satyam bruvanti tirthikah skandhavyatiriktasya  
laksanam, na punaste svarupata atmanamupalabhya tasya  
laksanamacaksate, kim tarhi yathavadupadayaprajñaptyanavagamena  
namamatrakamevatmanam trasadapratipadyamanah samvrtisatyadapi  
paribhrasta mithyakalpanayaiva

kevalamanumanabhasamatravipralabdah santah mohat parikalpayanti  
atmanam, tasya ca laksanamacaksate | tesam ca  
karmakarapariksadisu atmopadanayoh parasparapeksikim  
siddhim bruvata samvrtiyapi pratishedho vihita eva | uktam ca-

yathadarsamupadaya svamukhapratibimbakam |  
drsyate nama taccaiva na kimcidapi tattvatah ||

ahamkarastatha skandhanupadayopalabhyate |  
na ca kascitsa tattvena svamukhapratibimbavat ||

yathadarsamanadaya svamukhapratibimbakam |  
na drsyate tatha skandhananadayahamityapi ||

evamvidharthasravanaddharmacaksuravaptavan |  
aryanandah svayam caiva bhiksubhyo 'bhiksnamuktavan || iti ||

ato na punastatpratipadanartham yatna arabhyate | upadaya  
prajñapyamana eva avidyaviparyasanugatanamatmabhinivesaspadabhuto  
mumuksubhirvicaryate, yasyedam skandhapañcakamupadanatvena  
pratibhasate kimasau skandhalaksanah uta askandhalaksanah iti |  
sarvatha ca vicarayanto mumuksavo nainamupalabhante bhavasvabhavatah |  
tada esam-

atmanyasati catmiyam kuta eva bhavisyati |

atmanupalambhadatmaprajñaptyupadanam skandhapañcakamatmiyamiti  
sutaram nopalabhante | yathaiva hi dagdhe rathe tadanganyapi  
dagdhatvannopalabhyante, evam yogino yadaiva atmanairatmyam  
pratipadyante, tadaiva atmiyaskandhavastunairatmyamapi niyatam  
pratipadyante | yathoktam ratnavalyam-

ahamkarodbhavah skandhah so 'hamkaro 'nrto 'rthatah |  
bijam yasyanrtam tasya prarohah satyatah kutah ||

skandhanasatyan drstvaivamahamkarah prahiyate |  
ahamkaraprahanacca na punah skandhasambhavah || iti ||

yathaiva hi grisme madhyahnakalavasanamasaditasya  
vidhananabhomadhyadesamacikramsorisatparibhramyamanapatutarahutabhugv  
itatasphulinganiva viruksataramahimandalottapanaparan  
pradiptakiranasya kiranan pratitya viruksataramavanidesam  
casadya viparitam ca darsanamapeksya salilakara maricaya  
upalabhyamana viduradesavasthitanam  
janmavatamatiprasannabhinilajalakaram pratyayamadadhati (pp\_148) na tu  
tatsamipaganam, evamihapi  
yathavasthitatmatmiyapadarthatattvadarsanaviduradesantarasthitanam  
samsaradhvani vartamananamavidyaviparyasanugamanmrsartha eva  
skandhasamaropah satyatah pratibhasamanah  
padarthatattvadarsanasamipasthanam na pratibhasate |  
yathoktamacaryapadaih-

duradalokitam rupamasannairdrysate sphutam |  
mariciryadi vari syadasannaih kim na grhyate ||

duribhutaairyathabhuto loko 'yam drsyate yatha |  
na drsyate tadasannairanimitto maricivat ||

maricistoyasadrsi yatha nambhona carthatah |  
skandhastathatmasadrsa natmano napi te 'rthatah || iti ||

ata eva ca atmatmiyanupalambhatparamarthadarsanasamipastho yogi  
niyatam bhavati-  
nirmamo nirahamkarah samadatmatmaninayoh || 2 ||  
atmani hitamatmaninam, skandhapañcakam, atmiyamityarthah | atmano  
'hamkaravisayasya atmaninasya ca skandhadervastunah  
mamakaravisayasya samadanutpadadanupalambhannirmamo nirahamkarasca  
jayate yogi || 2 ||

nanu ca yo 'savevam nirmamo nirahamkarasca yogi bhavati, sa tavadasti  
| sati ca tasmin siddha atma skandhasceti naitadevam | yasmat-

nirmamo nirahamkaro yasca so 'pi na vidyate |  
nirmamam nirahamkaram yah pasyati na pasyati || 3 ||

atmani skandhesu ca sarvathanupalabhyamanasvarupesu kutastadvayatirikto  
'parapadartho bhavisyati yo 'sau nirmamo nirahamkarasceti | yastu  
evamasamvidyamanasvarupam nirmamam nirahamkaram ca pasyati, sa  
tattvam na pasyatiti vijñeyam | yathoktam bhagavata-

sunyamadhyatmikam pasya pasya sunyam bahirgatam |  
na vidyate so 'pi kascidyoh bhavayati sunyatam ||

tatha-

yo 'pi ca cintayi sunyaka dharman so 'pi kumargapapannaku balah |  
aksara kirtita sunyaka dharmah te ca anaksara aksara uktah ||

santa pasanta ya cintayi dharman so 'pi ca cittu na jatu na bhutah |  
cittavitarkina sarvi papañcah tasya acintiya budhyatha dharman || iti |

tatha-

skandha sabhavatu sunya vivikta bodhi sabhavatu sunya vivikta |  
yo 'pi caretsa pi sunyasabhavo jñānavato na tu balajanasya ||  
iti || 3 ||

tadevam-

mametyahamiti ksine bahirdhadhyatmameva ca |  
nirudhyata upadanam tatsayajjanmanah ksayah || 4 ||

satkayadrstimulakah satkayadrstisamudayah  
satkayadrstihetukah sarvaklesah sutre uktah | sa ca  
satkayadrstiratmatmiyanupalambhatprahiyate, tatprahanacca  
kamadrstisilavratatmavadopadanacatustayam prahiyate,  
upadanaksayacca janmanah punarbhavalaksanasya ksayo bhavati || 4

||

yatasca ayam janmanivrttikramah evam vyavasthapitah, tasmat-

karmaklesaksayanmokсах

iti sthitam | upadane hi ksine tatpratryayo bhavo na bhavati | bhave  
niruddhe kuto jatijaramaranadikasya sambhava iti | evam  
karmaklesaksayanmokso bhavatiti sthitam |

karmaklesanam tarhi kasya ksayatpariksaya iti vaktavyam || ucyate-

karmaklesa vikalpatah |

te prapañcatprapañcastu sunyatayam nirudhyate || 5 ||

ayoniso hi rupadikam vikalpayato balaprthagjanasya klesa upajayate  
ragadikah vaksyati hi-

samkalpaprabhavo rago dveso mohasca kathyate |

subhasubhaviparyasan sambhavanti pratitya hi ||

uktam ca sutre-

kama janami te mulam samkalpatkila jayase |

na tvam samkalpayisyami tato me na bhavisyasi || iti ||

evam tavat karmaklesa vikalpatah pravartante | te ca vikalpah

anadimatsamsarabhyastad

jñānājñeyavacyavacakartrkarmakaranakriyaghatapatamukutarathar  
upavedanastripurusalabhalabhasukhadukhayaaso

'yasonindaprasamsadilaksanadvicitratprapañcadupajayate | sa

cayam laukikah prapañco niravasesa sunyatayam

sarvasvabhavasunyatadarsane sati nirudhyate | katham krtva?

yasmatsati hi vastunam upalambhe syad yathoditaprapañcajalām | na hi

anupalabhya vandhyaduhitaram rupalavanyayauvanavatim tadvisayam

prapañcamavatarayanti raginah | na ca anavatarya prapañcam

tadvisayamayoniso vikalpamavatarayanti | na ca anavatarya kalpanajalam

ahammametyabhinivesat satkayadrstimulakan

klesagananutpadayanti | na ca anutpadya satkayadrstayatmakan

klesaganan karmani subhasubhaniñjyani kurvanti | na ca

akurvanah karmani

jatijaramaranasokaparidevaduhkhadaurmanasya[upayasadirupam]

ekajalibhutam samsarakantaramanubhavanti | evam yogino 'pi

sunyatadarsanavastha niravasesaskandhadhatvayatanani svarupato

nopalabhante | na ca anupalabhamana vastusvarupam tadvisayam

prapañcamavatarayanti | na ca anavatarya tadvisayam prapañcam

vikalpamavatarayanti | na ca anavatarya vikalpam ahammametyabhinivesat

satkayadrstimulakam klesagananutpadayanti | na ca anutpadya

satkayadrstayadikam klesaganam karmani kurvanti | na ca

akurvanah jatijaramaranakhyam samsaramanubhavanti | tadevam

asesaprapañcopasamasivalaksanam sunyatamagama

yasmadasesakalpanajalaprapañcavigamo bhavati, prapañcavigamacca

vikalpanivrtih, vikalpanivrttya ca asesakarmaklesanivrtti,  
karmaklesanivrttya ca janmanivrttih, tasmāt sunyataiva  
sarvaprapañcanivrttilaksanatvannirvanamityucyate yathoktam  
satake-

dharmam samasato 'himsam varnayanti tathagatah |  
sunyatameva nirvanam kevalam tadihobhayam || iti ||

acaryabhavavivekastu sravakapratyekabuddhanam  
yathoditasunyatadhigamamapatipadyamanah evam varnayati-  
aparotpannapratiksanavinavarasamskarakalapamatramanatmanatmiyama  
valokayatah aśvārāvākasyāpi atmatmiyavastvabhavad  
dharmamatramidam jayate mriyate ceti darsanamutpadyate |  
ahamkaravisayo hyatma, [tadabhavattasyāpyabhavah], tadabhavadeva  
na kvacidadhyatmikam bahyam va vastu astiti mamakaranutpatteh  
nirmamo nirahamkaro 'hamiti na svarupaviniscitirupajayate, anyatra  
vyavaharasamketat | prageva ajatasarvasamskaradarsinam  
nirvikalpaprajñacaraviharinam mahabodhisattvanamiti | ata aha-  
nirmamo nirahamkaro yasca so 'pi na vidyate || iti ||

tadayamacaryo yathāivamvidhe visaye nacaryapadamatanuvarti tatha  
pratipaditam madhyamakavatāre-

duramgamayam tu dhiyadhikah

ityatreti na punastaddusane yatna asthiyate | ata evoktam bhagavata  
aryastahasrikayam bhagavatyam-

sravakabodhimabhisamboddhukramena subhute asyameva  
prajñāparamitayam siksitavyam | pratyeka bodhimabhisamboddhukramena  
subhute asyameva prajñāparamitayam siksitavyam | anuttaram  
samyaksambodhimabhisamboddhukramena subhute bodhisattvena mahasattvena  
asyameva prajñāparamitayam siksitavyamityadi ||

aha ca-

yo icchati sugatasravaku ham bhaveyam pratyekabuddhu bhavija tatha  
dharmarajo |

imu ksanti nagatya na sakyati papunotum yatha araparagamaniyam  
atiradarsi ||

iti || 5 ||

atrahā- yadyevamadhyatmikabāhyavastvanupalambhadadhyatmam bahisca  
ahammametikalpanajalanamanutpadastattvamiti vyavasthapitam, yattarhi  
etaduktam bhagavata-

atma hi atmano nathah ko nu nathah paro bhavet |  
atmana hi sudantena svargam prapnoti panditah ||

atma hi atmano nathah ko nu nathah paro bhavet |  
atma hi atmanah saksi krtasyapakrtasya ca ||

tatha aśvāsāmadhiraje-

krnasubham ca na nasyati karma atmana krtva ca vedayitavyam |  
no pi ca samkrama karmaphalasya no ca ahetuka pratyubhoti ||

iti vistarah | tatkatham na virudhyata iti? ucyate | idamapi kim noktam  
bhagavata-

nastiha sattva atma va dharmastvete sahetukah | iti?

tatha hi- rupam natma rupavannapi catma rupe natma natmani  
rupam .... | evam yavat vijñanam natma, vijñanavannatma  
vijñane natma natmani vijñanam iti | tatha- anatmanah sarvadharmā  
iti | tatkathamidanimanēnagamēna purvakasyagamasya virodho na syat?  
tasmaddesanabhiprayo bhagavato 'nvesyah | (pp\_152) samanyena tu  
bhagavadbhirbuddhaih pravacane neyanitarthavistaraprabhede  
'sesajagadvineyabuddhipadmakaravibodhana  
parairĀ•dityakalpairanastā'fgatairmahĀ•karuā'ḥopĀ•yavijĀ±Ā•nagabhastivistaraiā

-

atmetyapi prajñāpitamanatmetyapi desitam |  
buddhairnatma na canatma kascidityapi desitam || 6 ||

atra cayamabhiprayah- iha ye [atmabhavaviparyaya]  
kudarsanadhanatimirapatalavacchaditasesabuddhinayanataya  
laukikavadatadarsanavisayanatikrantamapi bhavajatamapasyanto  
vyavaharasatyavasthita eva santah  
ksitisalilajvalanapavanabhidhanatattvamatranuvarnanapara  
mĀ«laudanodakakiā'ḥvĀ•didravyaviĀ»eā'ḥaparipĀ•kamĀ•trapratyayotpannamadamurcchĀ  
disamarthyavisesanugatamadyapanopalambhavat  
kalaladimahabhutaparipakamatrasambhuta eva buddhiranuvarnayantah  
purvantaparantapavadapravrttah santah paralokamatmanam  
capavadante- nastyayam lokah, nasti paralokah, nasti  
sukrtaduskrtanam karmanam phalavipakah, nasti sattva  
upapadukah, ityadina | tadapavadacca  
svargapavargavisistestaphalavisesaksepaparanmukhah  
satatasamitamakusalakarmabhisamskaranapravrtta  
narakadimahaprapatapanabhimukhah | tesam  
tadasadrstinivrttyartha caturasiticittacaritasahasrabhedabhinnasya  
sattvadhatoryathasayanuvartakairasesasattvadhatuttaranaksiptapra  
tijñasampadanataparaih prajñopayamahakarunasambharapurah  
sarairnirupamairekajagadbandhubhirmiravasesaklesamahavyadhicikitsakairmah  
avaidyarajabhutairhinamadhyotkrstavineyajananujidhrksaya  
hirnanam vineyanamakusalakarmakarīnamakusaladi nivartayitum  
buddhairbhagavadbhih kvacidatmetyapi prajñāpitam loke vyavasthapitam |  
ahetuvadapratisedhopapattisca karmakarapariksatah, napyahetutah  
ityatah, madhyamakavataracca vistarena veditavyeti tatpratisedhartha  
neha punaryatna asthiyate ||

ye tu sadbhutatmadrstikathinatidirghasithilamahasutrābaddha  
vihamgama iva suduramapi gatah kusalakarmakarino  
'kusalakarmapathavyavrtta api na saknuvanti

traidhatukabhavopapattimativahya sivamajaramamaranam  
nirvanapuramabhigantum, tesam madhyanam vineyanam  
satkayadarsanabhinivesasithilikaranaya  
nirvanabhilasasamjananartham  
buddhairbhagavadbhirvineyajananugrahacikirsubhiranatmetyapi desitam ||

ye tu

pÅ«rvÄ•bhyÄ•saviÄ•eá¹£Ä•nugatagambhÄ«radharmÄ•dhimoká¹£alabdhabÄ«japaripÄ•kÄ•á,  
pratyasannavartini nirvane tesamutkrstanam vineyanam  
vigatatmasnehanam  
paramagambhiramaunindrapravacanarthatattvavagahanasamarthanamadhimuktivi  
sesamavadharya-

buddhairatma na canatma kascidityapi desitam ||

yathaiva hi atmadarsanamattvam, evam tatpratipaksabhutamapi  
anatmadarsanam naiva tattvamiti | evam nastyatma kascit, na  
capyanatma kascidastiti desitam | yathoktamaryaratnakute-

atmeti kasyapa ayameko 'ntah | nairatmyamityayam dvitiyo 'ntah |  
yadetadanayorantayormadhyam  
tadarupyamanidarsanamapratisthamanabhasamavijñaptikamaniketam |  
iyamucyate | kasyapa madhyama pratipada dharmanam bhutapratyaveksa  
iti ||

uktam caryaratnavalyam-

naivamatma na canatma yathabhutena labhyate |  
atmanatmakrte drsti vavarasmanmahamunih ||

drstasrutadyam munina na satyam na mrsoditam | paksaddhi  
pratipaksah syadubhayam tacca narthatah || iti |

yatascaivam hinamadhyotkrstavineyajanasayanatvena  
atmanatmatadubhayapratishedhena buddhanam bhagavatam dharmadesana  
pravrtta, tasmannasti agamabadho madhyamikanam | ata  
evoktamaryadevapadaih-

varanam pragapunyasya madhye varanamatmanah |  
sarvasya varanam pascadyo janite sa buddhiman || iti ||

tatha acaryapadairuktam-

yathaiva vaiyakarano matrkamapi pathayet |  
buddho 'vadattatha dharma vineyanam yathaksamam ||

kesamcidavadaddharmam papebhyo vinivrttaye |  
kesamcotpunyasiddhayartham kesamcid dvayaniscitam ||

dvayanisritamekesam gambhiram bhirubhisanam |  
sunyatarunagarbham kesamcid bodhisadhanam || iti ||

athava- ayamanyo 'rthah- atmetyapi prajñapitam samkhyadibhih  
pratiksanavinasvaranam samskaranam

karmaphalasambandhabhavamutpreksya | anatmetyapi prajñapitam  
lokayatikaih upapattya atmanam samsartaramapasyadbhiih-

etavaneva puruso yavanindriyagocarah |  
bhadre vrkapadam hyetad yadvadanti bahusrutah ||

ityadina | taimirikopalabdhakesamasakadisviva vitaimirikairiva  
balajanaparikalpatatmanatmadivastusvarupam sarvathaivapasyadbhiih-

buddhairnatma na canatma kascidityapi desitam ||

yathoktamaryatathagataguhyasutre-

atha khalu santamatirbodhisattvo bhagavantametadvocat- upasama upasama iti  
bhagavannucyate, ka esa upasamo nama? kasya copasamadupasama ityucyate?  
bhagavanaha- upasama iti kulaputra (pp\_154) ucyate,  
klesopasamasyaitadadhivacanam | klesopasama iti  
samkalpavikalpaparikalpopasamasyaitadadhivacanam |  
samkalpavikalpaparikalpopasama iti  
samjñamanasikaropasamasyaitadadhivacanam | samjñamanasikaropasama  
iti viparyasopasamasyaitadadhivacanam | viparyasopasama iti  
hetvarambanopasamasyaitadadhivacanam | hetvarambanopasama iti  
avidyabhavatrsnopasamasyaitadadhivacanam |  
avidyabhavatrsnopasama iti  
ahamkaramamakaropasamasyaitadadhivacanam | ahamkaramamakaropasama iti  
ucchedasvatadrstayupasamasyaitadadhivacanam |  
ucchedasvatadrstayupasama iti  
satkayadrstayupasamasyaitadadhivacanam iti santamate ye  
kecidarambanahetudrstisamyuktah samklesah pravartante,  
sarve te satkayadrsterutpadyante,  
satkayadrstayupasamatsarvadrstayupasama iti |  
sarvadrstayupasamatsarvapraniidhanopasama iti | sarvaprani  
dhanopasamatsarvaklesopasamah | tadyathapi nama santamate  
vrksasya mule chinne sarvasakhapatraphalani susyanti, evameva  
santamate satkayadrstayupasamatsarvaklesa upasamyante |  
satkayadrstau santamate aparijñatayam sarvopadanopaklesa  
utpadyante | satkayadrstiparijñato 'pi sarvopadanopaklesa  
notpadyante na badhante ||

santamatiraha- ka punarbhagavan satkayadrstiparijñā?  
bhagavanaha- atmasamutthanam santamate satkayadrstiparijñā  
sattvasamutthanam jivasamutthanam pudgalasamutthanam  
drstayasamutthanam satkayadrstiparijñā na khalu punah  
santamate sa drstiradhyatmam pratisthita, na bahirdha  
pratisthita | sa drstih sarvato 'pratisthita | yattasya  
apratisthitaya drsterapratisthiteti jñanam, iyam  
santamate satkayadrstiparijñā | satkayadrstiparijñēti  
santamate sunyataya etadadhivacanam | yacchunyatnulomikya ksantya  
tam drsti nodgrhñati, iyamapi santamate  
satkayadrstiparijñā | satkaya iti santamate

sunyatanimittapranihitanabhisamskarajatanutpadadrstaya  
tam drstim nodgrhnati, iyamapi santamate  
satkayadrstiparijña | satkaya iti santamate akaya esah, na  
kasati na vikasati na cinoti nopacinoti, adita eva tadabhutam parikalpitam  
| yacca abhutam parikalpitam, tanna parikalpitam na parikalpyate na  
vikalpyate, tanna kriyate na vithapyate, notthapyate nadhyavasyate |  
taducyate upasama iti ||

santamatiraha- upasanta upasanta iti bhagavannucyate,  
kasyopasamadupasanta ityucyate | bhagavanaha- arambanatah  
santamate cittam jvalati | yanna bhuya alambanikaroti tanna jvalati,  
ajvalan upasanta ityucyate | tadyathapi nama santamate agnirupadanato  
jvalati, anupadanatah samyati, evameva alambanatascittam jvalati  
analambanatah samyati | tatra santamate upayakusalo 'yam  
bodhisattvah prajñāparamitāparisuddhah alambanasamatam ca  
prajanati, kusalamulalambanam ca samayati | ityadi || 6 ||

atraya- yadi buddhairbhagavadbhirnatmeti desitam, nanatmeti, kim tarhi  
desitamiti? ucyate-

nivrttamabhidhatavyam nivrtte cittagocare |  
anupannaniruddha hi nirvanamiva dharmata || 7 ||

iha yadi kimcidabhidhatavyam vastu syat, taddesyeta | yada tu  
abhidhatavyam nivrttam, vacam visayo nasti, tada kimcidapi naiva  
desyate buddhah | kasmāpunarabhidhatavyam nastityaha- nivrtte  
cittagocare iti | cittasya gocarah cittagocarah | gocaro visayah |  
arambanamityarthah | yadi cittasya kascid gocarah syat, tatra  
kimcinnimittadhyaropya syad vacam pravrttih | yada tu cittasya  
visaya evanupapannah, tada kva nimittadhyaropah, yena vacam  
pravrttih syat? kasmā punascittavisayo nastiti pratipadayannaha-  
anupannaniruddha hi nirvanamiva dharmata |

yasmānupannaniruddha nirvanamiva dharmata dharmasvabhavah  
dharmaprakṛtiḥ vyavasthapita, tasmānna tatra cittam pravartate |  
cittasyapravrttau ca kuto nimittadhyaropah? tadabhavat kuto vacam  
pravrttih? atasca na kimcid buddhairbhagavadbhirdesitamiti  
sthitamavikalām | ata eva ca vaksyati-

sarvopalambhōpasamāh prapāṅcōpasamāh sivah | na  
kvacitkasyacitkasciddharmo buddhena desitah || iti |

evam caitat ||

athava | ayamanyah purvapaksah- yaduktam prapāṅcaḥ  
sunyatayam nirudhyate iti, katham punah prapāṅcasya sunyatayam  
nirodha iti? ucyate | yasmānivrttamabhidhatavyamityadi purvavad  
vyakhyeyam ||

athava yadetaduktam pragadhyatmikabahyavastvanupalambhena adhyatmam  
bahisca yah sarvada ahamkaramakarapariksayah, idamatra tattvamiti

| kidrsam tat kimvat, vaktum va sakyate, tasmat

nivrttamabhidhatavyam nivrtte cittagocare |

tatra tattvatah iti vakyasesah | kim punah karanam tatra  
tattve nivrttamabhidhatavyam nivrtte cittagocare ityaha-

anutpannaniruddha hi nirvanamiva dharmata ||

iti purvakameva vyakhyanam yojyam || ata  
evoktamaryatathagataguhyasutre-

yam ca santamate ratrim tathagato 'nuttaram  
samyaksambodhimabhisambuddhah, yam ca ratrimanupadaya  
parinirvasyati, asminnantare tathagatena ekaksaramapi nodahrtam na  
pravyahrtam na pravyaharisyati | katham tarhi bhagavata  
sakalasurenararakimnarsiddhavidyadharoragaprabhrtivineyajanebhyo  
vividhaprakarebhyo dharmadesana desita? ekaksanavagudaharenaiva  
tattajjanamanastamoharani bahuvidhabuddhinalinivanavibodhini  
jamaranasaritsagarocchosini  
kalpakalanasaptarkasmi visarahrepini saradarunamahaprabheti ||

tadevam sutre-

yatha yantrakrtam turyam vadyate pavaneritam |  
na catra vadakah kascinniscarantyatha ca svarah ||

evam purvasusuddhatvatsarvasattvasayerita | vagniscarati buddhasya na  
casyastiha kalpana | pratisrutkadayah sabda nadhyatmam na bahih  
sthitah | vagapyevam narendrasya nadhyatmam na bahih sthitah ||  
iti |

tatha-

devata codani dundubhi divya karmavipaka nivrtta marunam |  
deva pamattaviharina ñatva dundubhighosa pamuñci nabhato ||

sarva anitya asasvata kama itvara adhruva phenasabhavah |  
mayamaricisama dakacandrah sarvi bhavah supinantasabhavah |  
dundubhi vadita sakramarudbhih sarddhaya samkrami dharmasabhayam |  
dharmakatham pakaroti marunam ya katha santa viraganukula ||

tatha aryasamadhira-

buddho yada bhesyati dharmarajah sarvana dharmana pakasako  
munih |  
trnagulmavrksausadhi saila parvata abhava dharmana ravo  
bhavisyati ||

yavanti sabdastahi lokadhatau sarve hyabhava na hi kasci bhavah |  
tavantu kho tasya tathagatasya svaru niscari lokavinayakasya ||

iti vistarah ||

tatha-

ekasvara tu tava lokahito nanadhimukti svaru niscarati |  
ekaikamanvimamabhasi jino bruhi smitam prakrtakasya krte || iti ||

atraike paricodayanti- nastikavisista madhyamikah, yasmat  
kusalakusalam karma kartaram ca phalam ca sarvam ca lokam  
bhavasvabhavasunyamiti bruvate | nastika api hi etannastiti bruvate |  
tasmannastikavisista madhyamika iti | naivam | kutah?  
pratityasamutpadavadino hi madhyamikah hetupratyayan prapya pratitya  
samutpannatvat sarvameva ihalokaparalokam nihsvabhavam varnayanti |  
yathasvarupavadino naiva nastikah pratityasamutpannatvad  
bhavasvabhavasunyatvena na paralokadyabhavam (pp\_157) pratipannah |  
kim tarhi aihalaukikam vastujatamupalabhya svabhavatah tasya  
paralokadihagamanam, ihalokacca paralokagamanapasyantuh  
ihalokopalabdhapadarthasadrspadarthantarapavadam kurvanti | tathapi  
vastusvarupena avidyamanasyaiva te nastitvam pratipannah ityamuna  
tavaddarsanena samyamastiti cet, na hi | kutah? samvrtya  
madhyamikairastitvenabhyupagamanna tulyata | vastutastulyateti cet, yadyapi  
vastuto 'siddhistulya, tathapi pratipatrbhedadatulyata | yatha hi  
krtacaurya purusamekah samyagaparijñayaiva tadamitrapreritah tam  
mithya vyacaste cauryamanena krtamiti, aparastu saksad  
drstva dusayati, tatra yadyapi vastuto nasti bhedah, tathapi  
parijñatrbhedadekastatra mrsavadityucyate, aparastu satyavaditi,  
ekasca ayasasa ca apunyaena ca samyak pariksyamano yujyate  
naparah, evamihapi yathavadviditavastusvarupanam madhyamikanam  
bruvatamavagacchatam ca vastusvarupabhede 'pi  
yathavadaviditavastusvarupairnastikaih saha jñanabhidhanayornasti  
samyam | yathaiva hi upeksasamanye 'pi apratisamkhyaya  
pratisamkhyaya upeksakayoriva prthagjanarhatoh  
jatyandhacaksusmatosca visamaprapatpradesaviniscitasamanye 'pi  
yathasti mahan visesah, tatha nastikanam madhyamikanam ca  
viseso bhavisyatiti purvacaryah | ityalam prasangenah  
prakrtameva vyakhyasyamah || 7 ||

atraha- yadyapi evam

anutpannaniruddha hi nirvanamiva dharmata |

tasyam ca nasti vakcittayoh pravrttih, tathapi naivasau  
adesyamana sakya janairvijñatumiti avasyam  
tasyamavatanartham vineyajananam samvrtisatyapeksaya  
kadaciddesananupurvyah bhavitavyam, ityatah sa kathyatamiti | ucyate |  
iyamatra buddhanam bhagavatam tattvamrtavataradesananupurvi  
vijñeya, yaduta-

sarvam tathyam na va tathyam tathyam catathyameva ca |  
naivatathyam naiva tathyametadbuddhanusasanam || 8 ||

tatra-

yadyadyasya priyam purvam tattattasya samacaret | na hi pratihatah

patram saddharmasya kathamcana || iti |

tatha ca bhagavatoktam-

loko maya sardham vivadati | naham lokena sardham vivadami | yallope  
'sti sammatam, tanmamapyasti sammatam | yallope nasti sammatam, mamapi  
tannasti sammatam |

ityagamacca ||

nanyaya bhasaya mlecchah sakyo grahayitum yatha |  
na laukikamrte lokah sakyo grahayitum tatha ||

ityadita eva tavadbhagavata  
svaprasiddhpadarthamedasvarupavibhagasravanasamjatabhilasasya  
vineyajanasya yadetat skandhadhatvayatanadikamavidyataimirikaih  
satyatah parikalpitamupalabdham, tadeva tavat satyamityupavarnitam  
bhagavata taddarsanapeksaya, atmani lokasya gauravotpadanartham |  
viditaniravasesalokavrttanta 'yam bhagavan sarvajñah sarvadarsi,  
yah evam bhavagraparyantasya  
vayumandaladerakasadhatuparyavasanasya bhajanalokasya sattvalokasya  
ca aviparitam sthityutpadapralayadikam sativicitraprabhedam  
sahetukam saphalam sasvadam sadinavam copadistavaniti |  
tadevam bhagavati utpannasarvajñabuddhivineyajanasya uttarakalam tadeva  
sarvam na va tathyamityupadesitam | tatra tathyam nama yasya  
anyathatvam nasti | vidyate ca pratiksanavinastivat  
samskaranamanyathabhavah, tasmadanyathabhavasadbhavanna va  
tathyam | vasabdascakarartho desanasamuccaye drastavyah | sarvam  
tathyam na ca tathyamiti ||

kesamcit sarvametad tathyam ca atathyam ceti desitam | tatra  
balajanapeksaya sarvametad tathyam | aryajñanapeksaya tu  
sarvametamrsa, tairevamanupalambhaditi ||

kesamcittu aticirabhyastatattvadarsananam  
kimcinmatranutkhatavaratanatarumulanam naivatathyam naiva  
tathyamtaditi desitam | tasyapi kimcinmatrasyavaranasya  
prahannartham vandhyasutasya avadatasyamatapratishedhavadubhayametad  
pratisiddham ||

etacca buddhanam bhagavatamanusasanam- unmargadapaniya  
samyamargapratisthapanam sasanam | evamanupurvyā  
sasanamanusasanam | vineyajanaturupyena va sasanamanusasanam ||

sarvascaita desana buddhanam bhagavatam  
mahakarunopayajñanavatam tattvamrtavataropayatvena  
vyavasthitah | na hi tathagatah  
tattvamrtavataranupayabhutavakyamudaharanti |  
vyadhyānurupabhaisajyopasamharavat te vineyajanānujighrksaya  
yathanurupam dharmam desayanti | yathoktam satake-  
sadasatsadasacceti nobhayam ceti kathyate |

nanu vyadhivasatpathyamausadham nama jayate ||

iti || 8 ||

kimlaksanam punah tat tattvam yasyaita desana  
avatararthamupadisante bhagavantah? uktametadasmabhih-

nivrttamabhidhatavyam nivrtte cittagocare | iti |

yada caitadevam, tada kimaparam prcchayate? yadyapyevam, tathapi  
vyavaharasatyanurodhena laukikatathyadyabhyupagamavat tasyapi samaropato  
laksanamucyate | taducyate-

aparapratyayam santam prapañcairaprapañcitam |  
nirvikalpamananarthametattattvasya laksanam || 9 ||

tatra nasmin parapratyayo 'stiti aparapratyayam | paropadesagamyam |  
svayamevadhigantavyamityarthah | yatha hi taimirika vitatham  
kesamasakmaksikadirupam pasyanto vitimiropadesenapi na saknuvanti  
kesanam yathavadavasthitam svarupamadarsananyayena  
adhigantavyamataimirika ivadhigantum, kim tarhi  
ataimirikopadesanmithyaitadityetavanmatrakameva pratipadyante | yada tu  
timiropaghatyaviparitasunyataadarsanañjanañjitabuddhinayanah  
santah samutpannatattvajñana bhavanti, tada tat tattvamanadhigamanayogena  
svyamadhigacchantiti | evamaparapratyayam bhavanam yat svarupam tat  
tattvam | etacca santasvabhavamataimirikakesadarsanavat  
svabhavavirahitamityarthah | ata eva tat prapañcairaprapañcitam | prapañco  
hi vak, prapañcayati arthaniti krtva | prapañcairaprapañcitam  
vagbhiravyahrtamityarthah ||

nirvikalpam ca tat | vikalpascittapracarah | tadrहितatvat tat tattvam  
nirvikalpam | yathoktam sutre-

paramarthasatyam katamat? yatra jñanasypyapracarah, kah punarvado  
'ksaranamiti |

evam nirvikalpam ||

nanartha 'syeti nanartham bhinnartham, na nanarthah ananartham,  
abhinnarthamityarthah | yathoktamaryasatyadvayavatarasutre-

devaputra aha- katamah punarmañjusrih samyakprayogah?  
mañjusriraha- yatsama devaputra paramarthatastathata dharmadhatuh  
atyantajatisca, tatsamani paramarthatah pañcanantaryani, yatsamani  
pañcanantaryani tatsamani drstikrtani, yatsamani  
drstikrtani tatsamah prthagjanadharmah, yatsamah  
prthagjanadharmah tatsamah saiksadharmah, yatsamah  
saiksadharmah tatsama asaiksadharmah, yatsama  
asaiksadharmah tatsamah samyaksambuddhadharmah, yatsamah  
samyaksambuddhadharmah tatsamam nirvanam, yatsamam nirvanam  
tatsamah samsarah, yatsamah samsarah tatsamah paramarthatah  
samklesah, yatsamah paramarthatah samklesah tatsamam  
paramarthato vyavadanam, yatsamam paramarthato vyavadanam tatsamah

paramarthatah sarvadharmah | evam paramarthatah  
sarvadharmasamataprayukto devaputra bhiksuh samyakprayukta ityucyate ||

devaputra aha- katamaya punarmanjusrih samataya yavat paramarthato  
yatsamam vyavadanam tatsamah sarvadharmah paramarthata iti?  
manjusriraha- paramarthatah sarvadharmanutpadasamataya  
paramarthatah sarvadharmatyantajatisamataya paramarthatah samah  
sarvadharmah | tat kasmaddhetoh? paramarthato nirvanananakarana  
hi devaputra sarvadharmata antyanirutpadatamupadaya | tadyathapi nama  
devaputra yacca mrddhajanasyamyantaramakasam, yacca  
ratnabhajanasyakasam, akasadhatureva esah | tat paramarthato na  
kimcinnanakaranam | evameva devaputra yah samklesah, sa  
paramarthato 'tyantanutpadata | yadapi vyavadanam tadapi paramarthato  
'tyantanutpadata | samsaro 'pi paramarthato 'tyantanutpadata |  
yavannirvanamapi (pp\_160) paramarthato 'tyantanutpadata | natra  
kimcitparamarthato nanakaranam | tat kasmaddhetoh? paramarthato  
'tyantanutpadatvatsarvadharmamamiti ||

tadevamananarthata tattvasya laksanam veditavyam,  
sunyataikarasatvat | uttarottaravyakhyanam catra veditavyam || 9 ||

evam tavadaryanam jatijaramaranasamsarapariksayaya  
krtakaryanam tattvalaksanam | laukikam tu  
tattvalaksanamadhikrtyocyate-

pratitya yadyadbhavati na hi tavattadeva tat |  
na canyadapi tattasmannocchinnam napi sasvatam || 10 ||

yat karanam pratitya yat karyamutpadyate, tadyatha salibijam  
pratitya prthivyadisamagrim ca salyankura upajayate, na hi tavat  
tadeva taditi sakyate vaktum | naiva yadeva bijam sa eva ankurah,  
janyajanakayorekatvaprasangat | tatasca pitaputrayorapi ekatvam syat |  
ananyatvacca ankuravasthayamankuravadbijagrahanamapi syat,  
bijavacca ankurasyapi grahanam syat | nityatvam caivam bijasya  
syat, avinasabhyupagamat | tatasca  
sasvatavadaprasanganmahadosarasih syat  
karmaphaladyabhavaprasangat | evam tavad yadeva bijam sa eva  
ankurah iti na yujyate | na ca anyadapi tattasmat | napi  
bijadankurasyanyatvam, bijamantarenapi ankurodayaprasangat |  
yadyanyadanyadanyasmadanyasmadapyrte bhavet |

iti vacanadankuravasthane'pi bijanucchedaprasangat | tatasca  
satkaryavadadosah syat | yatascaivam yat karanam pratitya yat  
karyamutpadyate, naiva tat karanam karyam bhavati, na ca  
tasmatkaranattat karyamanyat | tasmanna karanamucchinnam napi  
sasvatamiti sakyate vyavasthapayitum | yathoktamaryadevapadaih-

yasmatpravartate bhavastenocchedo na jayate | yasmannivartate bhavastena  
nityo na jayate || iti |

uktam ca aryalalitavistarasutre-

bijasya sato yathankuro na ca yo bija sa caiva ankuro |  
na ca anyu tato na caiva tadevamanuccheda asasvata dharmata ||  
iti || 10 ||

tadevam yathopavarnitena nyayena-

anekarthamananarthamanucchedamasasvatam |  
etattalokanathanam buddhanam sasanamrtam || 11 ||

mahakarunopayamahameghapatalanirantaravacchaditakasadhaturantad  
inmandalanam

ragadiklesaganasamudacaratitiksntaradityamandalopatapitajag  
ajjati jaramaranaduhkhadahanasamtapopasamatatparanam  
satataviratayathanurupacaritapratipaksasaddharmadesanamrtadharapata  
ih

yathanurupavineyajanakusalamulasasyausadhiphalaphullalatotpannativrdd  
hayanujidhrksunam saddharmamrtamahavarsavarsinam  
samyaksambuddhamahanaganamatranalaukikatrananamanathanathana  
m sakalalokanathanametatsaddharmamrtam  
sakalatraidhatukabhavaduhkhaksayasvabhavam yathopavarnitena nyayena  
ekavanyatvarahitam sasvatocchedavadavigatam ca vijñeyam |  
etaddharmatattvamrtapratipannanam sravakanam  
srutacintabhavanakramat pravartamananam  
silasamadhiprajñātmakaskandhatrayamrtarasasya upayoganniyatameva  
jaramaranaksayasvabhavanirvanadhigamo bhavati | athapi  
kathamcidihā aparipakvakusalamulataya srutvapyetat saddharmamrtam,  
drsta eva dharme na moksamasadayanti, tathapi janmantare 'pi  
avasyamesam purvahetubaladeva niyata siddhih sampadyate |  
yathoktam satake-

iha yadyapi tattvajñō nirvanam nadhigacchati |  
prapnotyayatnato 'vasyam punarjanmani karmavat ||  
iti || 11 ||

athapi kathamcit-

sambuddhanamanutpade sravakanam punah ksaye |

sati, aryamargopadesakakalyanamitrapratyayavaikalyat na syad  
dharmatattvamrtadhigamah, tathapi

purvajanmantaradharmitattvasravanahetubaladeva

aihalaukikopadesanirapeksanamapi

pravivekasevamatropanatapatyayanam svayambhuvam-

jñanam pratyekabuddhanamasamsargatpravartate || 12 ||

kayacetaso praviveko 'samsargah, kalyanamitraparyesanam va |

tasmadasamsargaddhetoh pratyekabuddhanamasambuddhake 'pi kale

yasmadbhavatyeva dharmatattvadhigamah, tasmadabandhya siddhirasya

sambuddhamahavaidyarajapranitasya saddharmatattvamrtabhaisajyasyeti

vijñeyam | yatasca etadevam, ato 'rhati prajñah pranānapi parityajya

saddharmatattvam paryesitumiti | yathoktam bhagavata

aryastahasrikayam bhagavatyam-

katham ca bhagavan sadapraruditena bodhisattvena mahasattvena iyam  
prajñāparamita paryesita? evamukto bhagavanayusmantam subhutum  
sthavirametadavocāt- sadapraruditena bodhisattvena mahasattvena purvam  
prajñāparamitam paryesamanena kaye 'narthikena  
jivitanirapeksena labhasatkaraslokesvanisritena paryesamanena  
paryesita | tena prajñāparamitam paryesamanena aranyagatena  
antariksannirghosah sruto 'bhut- gaccha kulaputra purvasyam disi  
| tatra prajñāparamitam srosyasi | तथा ca gaccha yatha na  
kayaklamathamanasikaramutpadayasi, na styanamidhamanasikaramutpadayasi,  
na bhojanamanasikaramutpadayasi, yavat ma kvaciccittam pranidha  
adhyatmam va bahirdha va | ma ca kulaputra vamenavalokayan (pp\_162)  
gah, ma daksinena, [ma purvena], ma pascimena, ma uttarena,  
ma urdhvam ma adhah, ma ca anuvidisamavalokayan gah | तथा ca  
kulaputra gaccha yatha [natmato] na satkayatascalasi na rupato na  
vedanato na samjñāto na samskarebhyo na vijñānatascalasi | yo hi  
atascalati sa vitisthate | [kuto vitisthate?] buddhadharmebhyo  
vitisthate | yo buddhadharmebhyo vitisthate, sa samsare carati |  
yah samsare carati, sa prajñāparamitayam na carati, na ca  
tamanuprapnotiti ||

yavanmareṇa papiyasa udake 'ntardhapite athasyaitadabhut-  
yannvahaamatmanah kayam viddha ime prthivipradesam rudhirena  
siñceyam | tatkasya hetoh? ayam prthivipradesa uddhatarajaskah, ma  
rajodhaturito dharmodgatasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya sarire nipatet |  
kimahaamatmabhavena karisyami avasyam bhedanadharmina? varam khalu  
punarmama evamrupaya kriyaya atmabhavasya vinasah krto bhavet, na  
tvevam nihsamarthyakriyaya | bahuni ca mama atmabhavasahasrani  
kamahetoh kamanidanam bhinnani punah punah samsare  
samsaratah, na punarevambhutesu sthanesu ..... | atha khalu  
sadaprarudito bodhisattvo mahasattvah tiksnam sastram grhitva  
samantadatmanam viddha samantatastam prthivipradesam svakena  
rudhirenasiñcadityadi ||

atha khalu sadaprarudito bodhisattvo mahasattvah sahadarsanadeva  
dharmodgatasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya evamrupam sukham  
pratyalabhata- tadyathapi nama prathamadhyanasamapannasya  
bhiksorekagramanasikarasya bhiksoh | tatreyam dharmodgatasya  
bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya prajñāparamitadesana yaduta  
sarvadharmasamataya prajñāparamitasamata, sarvadharmaviviktataya  
prajñāparamitaviviktata, sarvadharmacalataya prajñāparamitalataya,  
sarvadharmamananataya prajñāparamitamananata, sarvadharmastambhitataya  
prajñāparamitastambhitata, sarvadharmakarasataya  
prajñāparamitaikarasata, sarvadharmaparyantataya  
prajñāparamitaparyantata, sarvadharmanutpadataya  
prajñāparamitanutpadata, sarvadharmanirodhataya  
prajñāparamitanirodhata, gaganaparyantataya

prajñāparamitāparyantata, yavat sarvadharmasambhedanātaya  
prajñāparamitasambhedanata, sarvadharmānupalabdhitaya  
prajñāparamitānupalabdhitā, sarvadharmābhibhavanāsamātaya  
prajñāparamitābhibhavanāsamata, sarvadharmāniscestataya  
prajñāparamitāniscestatā, sarvadharmacintyātaya  
prajñāparamitācintyāta veditavyeti ||

ityacaryacandrakīrtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavṛttāu atmaparīkṣa nama astadasamam prakaraṇam ||

19 kalaparīkṣa ekonavimsatitamam prakaraṇam |

atrahā- vidyāta eva bhavanam svabhavaḥ, kalatrayavijñāptihetutvat |  
iḥa atītanagatapratyutpannasrayaḥ kāla bhagavata upadīstah | te  
ca bhavasrayaḥ | yasmadutpanno niruddho hi bhavasvabhavaḥ atīta itī  
vyapadīsyate, utpanno 'niruddho hi vartamaṇah, alabdhatmabhavo 'nagata  
itī | evam bhavasvabhavanibandhanasrayaḥ kāla upadīstah | te ca  
santi | tasmāt tannibandhano 'pi bhavasvabhavo 'stīti | ucyate | syāt  
kalatrayaprajñāptiheturbhavasvabhavaḥ, yadī kalatrayameva  
bhavadābhīmatam bhavet | na tvastī | yathā ca nastī, tathā  
pratīpadayānna-

pratīyutpanno 'nagatasca yadyatītamapeksya hi |  
pratīyutpanno 'nagatasca kāle 'tīte bhavīsyataḥ || 1 ||

iḥa tavat yadī vartamaṇanagatau syātam, tavapeksya atītam kalam  
bhavetam, anapeksya va? tatra yadī atītamapeksya sīdhyete, tathā  
nīyatamatīte kāle bhavīsyataḥ | yasmāt, yasya hi yatra asattvam, tat  
tena napeksyate | tadīyathā vandhīya sri svatanāyena, gaganamalātīlata  
svakusumena, sīkata svatāīlena | avidyāmanāmapyandhakaram pradīpena,  
pradīpo 'pi andhakarena pratīdvandvītvena apeksyate itī cet, naitadevam |  
asyāpi sadhīyasamatvat | tadatra yadī atīte kāle vartamaṇanagatau kālau  
īsyete, apeksasīddhāyarthamevam satī atīte kāle vidyāmanatvat  
atītakalātmatvat tayorapyatītatvam syāt | tatasca atīto 'pi na syāt |  
yasmāt vartamaṇavasthātīkranto hi atītah asamprāptah anagata itī  
syāt | yadā tu vartamaṇanagatayorasambhava eva, tadā kutah  
kasyacidatītatvam syāt? itīyataḥ atīto 'pi na syāt || 1 ||

athā yathoktadosaparījīhīrsaya-

pratīyutpanno 'nagatasca na stastatra punaryadī |  
pratīyutpanno 'nagatasca syātam kasramapeksya tam || 2 ||  
tatra atīte kāle yadī vartamaṇanagatau kālau na stah itī parīkalpyate,  
evamāpi tatra avidyāmanatvat gaganendīvaravannastyapeksa || 2 ||  
athāpi syāt- kalavādīnam vidyate eva kalah, tatra kīmapeksya  
prayojanāmīti? ucyate | evamāpi-

anapeksya punah sīddhīratītam vidyate tayoh |  
pratīyutpanno 'nagatasca tasmātkālo na vidyate || 3 ||

pratīyutpannanagatayorasattvam, atītanapeksatvat, kharavīsanavat |

yatascaivam pratyutpanno 'nagatasca tasmakalo na vidyate iti vijñeyam ||  
3 ||

yada caivam atitamapeksya va anapeksya va pratyutpannanagatayornasti  
siddhih, evam pratyutpannapeksaya va anapeksaya va  
atitanagatayoh anagatapeksaya va anapeksaya va  
pratyutpannatitayoh asiddhau isyamanayam tenaiva  
pratyutpannagatayoh atitapeksaya va anapeksaya asiddhikramena  
dusanasamyamatidisannaha-

etenaivavasistau dvau kramena parivartakau |  
uttamadhamamadyadinekatvadimsca laksayet || 4 ||

katham krtva?

yadyatito 'nagatasca pratyutpannamapeksya hi |  
kalo 'tito 'nagatasca pratyutpanne bhavisyatah ||

kalo 'tito 'nagatasca na stastatra punaryadi |  
kalo 'tito 'nagatasca syatam kathamapeksya tam ||

anapeksya punah siddhirna jatam vidyate tayoh |  
tenatito 'nagatasca kalo nama na vidyate ||

esa tavadekah kalaparivartah |

atito vartamanasca yadyajatamapeksya hi |  
atito vartamanasca kale 'jate bhavisyatah ||

atito vartamanasca na stastatra punaryadi |  
atito vartamanasca syatam kathamapeksya tam ||

anapeksya punah siddhirnajatam vidyate tayoh |  
atito vartamanasca tasmakalo na vidyate ||

esa dvitiyah kalaparivarta iti vyakhyanakarika iti | evamdva  
kalaparivartau boddhavyau ||

yatasca evam vicarane kalatrayam nasti, tasmakalo na vidyate,  
kalabhavacca bhavasadbhavo 'pi nasti iti siddham ||

yatha caitatkalatrayam vicaritam, evam  
uttamadhamamadyadinekatvadimsca laksayet |

uttamadhamamadyaman iti adisabdena kusalakusalavyakrtani,  
utpadasthitibhangah, purvantaparantamadyantah,  
kamaruparupyadhatavah,  
saiksasaiksanaivasaiksanaivasaiksadayo yavantah padarthah  
tripadarthasambandhavyavasthitah, te sarve grhyante | ekatvadimsca  
ityanena adisabdena dvitvabahutvayo grahanat te eva uttamadayah  
ekatvadayasca kalatrayavyakhyanena vyakhyata veditavyah || 4 ||

atraya- vidyata eva kalah parimanavattvat | iha yannasti, na tasya  
parimanavattvam vidyate tadyatha kharavisanasya | asti ca kalasya

parimanavattvam

ksanalavamuhurtadivasaratryahoratrakpakamasamasamvatsaradibhedena |  
tasmāt, parimanavattvad vidyāta eva kalah iti | ucyate | yadi kalo  
nama kascit syāt, syattasya parimanavattvam | na tvasti | yasmāt-  
nasthito grhyate kalah sthitah kalo na vidyate |  
yo grhyetagrhitasca kalah prajñāpyate katham || 5 ||

iha yadi kalo nama kascidavasthitah ksanadivvyatiriktah syāt, sa  
ksanadibhih parimanavattvad grhyeta | na tu avasthitah  
kutasthah kascit kalo nama asti, yah ksanadibhirgrhyeta |  
tadevam nasthito grhyate kalah, asthitatvanna grhyate ityarthah ||

athapi syāt- nitya eva avasthitasvabhavah kalo nama asti,  
ksanadibhirabhivyaajyate | tathahi-

kalah pacati bhutani kalah samharate prajah | kalah suptesu  
jagarti kalo hi duratikramah || iti |

yascaivamlaksanah so 'vasthitasvabhavo 'stīti | ucyate | evamapi  
sthitah kalo na vidyate yah ksanadibhirabhivyaajyamano grhyeta |  
kasmāt punah sthitah kalo nastīti cet,  
ksanadivvyatirekenagrhyamanatvat ||

api ca | ayam kalah samskr̥tasvabhavah san astīti,  
asamskr̥tasvabhavo va? ubhayam ca samskr̥taparīksayam  
pratisiddham-

utpadasthitibhanganamasiddhau nasti samskr̥tam |  
samskr̥tasyapyasiddhau ca katham setsyatyasamskr̥tam ||

ityanena | tadevam nasti vyavasthitah kalah, yo grhyeta | yasca  
idanim kalo na grhyate asthitatvadavidyamanasvarupatvat, so  
'grhyamanah san katham ksanadibhih prajñāpayitum bhavatah  
paryata ityaha- agrhitasca kalah prajñāpyate kathamiti |  
tasmānastyeva kalah || 5 ||

atrahā- satyam nasti nityah kalo nama kascid rupadivvyatiriktah  
svabhasiddhah, kim tarhi rupadineva sa samskaranupadaya  
prajñāptah kalah ksanadivacyo bhavati, tasmādadosa iti | ucyate  
| evamapi-

bhavam pratītya kalascetkalo bhavadrte kutah |

yadyevam bhavam pratītya kalo bhavatīti bhavata vyavasthapyate, yada  
khalu bhavo nasti, tada niyatam taddhetuko 'pi kalo nastīti  
pratīpadayannaha-

na ca kascana bhavo 'stīti

iti purvam vistarena pratīpaditadvaksyamanapratisedhacca |  
yada caivam na kascidbhavo 'stīti bhavatah, tada-  
kutah kalo bhavīsyati || 6 ||

kalabhavacca na santi ksanalavamuhurtadayah kalabhedah  
tatparinamabhutah, ityatah kutah parinamavattvena  
kalasiddhirbhavisyati? tasmannastyeva bhavanam svabhavah iti ||  
uktam hi bhagavata aryahastikaksyasutre-

yadi koci dharmana bhavetsvabhavah tatraiva gaccheya jinah sasravako  
| kutasthadharmana siya na nirvrti na nisprapañco bhavi jatu  
panditah || iti |

tatha-

buddhasahasrasata ya atita dharmasahasrasatani bhanitva | naiva ca  
dharma na caksara ksina nasti samudbhavu tena aksina || iti |

tatha-

utpada kale hi tathagatasya maitreyanama tviha yo bhavisyati |  
bhavisyatiyam kanakavrtta mahi tasya idanim kuta agamo 'sau ||

ullapanah kamaguna hi pañca vibhramana mohana mosadharminah  
|

madhyahnakale hi yathaiva grisme jalam maricyam hi tathaiva  
kamah ||

ekena kalpena bhaveddhi loko akasabhuto gaganasvabhavo | daham  
vinasam ca payanti bhe[bhi?]ravah kuta agamah kutra gatisca  
tesam || iti ||

tadyatha-

pañcemani bhiksavah samjñamatram pratijñamatram  
vyavaharamatram samvrtimatram yaduta atito 'dhva anagato 'dhva  
akasam nirvanam pudgalasceti ||

|| ityacyacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau kalapariksa nama ekonavimsam prakaranam ||

20 samagripariksa vimsatitamam prakaranam |

atraha- vidyate kalah, phalapravrttau saharikaranabhavat | yo  
nasti, nasau saharikaranabhavena pratipadyate, vandhyatanayavat |  
tasmadasti kalah, saharikaranabhavat | iha  
bijavanisalilajvalanapavanagaganabhidhanahetupratyayasamagrim pratitya  
ayamankura upajayamanah satyamapi bijadipratyayasamagryam,  
rtuvisesasamnidhanannopajayate | yatha ca bahyesu,  
evamadhyatmikesvapi | yathoktam bhagavata-

na pranasyanti karmani kalpakotisatairapi |  
samagrim prapya kalam ca phalanti khalu dehinam || iti ||

yasmacca evamasti kalapeksa, tasmadastyasau kalo nama, yah  
ankuradipravrttau saharikaranam bhavatiti | ucyate | syat  
saharikaranata kalasya, yadi ankuradiphalasya pravrttireva syat |

na tvasti | katham krtva? iha bijadihetupratyayasamagrito  
'nkuradiphalodaye parikalpyamane vyavasthitasya va phalasya samagryam  
satyamata utpadah parikalpyeta avyavasthitasya va? kim catah? yadi  
tavah vyavasthitasya parikalpyate, tanna yujyate iti pratipadayannaha-

hetosca pratyayanam ca samagrya jayate yadi |  
phalamasti ca samagryam samagrya jayate katham || 1 ||

yadi hetupratyayasamagryam tvanmatena phalamasti, nanu evam sati yasmad  
samagryamasti, katham taya tajjanyate? na hi kunde dadhi vidyamanam  
kundena janyate | api ca | yadvidyate tannispannatvat  
nispannapurovasthitaghatavat na punarjanmapeksate | abhivyaktih  
sthaulyam va sukmatmana vidyamanasya kriyata iti cet, tasyapi  
paksasya purvameva-

agacchatyanyato nagnirindhane 'gnirna vidyate |  
ityatroktamuttaram || 1 ||  
atha nastyeva samagryam phalamiti parikalpyate, etadapi nopapadyate iti  
pratipadayannaha-

hetosca pratyayanam ca samagrya jayate yadi |  
phalam nasti ca samagryam samagrya jayate katham || 2 ||

yadi hetosca pratyayanam ca samagryam nasti tatphalam, katham tarhi  
hetupratyayasamagrya phalam janyate? tatra avidyamanatvat sikatabhiriva  
tailam | ata eva asambhavayannaha-

phalam nasti ca samagryam samagrya jayate katham |  
na tatphalam samagrito jayate ityabhiprayah || 2 ||  
kim canyat-

hetosca pratyayanam ca samagryamasti cetphalam |  
grhyeta nanu samagryam samagryam ca na grhyate || 3 ||

yad yatra asti, tat tatra grhyate, tadyatha kunde dadhi | yacca yatra  
nasti na tattatra grhyate tadyatha sikatasu tailam,  
mandukajatayam siromanih ||

atha syat- vidyamana api padarthah atisauksmyat, atisamnikarsat,  
ativiprakarsat, indriyopaghatat, murtivaddravavyavadhanat,  
murtyantardhanat, manonavasthanat, paramanuvat  
aksasthañjanasalakavat adityagativat taimirikaikaikakesavat  
andhabadhiradirupasabdadivat kudayadivyavahitaghatadivat  
siddhadevapisacadariravat visayantaravyaprtasya  
visayantaravanna grhyate iti cet, kim khalu  
esamagrhyamanamastitve lingam, yena esamastitve sati  
anupalabdhiriti syat? anumanopamanagamairgrahanadesamastitvamiti cet,  
na tarhi tesamanupalabdhiriti vaktavyam, anumanadibhirupalabhyamanatvat  
| yad rupindriyagrahyam tad ebhah karanairvidyamanamapi sanna  
grhyate, iti cet, ucyate | kimasmabhirevamuktam- rupindriyairvidyamanam  
sad grhyeteti? kim tarhi samanyenaiva yad brumah- grhyeta nanu

samagryamiti ||

athapi manyase- yad yatra nasti, na tat tasmadutpadyate sikatabhyastailavat  
| utpadyate ca samagritah phalam, tasmadanumanatah samagryam  
phalasyastitvamiti | ucyate | yad yatra asti, na tat tasmadutpadyate,  
tadyatha kundad dadhi iti | asmadapyanumanadastitvamasya ayuktamiti  
krtva nastyeva samagryam phalamiti kim na grhyate?

athapi syat- ubhyorapi paksayoranumanavirodhad yatha astitvam na  
yuktam, evam nastitvamapiti | ucyate | na vayamasyasattvam  
pratipadayamah, kim tarhi paraparikalpitam sattvamasya nirakurmah |  
evam na vayamasya sattvam pratipadayamah, kim tarhi  
paraparikalpitamasattvamasya apakurmah | antadvayapariharena  
madhyamayah pratipadah pratipadayitumistatvaditi | uktam ca  
aryadevapatiye satake-

stambhadinamalamkaro grhasyathe nirarthakah | satkaryameva  
yasyestam yasyasatkaryameva ca || iti |  
tadevam na samagritah phalamutpadyate vidyamanasya  
grahanaprasangat, iti vyavasthitam || 3 ||  
atha manyase- nastyeva samagryam phalamiti, evamapi-

hetosca pratyayanam ca samagryam nasti cetphalam |  
hetavah pratyayasca syurahetupratyayaih samah || 4 ||

yatha hi jvalangaradisu ankuro nastiti krtva tasya te  
hetupratyaya na bhavanti, eva vivaksitanamapi bijadinam  
hetupratyayata na syat tesu ankuro nastiti krtva | na ca ahetu  
pratyayebhyah phalapravrttiriyukteti nasti svabhavatah  
phalapravrttih ||

atraha- naiva hi samagryah phalotpadasamarthyamasti yatah iyam  
cinta syat- kim samagryam phalamasti utaho nastiti | kim tarhi  
hetoh phalotpadasamarthyam | samagri tu hetoranugrahamatram karoti |  
sa hetuh phalasyotpattiyartham hetum datva nirudhyate, tena ca hetuna  
anugrhyamanam phalamutpadyate iti | ucyate | naiva hi ajatasya phalasya  
hetoranugrahanamasti | na capyajatasya bandhyatanayasyeva  
kenacitkimcinmatram kartum sakyamityayuktaisa kalpana || 4 ||

api ca-

hetukam phalasya datva yadi heturnirudhyate |  
yaddattam yanniruddham ca hetoratmadvayam bhavet || 5 ||

yadi hetuh phalasyotpattiyartham hetukam karanam datva nirudhyata  
iti parikalpyate, evam sati yaddattam yanniruddham ca  
tadatmabhavadvayam hetoh syat | na ca itad yuktam,  
ardhasasvataprasangat nityanityayosca  
parasparaviruddhayorekatvabhavat || 5 ||

atha hetoratmabhavadvayaprasangapariharartham sarvatmana nirodha  
isyate phalasyotpattiyartham kimcidapyadatva, evamapi-

hetum phalasyadatva ca yadi heturnirudhyate |  
hetau niruddhe jatam tatphalamahetukam bhavet || 6 ||

yadi phalasya kimcidapyadatva sarvatmana heturnirudhyate, nanu tasmin  
hetau niruddhe yatphalamutpadyate tat ahelukam syat | na ca ahelukamasti |  
ityayuktaiṣa kalpana || 6 ||

atrahā- yadi evam phalasya hetorutpattau doṣah, evam sati  
sahotpannaiva samagri phalasya janika astu, tadyatha pradipaprabhaya iti  
| esapi kalpana nopapadyate iti pratipadayannaha-

phalam sahaiva samagrya yadi pradurbhavetpunah |  
ekakalau prasajyete janako yasca janyate || 7 ||  
na caikakalayoh savyetaragovisanayorjanyajanakatvam dr̥ṣtam,  
vamadaḥsinakarayoscaranayorva, ityayuktaiṣa kalpana ityayuktametat  
|| 7 ||

atrahureke- naiva hi abhūtvā bhavanamutpattiryukta  
akasmikavaprasaṅgat | tasmād hetupratyayasamagritah purvameva tat  
phalamanagatavasthāyam vyavasthitamanagatatmana | tasya hetupratyaya  
samagrya vartamanavasthā janyate, dravyam tu vyavasthitameveti | tan  
pratyucyate-

purvameva ca samagryah phalam pradurbhavedyadi |  
hetupratyayanirmuktam phalamahetukam bhavet || 8 ||

yadi bhavatamabhipṣitam samagritah purvameva phalam svarupatah  
syaditi, tad hetupratyayanirapekṣam syat, tatasca ahelukam syat | na  
ca ahelukānam padarthanamastitvam yuktam,  
kharaturagoragavisanadinamapyastitvaprasaṅgat, purvasiddhasya ca  
punah hetupratyayapekṣaya nisprayojanatvadityayuktametat || 8 ||

anye punarvarṇayanti- hētureva phalam janayati na samagri | na ca  
uktadosaprasaṅgah | yasmat na hi anyohetuh anyat phalam | yatah,  
kim hetum datva phalasya heturnirudhyate uta adatvaiveti vicarah syat  
| api tu hētureva niruddhah phalatmana vyavasthitah iti | ucyate |  
evamapi-

niruddhe cetphalam hetau hetoh samkramanam bhavet |  
purvajatasya hetosca punarjanma prasajyate || 9 ||

yadi niruddhe hetau bhavanmatena phalamutpadyate, tacca phalam  
hetvatmakameva bhavati parikalpyate, evam sati hetoh samkramanam  
bhavet, natasya vesantaraparityagena vesantarasamcaravat hetoh  
samkramana matrameva syat, na tu apurvasya phalasyotpadah | tatasca  
hetornityataiva syat | na ca nityanamastitvam kvacidasti | yathoktam  
satake-

apratityastita nasti kadacitkasyacitkvacit |  
na kadacitkvacitkascidvidyate tena sasvatah || iti ||

kim ca | etasyam kalpanayam purvajatasya ca hetoh punarjanma  
prapnoti | na ca jatasya punarapi [janma] yujyate nisprayojanatvat,

anavasthaprasangacca ||

atha manyase- yenatmana vidyamano na tenaivatmana jayate, yena catmana  
avidyamanah tenaiva jayata iti | etadapi na yuktam |  
aparityaktahetusvabhavasya hetusvarupasya phalamiti  
samjñamatrabhedadavasthabhedacca dravyabhedasya  
sadhayitumasakyatvat | phalavasthayam ca parityaktahetusvabhavasya  
phalasadavacyatvad hetuh phalatmana tisthatiti yatkimcidetat ||  
9 ||

kim canyat- yadi hetuh phalam janayet, niruddho va janayedaniruddho  
va? phalamapi utpannam va janayedanutpannam va? ubhayatha ca  
nopapadyate iti pratipadayannaha-

janayetphalamutpannam niruddho 'stamgatah katham |  
tisthannapi katham hetuh phalena janayeddhrtah || 10 ||

[yadi tavata niruddhah astamgatah hetuh utpannam sat vidyamanam  
phalam janayatiti parikalpyate, tannopapadyate | kasmaditi cet, katham  
niruddhah asamvidyamanah hetuh phalam janayet? yadi janayati,  
vandhyaputro 'pi putram janayisyati | phalam ca sad vidyamanamapi  
janmanirapeksamapi katham heturjanayi syati? atha manyase-  
sakyabhavanniruddho na janayati, kim tu tisthanneva hetuh phalam  
janayisyatiti | ucyate || tisthannapi heturavikrtarupo vidyamanena  
phalena vrtah sambaddhah katham janayet? iha hi-

karanam vikrtim gacchajjayate 'nyasya karanam |

iti karanabhavam pratipadyamanasya hetoravasyam vikarena  
bhavitavyam | yastu na vikriyate, sa hetulaksanayukta eva na bhavatiti |  
phalena ca sambaddhah katham janayet? phalasya vidyamanatvat || 10 ||

atha manyase- vidyamanasya phalasya punarjanayitumasakyatvat avrta eva  
asambaddha eva hetuh phalena phalam janayisyatiti,  
etadapyayuktamityaha-

athavrtah phalenasau katamajjanayetphalam |

yadi hetuh phalena asambaddha evesyate, tada katamadidanim phalam  
janayet? sarvameva va phalam janayedasambaddhatvat, na va  
kimcijjanayedasambaddhatvadevetyabhiprayah ||

kim canyat | yadi hetuh phalam janayet, sa drstva phalam  
janayedadrstva va? ubhayatha ca na yujyate ityaha-  
na hyadrstva va drstva va heturjanayate phalam || 11 ||  
tatra yadi heturdrstva janayatiti parikalpyate, tanna yujyate |  
yasmadvidyamanameva drastum paryate navidyamanam | vidyamanam  
cet, tanna janyate vidyamanatvaditi | evam tavad hetuh phalam  
drstva na janayati, adrstvapi na janayati, sarvasya phalasya  
hetorjanakatvaprasangat ||

atha kimidam darsanam kim va adarsanamiti? ucyate |

prasiddhametalloke- upalabdhirarsanamiti ||

nanu etad bijadisū nirindriyēsu na sambhavati | sambhavatu ma va |  
nasmakamayam paryanuyogah kim tarhi tasyotpadaavadinah | tatra yah  
utpada vadi bruyat- drstva janayatiti, sa vaktavyah- na  
drstametalloke yadbijadikam pasyatiti | tasmadayukta esa  
kalpana | atha adrstva kalpayet, evamapi yatkimcidadrstam  
sambhavati tatsarvamutpada yet, na cotpada yati, tasmāt na adrstvapi  
janayati | anistapattya hi vāyam parakalpanam vicarayamah  
samsarata vikantaragiridari prapataduhkhamalasa makulama  
tamiva | buddhipurvakartrkam ca purusadikaranino  
jagadabhyupagacchanto nirgranthascaikendriyam bijadikam pratipannah  
prasanganna vyativartanta iti | tasmānasti dosah || 11 ||

kim canyat- yadi yusmadabhimatam hetoh phalasya ca  
anyonyadhaukanalaksanam samgamanam syat, syattadanim  
tayorjanyajanakabhavaḥ | yasmat na hi  
parasparasamgatayoralokandhakarayoh samsaranirvana  
yorjanyajanakabhavo drsta iti | atah avasyam  
hetuphalabhavayorjanyajanakabhavamicchata parena samgatirabhyupeya |  
sa ca kalatraye 'pi vicaryamana na sambhavati | ato hetuh phalam  
na janayati | yatha ca samgatirnasti tatha pratipadayannaha-  
natitasya hyatitena phalasya saha hetuna |  
najatena na jatena samgatirjatu vidyate || 12 ||

atitasya tavat phalasya atitena hetuna saha jatu kadacidapi  
samgatirnasti, atitatvenobhayorapyavidyamanatvat | napi ajatena hetuna  
atitasya phalasya samgatirjatu vidyate, nastajatatvena  
ubhayorapyavidyamanatvat, bhinnakalatvacca | napi jatena vartamanena  
hetuna saha atitasya phalasya samgatih sambhavati, bhinnakalatvat,  
nastasya ca phalasya avidyamanatvadvandhyaputreneva  
devadattasyetyabhiprayah || 12 ||

yatha ca atitasya phalasya atitena anagatavartamanena hetuna saha na  
kadacit samgatirasti, evam vartamanasyapi phalasya traikalikena hetuna  
saha nasti samgatiriti tat pratipadayannaha-

na jatasya hyajatena phalasya saha hetuna |  
natitena na jatena samgatirjatu vidyate || 13 ||

jatasya phalasya bhinnakalatvadajatena ca atitena ca hetuna saha  
samgamanam nasti | napi vartamanasya vartamanena hetuna saha  
samgatirasti, hetuphalayoryaugapadyabhavat, tayosca  
samgatirvaiyarthyat | kim hi vidyamanayoh parasparanirapeksayoh  
punah samgatya prayojanamiti nasti samgatih || 13 ||

idanimanagatasyapi phalasya yatha atitanagatapratyutpannena hetuna  
saha samgamanam nasti tatha pratipadayannaha-

najatasya hi jatena phalasya saha hetuna |

najatena na nastena samgatirjatu vidyate || 14 ||

ajatam hi phalamasamvidyamanam | tasya bhinnakalena vartamanena  
atitena ca hetuna saha nasti samgamanam bhinnakalatvat | anagatenapi  
hetuna saha nasti samgamanam, ubhayoravidyamanatvat || 14 ||

yada caivam sarvatha hetuphalayoh samgatirnasti, tada- asatyam  
samgatau hetuh katham janayate phalam |

naiva hetuh phalam janayati samgateravidyamanatvat  
vandhyaputramivetyabhiprayah ||

athapi syat- satyameva samgatau hetuh phalam janayatiti, tadapi na  
yuktam, kalatraye 'pi samgatyānupalabdheh | athapi kathamcid  
hetuphalayoh samgatih parikalpyate, evamapi-  
satyam va samgatau hetuh katham janayate phalam || 15 ||  
||samnihitasya phalasya punarjanmavaiyarthyat, asamhitanam ca  
samgaterayuktatvat ityabhiprayah || 15 ||  
kim canyat-

hetuh phalena sunyascetkatham janayate phalam |  
hetuh phalenasunyascetkatham janayate phalam || 16 ||

yo 'yam phalasya hetuh phalasya janaka isyate, sa tena sunyo va bhavan  
phalamutpadayet, asunyo va? tatra hetuh sunyah phalena rahitah  
phalam na janayati, ahetuvat phalasunyatvat | phalena asunyo 'pi hetuh  
phalam na janayati, vidyamanatvat phalasya, vidyamanaputram devadatta  
iva | evam tavat phalasunyo va phalasunyo va hetuh phalam na  
janayati || 16 ||

yaccapi phalamutpadyate, taccapyasunyam va samutpadyate, sunyam va?  
tatra tavat-

phalam notpatsyate 'sunyamasunyam na nirotsyate |  
aniruddhamanutpannamasunyam tadbhavisyati || 17 ||

asunyam hi phalamapratityasamutpannam svabhavavyavasthitam,  
tadevamvidham phalam naivotpatsyate svabhavasyanapayitvacca na  
nirotsyate | tatasca asunyam tadisyamanamaniruddhamanutpannam ca  
syat | na caitadistam, ityatah asunyam tatphalam na bhavati,  
utpadanirodhabhyupagamat || 17 ||

idanim sunyamapi tatphalam na sambhavati,  
anudayavyayavattvaprasangat iti pratipadayannaha-

kathamutpatsyate sunyam katham sunyam nirotsyate |  
sunyamapyaniruddham tadanutpannam prasajyate || 18 ||

tatra sunyamucyate yatsvabhavena nasti | yacca vastu svabhavena nasti,  
tat kathamutpatsyate, katham va nirotsyate? na hi svabhavena avidyamanasya  
akasadeh udayavyayau drstau | tasmacchunyamapi  
tatphalamisyamanamaniruddhamanutpannam ca prasajyate || 18 ||

kim canyat- yadi hetuh phalam janayet, sa phaladavyatirikto va  
janayet, vyatirikto va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyate ityaha-

hetoh phalasya caikatvam na hi jatupapadyate |  
hetoh phalasya canyatvam na hi jatupapadyate || 19 ||

tadetat pratijñamatrakamiti pratipadayannaha-

ekatve phalahetvoh syadaikyam janakajanyayoh |  
prthaktve phalahetvoh syattulyo heturahetuna || 20 ||

yadi hetoh phalasya ca ekatvam syat, tada  
janyajanakayorekatvamabhyupetam syat | na canayorekatvam,  
pitaputrayoscaksusurvijñanayorbijankurayoscaikyaprasangat  
| evam tavad hetoh phalasya ca ekatvam nasti ||

idanimanyatvamapi nasti | kim karanam? yadi hetoh phalasya ca  
bhavanmatenabhimatamanyatvam syat, tada paratra nirapeksatvad  
hetunirapeksameva phalam syat | na caitadevam, ityatah anyatvamapi  
hetoh phalasya ca na sambhavati | yayosca evam  
vicaryamanayostattvanyatve na stah, tayorna kadacijjanyajanakabhavah  
isyate | ato naiva hetuh phalam janayati || 20 ||

kim canyat- yadi hetuh phalam janayet, sa tatphalam svabhavena  
sadbhutam va janayet, asadbhutam va? ubhayatha ca na yujyate ityaha-

phalam svabhavasadbhutam kim heturjanayisyati |  
phalam svabhavasadbhutam kim heturjanayisyati || 21 ||

tatra yat phalam svabhavena sadbhutam svabhavena vidyamanam, tanna  
punarjanyate vidyamanatvat, vidyamanaghatavat | yadapi svabhavena  
asadbhutam phalam, tadapi heturna janayati, svabhavena asadbhutatvat,  
kharavisanavat ||

pratibimbenanaikantikate cet, bhavatu anaikantikata, naihsvabhavyam  
tu siddham bhavanam | tatasca sasvabhavavadatyagah syat,  
asmadvadanuvarnameva syat | sasvabhavasca na kascit padartho nama  
astiti pratidvandvayabhavat nihsvabhavo 'pi padartho nastiti kuto  
'naikantikata? na hi asmakam pratibimbakam sasvabhavam napi  
nihsvabhavam, dharminamantarena taddharmayorapyabhavat | na hi  
aryah pratibimbakam nama kimcit nihsvabhavam sasvabhavam va  
upalabhanta iti ||

tatra purvam phalam notpatsyate ityadina slokadvayena  
saksadutpattikriyakartrtvam phalasya nisiddham | idanim hetoh  
phalotpattikriyaprayojakatvam pratisiddhamiti | ayamasya  
purvakadvisea iti vijñeyam || 21 ||

atraha- yadyapi hetoh phalotpattikriyaprayojakatvam nisiddham, tathapi  
hetustavat svabhavato 'sti, na ca asati phale hetorhetutvam sidhyati,  
tasmāt phalamapi bhavisyatiti | ucyate- syaddhetuh, yadi ajanayato 'sya  
hetutvam syat |

na cajanayamanasya hetutvamupapadyate |

atha syat- yadyapi evam hetorhetutvam nasti, tathapi phalam tavadasti  
| na ca hetumantarena phalam yuktamiti phalasadbhavad heturapi  
bhavisyatiti | ucyate | yada ajanayamanasya hetorhetutvam  
nastityuktam, tada-

hetutvanupapattau ca phalam kasya bhavisyati || 22 ||

iti | tasmāt phalamapi nastiti || 22 ||

atrahā- naiva hi kevalasya hetoh phalotpattikriyayah prayojakatvam,  
kim tarhi hetupratyayasamagrya phalam janyate iti | ucyate |  
uktadosatvat na yuktametāt | api ca, iyam hetupratyayasamagri yadi  
phalasya janiketi kalpyate, kim sasvayameva tavadatmanam janayati,  
utaho na? yadi janayatiti kalpyate, tanna yujyate | na hi  
alabdhatmabhavasya prayojakatvam drstamityatah samagrya  
avasyam labdhatmabhavaya bhavitavyam | na ca labdhatmabhavayah  
punah svatmotpade prayojakatvam yuktam, ityatah na samagri  
svatmanamutpadayati | ya ca atmanam notpadayati, sa katham  
phalamutpadayitum saknotiti pratipadayannaha-

na ca pratyayahetunamiyamatmanamatmana | ya samagri janayate sa  
katham janayetphalam |23 ||

pratyayanam hetunam ca yeyam samagri sa tavadatmanaiiva  
atmanam notpadayati, svatmani vrttivirodhat, satyah  
punarutpadavaiyarthyaacca | ya ca evamatmanameva tavanna janayati, sa  
katham phalam janayisyati? na hi bandhyaduhita atmanam  
janayitumasakta sati putram janayisyatiti yujyate | evam samagryapi  
svatmajanika phalam janayatiti na yujyate || 23 ||

tasmāt-

na samagrikrtam phalam

athapi syat- yadi samagrikrtam phalam na sambhavati, evam tarhi  
asamagrikrtam bhavisyatiti cet, ucyate-

nasamagrikrtam phalam |  
yada samagrikrtam phalam na sambhavati, tada  
kathamatyantaviruddhamasamagrikrtam bhavisyati? asamagrikrtam  
phalam na sambhavati ||

atha syat- yadyapi nasti phalam svabhavatah, tathapi  
hetupratyayasamagri tavadasti | na ca phalamantarena hetupratyayasamagri  
sambhavatiti phalamapi sambhavisyatiti | ucyate |  
syaddhetupratyayasamagri, yadi phalameva bhavet | yada tu yathoditena  
nyayena phalameva nasti, tada-

asti pratyayasamagri kuta eva phalam vina || 24 ||

phalabhavē sati nirhetuka hetupratyayasamagri api nastityabhiprayah |  
uktam hi aryalalitavistarasutre-

kanthostha pratitya talukam jihvaparivarti ravanti aksarah |

na ca kanthagata na taluke aksaraikaikasa nopalabhyate ||

samagri pratityatasca sa vaca manabuddhivasena niscari |  
mana vaca adrsyarupini bahyato 'bhyantari nopalabhyate ||

utpadavyayam vipasyato vacarutaghosavarasya panditah |  
ksanikam vasikam tada drsi sarva vaca pratisrutakopama ||

tatha aryopalipariprechayamuktam bhagavata-

iha sasani suramaniye pravrajatha grhilinga jahitva | phalavantu  
bhavisyatha srestha esu nidesitu karunikena |  
pravrajitva grhilinga jahitva sarvaphalasya bhavisyati praptih |  
puna dharmasabhava tulitva sarvaphalana phalana ca praptih ||

alabhanta phalam tatha praptim ascariyam puna jayati tesam | aho  
'tikaruniko narasimho sustupadesita yukti jinena || iti |

tatha aryaprajñaparamitayamastahasrikayam-

tena hi kausika bodhisattvena mahasattvena mahasamnahasamnaddhena na  
rupe sthatavyam na vedanayam na samjñayam na samskaresu na  
vijñane sthatavyam | na srotaapattiphale na sakrdagamiphale na  
anagamiphale na arhattve na pratyekabuddhatve na samyaksambuddhatve  
sthatavyam || iti ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau samagripariksa nama vimsatitamam prakaranam ||

21 sambhavavibhavapariksa ekavimsatitamam prakaranam |

atrasa- vidyata eva svabhavatah kalah, sambhavavibhavanimitatvat |  
iha kamcit kalavisesamapekasya ankuropattih bhavanamutpado  
bhavati, kamcitkalavisesamapekasya vibhavo vinaso bhavati, na  
sarvada, vidyamanayamapi hetupratyayasamagryam- ityato vidyata eva  
kalah, sambhavavibhava nimittatvat | ucyate | syat  
sambhavavibhavanimitata kalasya yadi sambhavavibhavaveva syatam | na  
tu stah | yatha ca na stah, tatha pratipadayannaha-

vina va saha va nasti vibhavah sambhavena vai |  
vina va saha va nasti sambhavo vibhavena vai || 1 ||

iha yadi sambhavavibhavau syatam, tau anyonyam sahabhavana va syatam,  
vinabhavana va | ubhayatha ca vicaryamanau na sambhavatah |  
katham krtva? tatra tavad yatha vina sambhavena utpadena vibhavo  
vinaso nasti, tatha pratipadayannaha-

bhavisyati katham nama vibhavah sambhavam vina |  
vinaiva janma maranam vibhavo nodbhavam vina || 2 ||

sambhavam vina katham nama vibhavo vinaso bhavisyati? katham  
nametyanena prasiddhamatyantasambhavam darsayati | katham nama  
bhavisyati, naiva etatsambhavatityabhiprayah | yadi punarvinaiva  
sambhavam vibhavah syat, ko dosah syat? ucyate | vinaiva janma

maranam syat, ajatasya maranam syat | na ca ajatasya maranam  
drstamiti | tasmadvibhavo nodbhavam vina bhavitumarhati | adyenatra  
slokasyardhena pratijñā, madhyena padena prasangapadanam, antyena  
nigamanamiti vijñeyam || 2 ||

evam tavadvina sambhavana vibhavo na yuktah iti pratipadya idanim  
saha sambhavenapi vibhavo na sambhavati tatha pratipadayannaha-  
sambhavanaiva vibhavah katham saha bhavisyati |  
na janmamaranam caivam tulyakalam hi vidyate || 3 ||

yadi hi sambhavana saha yugapat tulyakalam vibhavah syat, evam sati  
janmamarane yugapat syatam | na caivam parasparaviruddhe  
alokandhakaravadekasmin kale vidyete iti | tasmāt sahapi sambhavana  
vibhavya nasti siddhiriti sthitam || 3 ||

yada caivam sambhavana vina va saha va vibhavya nasti siddhih,  
evam sambhavyapi vina va saha va vibhavana nasti siddhiriti  
pratipadayannaha-

bhavisyati katham nama sambhavo vibhavam vina anityata hi bhavesu  
na kadacina vidyate || 4 ||

naiva hi sambhavo vibhavana vina yujyate | yasmadanityata hi bhavesu  
bhavanadharmakesu utpada dharmakesu na kadacina vidyate, kim tarhi  
sarvadaiva vidyate | uktam hi-

jaramaranadharmesu sarvabhavesu sarvada | tisthanti katame bhava  
ye jaramaranam vina || iti |

yada caivam nityamanityatanugatah sarve bhavah, tada kutah sa  
kacidavastha ya vinasarahita syaditi? ato nasti vibhavana vina utpada  
iti | evam tavadvina vibhavana nasti sambhavah | sesamatra  
samskrtapariksayam vicaritattvanna vicaryate ||

yastu sahetuko vinasah, samskrtalaksanatvat, utpadavat, iti  
sadhanamutksipyā antyacittacaitksanairanaikantikataamaha, sa na  
yuktamaha, tadvinasasyapi jatipratyayatvena sahetukatvat  
sadhyaamatvacca anaikantikatabhavat | yadapi nirdistam-  
bhavatmabhava eva abhutva bhavadutpada ucyate, tasmad  
dravyasadutpadasiddhervyavaharato drstantabhava iti, tadapi na  
yuktam, adravyasatam pratibimbadinam sahetukatvabhyupagamat |  
yathoktamacaryapadaih-

hetutah sambhavo yesam tadabhavanna santi ye | katham nama na te  
spastam pratibimbasama matah || iti |

asmada[gamat] kuto vyavaharato drstantasiddhih? yadi ca bhavat,  
yat tattvanyatvena na sakyate vaktum, tat samvrtiyapi nastityucyate |  
niladikamapi nastityucyate | yathoktam ratnavalyam-

rupasyabhavamatravadakasam namamatrakam |  
bhutairvina kuto rupam namamatrakamapyatah || iti ||

api ca | kuto madhyamikanam svabhavarupam siddhasattakam yasya  
avasthavisesa utpadah syat? atah ayuktameva  
drstantasiddhatodbhavanam | yaccoktam- na sahetuko vinasah,  
avinasavattvat, yatha asamskrtamiti, tasyaivam bruvato mahantam  
virodhamayam heturabhavati | yatha hi ayam heturvinasasya  
nirhetukatvam sadhayati, evam samskrtalaksanatvabhavamapi  
sadhayati | tatha  
samskaraskandhasamgrahapratityasamutpadangasamgrahadikamapi  
sarvam virodhayatiti na yuktametanim | tatha | na vijñanam  
visayasvarupacchedakam, avijñanavattvat, asamskrtavat, ityadina  
sarvanisedhanmahati anistapattirupapadyate 'sya, iti nastheyametam ||  
4 ||

idanim vibhavana saha yatha sambhavasya nasti siddhih, tatha  
pratipadayannaha-

sambhavo vibhavanaiva katham saha bhavisyati |  
na janmamaranam caiva tulyakalam hi vidyate || 5 ||

yadi hi sambhavo vibhavanaiva saha syat, tada janmamaranayostulyakalata  
syat | na ca [sa] sambhavati | tasmāt sahabhavanapi  
sambhavavibhavayornasti siddhih || 5 ||

atha syat- yadyapi janmamaranayorekibhavana va nanabhavana va nasti  
siddhih, tathapi vidyete eva sambhavavibhavau, vacyatvat, vijñanavat,  
iti | ucyate | yadi vacyatvena anayoh siddhirisyate, vandhyaputrasyapi  
isyatam ||

api ca-

sahanyonyena va siddhirvinanyonyena va yayoh |  
na vidyate, tayoh siddhih katham nu khalu vidyate || 6 ||

sahabhavasahabharahitam nasti paksantaram yatah  
sambhavavibhavayoh siddhih syat | avacyataya siddhirbhavisyatiti  
cet, keyamavacyata nama? yadi misribhavah, so 'nupapannah,  
prthakprthagasiddhayo misribhavabhavat | anirdharyamanau  
svarupatvat bandhyaputrasyamagauratadivanna stah eva  
sambhavavibhavaviti | yada caivam sambhavavibhavau na stah, tada  
taddheturapi kalo nastiti siddham || 6 ||

kim canyat- ihemau sambhavavibhavau parikalpyamanau ksayadharmino va  
bhavasya parikalpyeyatamaksayadharmino va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyate  
iti pratipadayannaha-

ksayasya sambhavo nasti naksayasyapi sambhavah |  
ksayasya vibhavo nasti vibhavo naksayasya ca || 7 ||

tatra ksayasya ksyalaksanasya bhavasya virodhidharmasadbhavat  
sambhavo na yuktah | aksayasyapi bhavalaksanaviyuktatvat  
kharavisanasyeva sambhavo na yuktah | evam ksayasya vibhavo nasti  
| ksayadharmo hi avidyamanah, tasya nirasrayo vibhavo na yuktah |

tatha vibhavo naksayasya ca | aksayadharmo hi  
bhavabhavalaksanavilaksanah | tasya avidyamanasya kuto vibhavo  
bhavisyati? yau ca sambhavavibhavau na ksayadharmino  
naksayadharmino bhavasya sambhavatah, tau na sambhavatah | iti na  
stah sambhavavibhavau |7 ||

atraya- vidyete eva bhavanam sambhavavibhavau,  
tadasrayidharmisadbhavat | iha bhavasrayau sambhavavibhavau, sa ca  
tavad bhavo 'sti, tatsadbhavat tadasritavapi dharmau bhavisyatah iti  
| ucyate | syatam bhavasritavetau dharmau, yadi bhavah syat | yada  
tu bhavo nasti, tada-

sambhavo vibhavascaiva vina bhavam na vidyate |

kasmatpunarbhavo nastiti cet, yasmat-  
sambhavam vibhavam caiva vina bhavo na vidyate || 8 ||  
bhavasya hi laksanabhutau sambhavavibhavau, tau ca svarupato na stah  
iti pratisiddhau | yada ca tau bhavatah pratisiddhau, tada  
bhavalaksanam sambhavam vibhavam ca vina kuto  
bhavalaksanavilaksano bhavo bhavisyati? bhavam ca vina na  
stah sambhavavibhavau ||

apare tu purvardham pascimam krtva vyacaksate | stah eva  
sambhavavibhavau, bhavadharmatvat | iha yannasti, na tasyasti  
bhavadharmatvam, tadyatha mandukajatasiromaneh | bhavadharmau  
ca sambhavavibhavau, (pp\_181) tasmad stah eva tau iti | yadi kasyacit  
paramarthatah sambhavavibhavau syatam, sa bhava iti yuktam  
syadabhidhatum | tau ca na stah, iti

sambhavam vibhavam caiva vina bhavo na vidyate |

bhavasya sambhavavibhavasattve vidyamanatvat, iti bhavah | tadasattve  
ca hetorasiddharthata | tatha-

sambhavo vibhavascaiva vina bhavam na vidyate ||  
asrayasyabhavadasritasya asiddhih ityabhisamdhiriti || 8 ||  
kim canyat- ihemau sambhavavibhavau parikalpamanau sunyasya va  
bhavasya parikalpyeyatamasunyasya va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyate iti  
pratipadayannaha-

sambhavo vibhavascaiva na sunyasyopapadyate |

avidyamanasrayatvadakasacitravadityabhiprayah | tatha-  
sambhavo vibhavascaiva nasunyasyopapadyate || 9 ||asunyasya asattvat  
nirasrayau sambhavavibhavau nopapadyatah || 9 ||  
kim canyat- iha yadi sambhavavibhavau syatam, tau ekatvena va  
syatamanyatvena va? ubhayatha ca nopapadyate ityaha-

sambhavo vibhavascaiva naika ityupapadyate |

parasparaviruddhayoralokandhakarayorivaikatvanupapatteh |  
sambhavo vibhavascaiva na nanetyupapadyate || 10 ||

ubhayoh parasparamavyabhicaritvat | na hi sambhavarahitasya vinasah,  
na vibhavarahitasya sambhavo drsta iti | evamubhayoh  
parasparamavyabhicaritvat

sambhavo vibhavascaiva na nanetyupapadyate ||

atha syat- kimanaya suksmeksikaya? agopalanganadiko hi janah  
yasmata sambhavam vibhavam ca pasyati, tasmata stah sambhavavibhavau  
| na hi avidyamano vandhyatanayah sakyo drastumiti | evamapi-

drsyate sambhavascaiva vibhavascaiva te bhavet |

ucyate | anaikantikametata | na hi yad yad lokenopalabhyate tasya tasya  
astitvam | tatha hi agopalanganadiko jano  
gandharvanagaramayasvapnalatacakramaricikasaliladikamavidyamanamapi  
pasyati indriyopaghatata, evamimavapi sambhavavibhavau asantau mohadeva  
pasyatityaha-

drsyate sambhavascaiva mohadvibhava eva ca || 11 ||

atha kasmata punaretadevam nisciyate- avidyamanasvarupavimau  
sambhavavibhavau mohadeva varalokena drsyete iti | yuktya hyetadevam  
nisciyate | ka punaratra yukti? iha yadi kascid bhavo nama bhavet,  
niyatam sa bhavadva jayeta abhavadva | tatha yadi abhavo nama  
kascit, so 'pi bhavadva jayeta abhavadva | ubhayatha ca  
ubhayorapyasambhavah ityaha-

na bhavajjayate bhavo bhavo 'bhavanna jayate |

nabhavajjayate 'bhavo 'bhavo bhavanna jayate || 12 ||

bhavata tavata sambhavakhyata bhavasya sambhavakhyasya utpado na  
vidyate, karyakaranayoryaugapadyabhavata, utpadasya ca labdhajanmanah  
punarutpadavaiyarthiyat | abhavadapi bhavo na jayate | kim karanam?  
abhavo hi nama vibhavo vinasah | sa ca bhavaviruddhah |  
tasmadbhavaviruddhata katham bhavah syat? yadi syat, tada  
vandhyaduhiturapi putrah syat | na caitadevamiti | tasmadbhavavadapi  
bhavo na bhavati | idanimabhavo 'pyabhavanna bhavati |  
bhavanivrttirupo hi abhavah, tata kuto 'sya karyakaranasamarthyam?  
yadi syat, nirvanasyapi karyakaranasamarthyam syat | yadi ca  
abhavadabhavah syat, tada vandhyaduhiturapi putrah syat | na  
caitadevamiti | tasmadbhavadapyabhavo na bhavati | idanim  
bhavadapyabhavo na bhavati | bhavaviruddho hyabhavah | sa katham  
bhavadbhavet | yadi bhavet, pradipadandhakarah syat | yatascaivam  
vicaryamanau sambhavavibhavau na stah, tasmanmohadeva lokena  
drsyete iti vijñeyam ||

athava | ayamanyah purvapaksah- iha hi yadi sambhavavibhavau  
syatam, tau bhavasrayau va syatamabhavasrayau va | tau ca  
bhavabhavau sarvatha vicaryamanau na sambhavatah | tatasca kuto  
nirasrayau sambhavavibhavaviti? atah-

drsyate sambhavascaiva mohadvibhava eva ca |

iti vijñeyam | yatha ca bhavabhavau na sambhavatah, tatha  
pratipadayannaha-

na bhavajjayate bhavo bhavo 'bhavanna jayate |  
nabhavajjayate 'bhavo 'bhavo bhavanna jayate ||  
asyarthah purvavat || 12 ||  
api ca | yadi kascid bhavo nama syat, tasya udayavyayavattvat  
sambhavavibhavau syatam | na ca kascid bhavah svarupato 'sti  
kharavisnavat svabhavanutpannatvat | anutpannatvamasiddhamiti cet, tat  
siddham, yasmāt-

na svato jayate bhavah parato naiva jayate |  
na svatah paratascaiva jayate, jayate kutah || 13 ||

etacca adya eva prakarane vyakhyatattvanna punarvyakhyayate |  
yascaivam yathoktaprakarena jayate sa idanim kuto jayate? naiva  
kutascijjayate ityabhiprayah | avasyam caitadevamabhyupeyam- sarvatha  
nasti bhavasyotpada iti || 13 ||

bhavasadbhavatabhyupagame ca bhavatah sasvatocchedadarsanamapadyate  
bauddhamatanugasyetyaha- bhavamabhyupapannasya sasvatocchedadarsanam |  
prasajyate

yasmāt,  
sa bhavo hi nityo 'nityo 'tha va bhavet || 14 ||  
yo hi yathoditapadarthavyavasthamatikramya  
bhavasadbhavadarsanamabhyupaiti, tasya avasyam  
pravacanatyantaviruddham sasvatocchedadarsanadvayamapadyate | kim  
karanam? yasmāt sa bhavah parikalpyamanah nityo va bhavedanityo va  
| yadi nityah, tada niyatam sasvatavadah | atha anityah, tada  
niyatamuccheda iti || 14 ||

atraha-

bhavamabhyupapannasya naivocchedo na sasvatam |

kim karanam? yasmāt-  
udayavyayasamtanah phalahetvorbhavah sa hi || 15 ||  
yo hi hetuphalayorudayavyayanuprabandhah, sa hi asmakam bhavah  
samsarah | tatra yadi hetunirudhyeta, taddhetukam phalam notpadyeta,  
tada syaducchedavadadosah | yadi ca heturna nirudhyeta,  
svarupenavatisthet, tada syacchasvatavadadarsanadosah | na  
caitadevamiti | tasmad bhavabhyupagame 'pi nasti  
sasvatocchedadarsanadosadvayaprasangah | sa eva samsarah yo  
'yam hetuphalavicchinnakramavarti utpadavyayanuprabandhah  
samskaranamiti | ato nasti asmakamayam dosa iti || 15 ||

ucyate-

udayavyayasamtanah phalahetvorbhavah sa cet |

nanu evamapi-

vyayasyapunarutpatterhetucchedah prasajyate || 16 ||  
yo hi hetuksanah phalasyotpattau hetubhavamupetya nirudhyate, nanu tasya  
vyayavato hetuksanasya punaranutpadaducchedadarsanamapadyate |  
tavayam katham na dosa iti cet, bhavamabhyupapannasya ayam dosah  
| na ca maya bhavo 'bhyupagatah, svabhavanutpannatvat sarvadarmanam  
| yatrapi maya-

pratitya yadyadbhavati na hi tavattadeva tat |  
na canyadapi tattasmanocchedo napi sasvatam ||

ityuktam, tatrapi amuna nyayena naihsvabhavyameva bhavanam  
pratipaditam | anyatha hi sati bhavasvarupe bijankurayoh  
kathamanyatvam na syat? tasmannayam prasango 'smakam badhaka iti  
|| 16 ||

evam tavad bhavamabhyupapannasya hetoh  
punaranutpadaducchedadarsanaprasangamudbhavya idanim sasvatavade  
dosaprasangamudbhavayannaha-

sadbhavya svabhavena nasadbhavasca yujyate |

yadi hi hetoh sadbhavah svabhavatah syat, tasya pascadasadbhavo na  
syat svabhavya napayitvat | tatasca sasvatadarsanaprasangah  
tadavastha eva ||

kim canyat-

nirvanakale cocchedah prasamadbhavasamtateh || 17 ||  
yadyapi hetuphalayorudayavyayasamtanapravrttya  
sasvatocchedadarsanaprasangah parihriyate, tathapi yatrasya  
samtanasya punarapyapravrttih, tatra nirvane  
niyatamucchedadarsanamapadyate | ucchedadarsanam ca prahatavyamityuktam  
bhagavata | evamvidhamucchedadarsanam na bhavisyatiti cet, anyadapi  
kimartham bhavata bhavisyatiti bhavavicchedalambanatvat,  
nirvanakale bhavavicchedalambanavadityabhiprayah ||

yaccoktam-

udayavyayasamtanah phalahetvorbhavah sa hi |

iti, tadapi nopapadyate | katham krtva? iha hi caramo bhavo  
nivrtilaksanah, prathamam gatipratisamdhilaksanah | tatra  
caramo bhavo nirudhyamano hetutvenavasthate | upapattilaksanastu  
prathamam bhavah phalarupatvena vyavasthate | anayosca bhavayoh  
samsara iti samjñā kṛta || 17 ||

atra ca idam vicaryate- ya esa prathamam bhavah phalarupatvena  
vyavasthapyate, sa kim caramo bhavo niruddhe upajayate, athaniruddhe, uta  
nirudhyamane, yato hetuphalanuprabandhat samsarah syat? sarvatha ca  
vicaryamano na sambhavatiti pratipadayannaha-

caramo na niruddhe ca prathamam yujyate bhavah |  
caramo naniruddhe ca prathamam yujyate bhavah || 18 ||

tatra yadi carame bhava niruddhe prathamo bhavo jayate iti parikalpyate, tada  
nirhetuka syat | dahanadagdhabijadapi ankurodayah syat | na  
caitadistam | tasmaccarame niruddhe prathamo bhavo na yujyate ||

idanimaniruddhe 'pi carame bhava prathamo bhavo na yujyate | yadi syat,  
nirhetukah syat, dvirupata ca ekasya sattvasya syat,  
apurvasattvapradurbhavasca, purvasya ca nityata syat, avinaste ca  
bije ankurodayah syat | na caitadevamistamiti | atah-

carame naniruddhe ca prathamo yujyate bhavah |  
iti sthitam || 18 ||

idanim nirudhyamane 'pi carame bhava prathamo bhavo yatha nopapadyate  
tatha pratipadayannaha-

nirudhyamane carame prathamo yadi jayate |  
nirudhyamana ekah syajjayamano 'paro bhavet || 19 ||

tatra nirudhyamano vartamano vartamanapratyayantavacyatvat, jayate  
ityapi vartamana evocyate vartamanasabdavacyatvat | athava nirudhyamano  
nirodhakriyakarakah | yascapi jayate, asavapi janikriyakarakah, tau  
ca ekakalavisyamanau yaugapadyenaiva stah | tatasca nirudhyamanah  
eko bhavah syat, jayamanascapara iti yaugapadyenaiva dvau bhavau  
prapnutah | na caikasya yugapad dvau bhavau sambhavatah ityuktametat ||  
19 ||

tadevam yathoktena vicarakamena-

na cennirudhyamanasca jayamanasca yujyate |  
sardham ca mriyate yesu tesu skandhesu jayate || 20 ||

casabdah samuccayarthah | prthakprthak ceti etatsamnidhapayati |  
yada evam yathoditanyayena niruddhe carame prathamo bhavo na sambhavati,  
aniruddhe 'pi carame prathamo bhavo na sambhavati, sardham caikasmisca  
kale caramena bhavena saha prathamo bhavo na sambhavati, tat kimidanim  
yesu eva skandhesu mriyate tesu eva jayate iti syat | yesu  
skandhesu sthito mriyate, tesveva jayate iti atyantaviruddhametat | na hi  
mriyamano jayate iti drstam || 20 ||

tat-

evam trisvapi kalesu na yukta

bhavadabhimata

bhavasamtatih |

carame bhava niruddhe 'niruddhe nirudhyamane yasmat prathamo bhavo na  
sambhavati, tasmat trisvapi kalesu bhavasamtirnasti |  
trisu kalesu ya nasti sa katham bhavasamtatih || 21 ||  
ya ca idanim trisu kalesu nasti, kutah sa anyenatmana  
bhavisyatiti sarvatha nasti bhavanmata bhavasamtatih | tatasca  
yaduktam-

udayavyayasamtanah phalahetvorbhavah sa hi |

iti, tanna yuktam | tatasca bhavabhyupagame sati sa eva  
sasvatocchedavadaprasango durnivaro bhavatam, ityato nastyeva  
bhavanam svabhavata utpattiriti siddham |  
yathoktamaryasamadhirajabhatarake-

tatha-

bijasya sato yathankuro na ca yo biju sa caiva ankuro |  
na ca anyu tato na caiva tadevamanuccheda asasvata dharmata ||

mudratpratimudra drsyate mudrasamkranti na copalabhyate |  
na ca tatra na caiva sanyato evam samskara anucchedasavatah ||

ata evoktamaryanagarjunapadaih  
svadhyayadipamudradarpanaghosarkakantabijamraih |  
skandhapratisamdhirasamkramasca vidvadbhiravadharyau || iti |

tatha bhagavan-

jayate cyavate capi na ca jatirna ca cyutih | yasya vijanata esa  
samadhirnasya durlabhah || iti|

tatha-

susukhita sada te nara loke yehi acintiya jñatibhi dharmah |  
na ca dharmah adharma vikalpo cittapapañca vibhavita sarvi ||

bhava abhava vibhavayi jñanam sarvamacintayi sarvamabhutam |  
ye puna cittavasanuga balaste dukhita bhavakotisatesu ||

yo 'pi ca cintayi sunyakadharman so 'pi kumargapapannaku balah |  
aksara kirtita sunyaka dharmaste ca anaksara aksara uktah ||

santa pasanta ya cintayi dharman so 'pi ca cittu na jatu na bhutah |  
cittavitarkana sarvi papañcah suksma acintiya budhyatha dharman ||  
iti || 21 ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau sambhavavibhavapariksa nama ekavimsatitamam  
prakaranam ||

22 tathagatapariksa dvavimsatitamam prakaranam |

atrasa- vidyata eva bhavasamtatih, tathagatasadbhavat | iha hi  
bhagavata mahakarunopayaprajñadvayadharina  
sakalatraidhatukasesasattvajatyadiduhkhavyupasamaikamanasa tribhih  
kalpasamkhyeyaih saptabhirva nairantaryakramenodyacchata  
taistairniratisayairativicitraih punyakriyaprarambhaih  
sakalajagaddhitodayaikakriyalaksanaih  
priyaikaputradapyadhikataraniravasesajagadanugrahatatparena  
mahakarunaparavasena tatratatropapattyayatane  
ksitisalilajvalanapavanasadharanabhaisajyamamahahiruhavajjananam  
svecchata upabhogyatamatmanamupagamayata mahakalena sarvajñam

sarvakaraparicchedi padamadhigatam | sa evamadhigatasarvajñajñāno  
bhagavan yatha dharmanam tattvam vyavasthitam tathaiva asesato  
gatatvad buddhatvat tathagata ityucyate | yadi bhavasamtatirna syat,  
tada tathagato 'pi na syat | na hi ekena janmana sakyam  
tathagatatvamanupraptum | tasmadvidyata eva bhavasamtatih,  
tathagatasadbhavaditi | ucyate | bhavadiyameva hi idamatimahadajñanam  
bhavasamtanasya avicchedavartitam ca atidirghakalam ca gamayati,  
yasya nama bhavatah atimahadajñanadhanandhakarameva  
vicitirairupapattisaraccandrajñanalokairvidhvasyamanamapi  
aticiratarakalabhyasavasnavistarabhivrdhamadyapi na vidhvasyate na  
nivartate | yadi hi tathagato nama kascit syat svabhavatah, tada tasya  
mahata kalenabhinispatterbhavasamtatih syat | na ca tathagato nama  
kascid bhavasvabhavata upalabhyate | kevalam tu  
bhavanavidyatimiropahatamatinayanataya dvicandrakesamasakadivanmithya  
tathagatam nama svabhavata upalabhate | yatha ca tathagato nasti  
svabhavatah, tatha pratipadayannaha-

skandha na nanyah skandhebhya nasmin skandha na tesu sah |  
tathagatah skandhavanna katamo 'tra tathagatah || 1 ||

yadi hi tathagato nama kascit padartho 'malo nisprapañcah syat, sa  
skandhasvabhavo va bhavet,  
rupavedanasamjñasamskaravijñanakhyaskandhapañcakasvabhavo va  
bhavet | yadi va

Ā>Ā<lasamĀ•dhiprajĀ±Ā•vimuktivimuktijĀ±Ā•nadarĀ>anĀ•khyapaĀ±caskandhasvabhĀ•vaā  
, tadvyatirikto va bhavet | purvaka eva pañca skandhah  
sattvaprajñaptinimittatvadiha vicare parigrhyante nottare,  
avyapakatvadesam purvakairantarbhavita tvaditi ||

yadi va pañcaskandhavyatirikto bhavet, tatra tathagate va skandhah  
syuh, skandhesu va sa bhavet, tathagato va skandhavan bhavet  
dhanavaniva devadattah? sarvatha ca vicaryamano na sambhavati |  
katham krtva? tatra tavat skandha eva na tathagatah | kim  
karanam? uktam hi-

yadindhanam sa cedagnirekatvam kartrkarmanoh |

bhavediti, tadihapi yojoyam,

sa buddho yo hyupadanamekatvam kartrkarmanoh |

bhavediti | tatha-

atma skandha yadi bhavedudayavyayabhagbhavet |

ityuktam, tadihapi yojoyam,

buddhah skandha yadi bhavedudayavyayabhagbhavet | iti |

evam tavat skandha na tathagatah || idanim nanyah  
skandhebhystathagata iti | kim karanam? uktam hi-

anyascedindhanadagnirindhanadasyrte bhavet |

tatha-

paratra nirapeksatvadapradipanahetukah |  
punararambhavaiyarthiyamevam cakarmakah sati || iti,

tatha ihapi yojyam,

buddho 'nyascedupadanadupadanam vina bhavet |

tatha-

paratra nirapeksatvadanupadanahetukah |  
punararambhavaiyarthiyamevam cakarmakah sati ||

tatha-

skandhebhyo 'nyo yadi bhavedbhavedaskandhalaksanah |iti |

anyatvabhavacca skandhadinam tathagatasya ca, tathagate skandha  
nopapadyante ||

napi skandhesu tathagata iti upapadyate | uktam caitanmadhyamakavatara  
paksadvayavyakhyanam-

skandhesvatma vidyate naiva camī santi skandha atmanitiha yasmāt |  
satyanyatve syadiyam kalpana vai taccanyatvam nastyatah kalpanaisa  
||

skandhavanapi tathagato yatha na bhavati, tatha tatraivoktam-

isto natma rupavannasti yasmadatma vattvarthopayogo hi natah |  
bhede goman rupavanasyabhede tattvanyatve 'rupato natmanah stah ||

tattvanyatvapakse eva tu pañcapi paksa antargata vastutah |  
satkayadrstipravrttyapeksaya tu pañca paksah  
samupavarnyante acaryeneti vijñeyam | yascaivam skandhesu  
pañcadha vicaryamano nasti tathagatah, sa kenanyena atmana  
bhavisyatiti, sarvatha na sambhavatyeva tathagata iti  
bhavasvabhavadapasyanta acaryapadah prahuh- katamo 'tra tathagata  
iti | nastyeva sa kascit sakalatrailokyavastuvipascidbhavasvabhava  
ityabhiprayah | tathagatabhavacca bhavasamtatirapi  
dravyasamtatirnastiti siddham || 1 ||

atraike vadanti- naiva hi skandhastathagata iti brumah,  
yathoktadosaprasangat | napi skandhavyatiriktah | napi tathagate  
anasravan skandhan varnayamah, himavati parvate iva tarukhandam |  
napi skandhesu, tarukhande eva simham | napi skandhavantam  
varnayamah, laksanavantamiva cakravartinam,  
ekatvanyatvanabhyupagamadeva | kim tarhi skandhanamalanupadaya  
tattvanyatvadyavacyam tathagatam vyavasthapayamah | tasmannayam  
vidhirasmakam badhaka iti | atrocyate-

buddhah skandhanupadaya yadi nasti svabhavatah |  
svabhavatasca yo nasti kutah sa parabhavatah || 2 ||

yadi hi buddho bhagavanamalan skandhanupadaya tattvanyatvenavaktavyah  
prajñapyate, na tarhi svabhavatah so 'stiti vyaktamapadyate,  
pratibimbavadupadaya prajñapyamanatvat | yasca idanim svabhavato  
nasti atmiyena svarupena, sa kathamavidyamanah svabhavatah  
skandhanupadaya parabhavato bhavisyatiti? na hi avidyamano  
vandhyatanayah parabhavamapekasya bhavatiti yujyate || 2 ||

atha syat- yathaiva hi pratibimbakam svabhavato 'samvidyamanamapi  
parabhavam mukhadarsadikamapekasya bhavati, evam ca tathagato 'pi  
svabhavato 'samvidyamanah anasravan pañca skandhanupadaya  
parabhavato bhavisyatiti, evamapi-

pratitya parabhavam yah so 'natmetyupapadyate |  
yascanatma sa ca katham bhavisyati tathagatah || 3 ||

yadi pratibimbavat parabhavam pratitya tathagatah isyate, evam sati  
pratibimbavadeva sa tathagato 'natmetyupapadyate | na tu svabhavata iti  
yujyate | atmasabdo 'yam svabhavasabdaparyayah | yasca anatma  
nihsvabhavah pratibimbavadeva, sa katham tathagatah svabhavarupato  
bhavisyati? aviparitamargagato na bhavisyatityabhiprayah || 3 ||

kim canyat- iha yadi tathagatasya kascit svabhavah syat, tada  
tatsvabhavapeksaya skandhasvabhavah parabhava iti syat, tam ca  
parabhavam pratitya tathagatah syat | yada tu tathagatasya svabhava  
eva nasti, tada kutah skandhanam paratvam syaditi  
pratipadayannaha-

yadi nasti svabhavasca parabhavah katham bhavet |

yada caivam svabhavaparabhavau na stah, tada  
svabhavaparabhavabhyamrte kah sa tathagatah || 4 ||  
padartha hi bhavan svabhavo bhavet, parabhavo va | tabhyam tu vina ko  
'sau aparah padartha 'sti, yastathagata iti vyavasthapyate? tasmannasti  
svabhavatastathagata iti || 4 ||

kim canyat-

skandhan yadyanupadaya bhavetkascittathagatah |  
sa idanimupadadyadupadaya tato bhavet || 5 ||

yadi manyase- skandhebhystattvanyatvena avaktavyastathagatah  
skandhanupadaya prajñapyate iti, tat kada yujyate? yadi  
skandhananupadaya agrhitva purvam kascittathagato nama bhavet, sa  
skandhanupadadyat | vyatirikta eva hi purvasiddho dhanad devadatto  
dhanasyopadanam kurute, tadvadetan skandhananupadaya yadi kascit  
tathagatah syat, sa idanim skandhanupadadyat, tatasca tan  
skandhanupadaya tato bhavet || 5 ||

vicaryamanastu sarvatha-

skandhamscapyanupadaya nasti kascittathagatah |  
nirhetukatvaprasangat |

yasca nastyanupadaya sa upadasyate katham || 6 ||  
avidyamanatvadityabhiprayah | yada caivam na kimcidapyupadatte,  
tada skandhanupadaya tathagato nama bhavisyatiti nopapadyate || 6 ||

yada caivam tathagatah upadanatpurvamavidyamanatvat na  
kimcidupadatte, tada tadupadanasyapi kenacidapi anupadiyamanasya  
upadanatvam na sambhavatyeveti pratipadayannaha-

na bhavatyānupadattamupadanam ca kimcana |

yada caivamupadanam kenacidapyānupadiyamanatvadupadanam na  
bhavatiti, tada upadanabhavadupadatapi kascinnastiti  
pratipadayannaha-

na casti nirupadanah kathamcana tathagatah || 7 ||iti || 7 ||

tadevam yathopapaditanyayena-

tattvanyatvena yo nasti mrgyamanasca pañcadha |

upadanena sa katham prajñāpyeta tathagatah || 8 ||

yo hi tathagato vicaryamano mrgyamanah tattvenaskandhebhya ekatvena  
nasti, anyatvena skandhebhyah prthaktvena ca yo nasti, evam  
tattvanyatvasatvadadharadheyatadvatpaksapañcaprakarairmrgyamano  
(pp\_191) yo nasti, sa kathamatyanto 'samvidyamanastathagatah upadanena  
sakyah prajñāpayitum? ityato 'pi nasti tathagato nama svabhavatah ||  
8 ||

na kevalamanena vicarena tathagata eva nasti,

yadapidamupadanam tatsvabhavatvanna vidyate |

yadapi idamupadanam rupavedanasamjñāsamskaravijñānakhyam  
skandhapañcakam, tadapi svabhavena na vidyate, pratityasamutpannatvat,  
skandhapariksayam ca vistarena pratisiddhatvat ||

athapi syat- yadyapi svabhavatah upadanam nasti, tathapi  
hetupratyayatmakat parabhava dbhavisyatiti, tadapi nopapadyate iti  
pratipadayannaha-

svabhavatasca yannasti kutastatparabhavatah || 9 ||

na hi bandhyasunuh svabhavato 'samvidyamanah sakyah parabhavena  
prajñāpayitumiti | atah upadanamapi nasti ||

athava-

yadapidamupadanam tatsvabhavanna vidyate |

upadatrśapeksatvadupadatrñirapeksasya ca  
upadanatvabhavannasti svabhavasiddhamupadanam | atha yadyapi  
upadatrñirapeksamupadanam svabhavasiddham na sambhavati, evam  
tadupadatrapeksameva bhavatviti | ucyate | evamapi-

svabhavatasca yannasti kutastatparabhavatah ||

svabhavato yadupadanam na siddham, tadavidyamanasvabhavam  
kathamupadatuh parabhavato bhavisyatiti | tasmadupadanamapi

nastiti || 9 ||

idanim yathaprasadhitamevarthamupadarsayannaha-

evam sunyamupadanamupadata ca sarvasah |

sarvena prakarena vicaryamanam sunyamupadanam nihsvabhavam,  
upadata ca sunyah svabhavarahitah | tenedanimupadanena-  
prajñapyate ca sunyena katham sunyastathagatah || 10 ||  
naiva tatsambhavati yadavidyamanena avidyamanasya tathagatasya  
prajñaptih syaditi | tasmāt skandhanupadaya tathagatah prajñapyate  
iti nopapadyate ||

atrahuh- aho vata hata pratyasa asmakam, ye hi nama vayam  
svavikalpavikalpatatikathinakudarsanamalutalatajalavabaddhesu  
nirvanapuragamyaviparitamargagamanaparibhrastesu  
anatikrantasamsaratavikantaradurgesu  
kanabhaksaksapadadigambarajaimininaiyayikaprabhrtisu  
tirthakaresu aviparitasvargapavargamargopadesabhimānisu sprham  
parityajya niravasesanyatirthyamatandhakaropaghatakam  
svargapavarganugamyaviparitamargasamprakasakam  
saddharmadesanātipatutarakiranavyaptasesasamukham  
vividhavinēyajanamatikamalakunmalavibodhanatatparam (pp\_192)  
yathavadavasthitapadarthatattvarthabhajanānamamalaikacaksurbhutam  
sakalajagaccharanyabhutamadvitiam  
dasabalavaisaradyavenikabuddhadharmamalamandalam  
mahayanamahanayasārathivaram  
saptabodhyangottungaturamgapadatiyojitam  
sakalātribhuvanajanajati-jaramanasamsarakantarasariducchosānatap  
aram caturasamamararatisamarasarasampatavijayinam  
sakalajagadasadgraharahugrahavigrahodgrahanirasinam  
tathagatasavitaramajñānadhānagāhanandhakaranirakaranaya  
moksarthino 'tuttarasamyaksambodhyarthinah saranam pratipannah,  
tasya ca tvaya-

evam sunyamupadanamupadata ca sarvasah |

prajñapyate ca sunyena katham sunyastathagatah ||

ityadina svabhavato 'sattvam vruvata bhavata hata asmakam  
moksapratyasa anuttarasamyaksambodhyagamabhilasah iti | tadalam  
bhavata tathagatamahadityapracchadakena  
akalikadhadhanavalivisaranena jagadandhakaropameneti | ucyate |  
asmakameva hata pratyasa bhavadvidhesvabudhājanesu ye hi nama  
bhavantah moksakamataya anyatirthyamatani parityajya bhagavantam  
tathagatamāpi aviparitam paramasastaram pratipadya  
paramagambhiramanuttaram sarvatirthyavadasadharanam  
nairatmyasimhanadamasahamanah kurangama iva svadhimuktidaridrataya  
vividhakudrstivyalamalakulam viparyastajanānuyatam tameva  
mahaghorasamsaratavikantaracaranugamargamavagahante | na hi  
tathagatah kadacidapyatmanah skandhanam va astitvam

prajñāpayanti | yathoktam bhagavatyam-

buddho 'pyayusman subhute mayopamah svapnopamah | buddhadharma  
apyayusman subhute mayopamah svapnopamah || iti ||

tatha-

dharma svabhavatu sunya vivikto bodhi svabhavatu sunya vivikta | yo hi  
caretsa pi sunyasvabhavo jñānavato na tu balajanasya || iti |  
na ca vayam sarvathaiva nisprapañcanam tathagatanam nastitvam  
brumah, yadasmakam tadapavadakrto dosah syat || 10 ||  
api ca | nihsvabhavam hi tathagatam vyacaksanena  
aviparitarthabhidhitsu yoga sata sarvatha-

sunyamiti na vaktavyamasunyamiti va bhavet | ubhayam nobhayam ceti

sarvametanna vaktavyamasvabhavi | kim tu anukte yathavadavasthitam  
svabhavam pratipatta pratipattum na samartha ityato vayamapi aropato  
vyavaharasatye eva sthitva vyavaharartham vineyajananurodhena (pp\_193)  
sunyamityapi brumah, asunyamityapi, sunyasunyamityapi, naiva  
sunyam nasunyamityapi brumah | ata evaha  
prajñāptiyartham tu kathyate || 11 ||  
iti | yathoktam bhagavata-

sunyah sarvadharma nihsvabhavayogena | nirnimittah sarvadharma  
nirnimittatamupadaya | apranihitah sarvadharma apranidhanayogena |  
prakrtiprabhasvarah sarvadharmah prajñāparamitaparissuddhaya |  
iti ||

anyatra asunyamuktam-

atitam cedbhiksavo rupam nabhavisyanna srutavanaryasravako  
'titam rupamabhyandisyat | yasmattarhi bhiksavah asti atitam  
rupam, tasmadaryasravakah srutavanatitam rupamabhinandatiti |  
anagatam cedbhiksavah- ityadi | evam yavat atitam cedbhiksavo  
vijñānam nabhavisyat- ityadi purvavat ||

tatha sautrantikamate atitanagatam sunyam, anyadasunyam |  
viprayukta vijñāptih sunya | vijñānavade 'pi kalpitasvabhavasya  
sunyatvam, apratityasamutpannatvat, taimirikadvicandradi darsanavat |

na sunyam napi casunyam tasmatsarvam vidhiyate |  
[tatha] sattvadasattvacca madhyama pratipacca sa || iti ||

yena tvabhiprayena sunyatvadikamupadisyate, sa atmapariksato  
boddhavyah | yathoktam sutre-

mayopamam jagadidam bhavata natarangasvapnasadrsam vihitam |  
natma na sattva na ca jivagati dharma maricidakacandrasamah ||

sunyam ca santamanupadamayam avijanadeva jagadudbhramati |  
tesamupayanayayuktisatavitarayasyapi krpalutaya ||

ragadibhisca bahurogasataih samtrasitam sakalamiksi jagat |

vaidyopamo vicarase 'pratimo parimocayam sugata sattvasatan ||

rathacakravad bhramati sarvajagat tiryaksu pretanirayesu gatah |  
mudha adesika anathagatah tesam pradarsayasi margavaram || iti

|

sarvastvetah kalpana nisprapañce tathagate na sambhavanti || 11 ||

na ca kevalam sunyatvadikameva catustayam tathagate na  
sambhavati, api ca-

sasvatasasvatadya kutah sante catustayam |

antanantadi capyatra kuntah sante catustayam || 12 ||

iha caturdasa avyakrtavastuni bhagavata nirdistani | tadyatha-

sasvato lokah, asasvato lokah, sasvatasca asasvatasca

lokah, naiva sasvato nasasvatasca lokah, iti catustayam |

antavan lokah, anantavan lokah, antavamsca anantavamsca lokah,

naiva antavan na anantavamsca lokah, iti dvitiyam | bhavati

tathagatah param maranat, na bhavati tathagatah param maranat,

bhavati ca na bhavati ca tathagatah param maranat, naiva bhavati na na

bhavati ca tathagatah param maranat, iti tritiam | sa

jivastacchariram, anyo jivo 'nyacchariram, iti | tanyetani caturdasa

vastuni avyakrtatvadavyakrtavastuni ityucyante | tatra

yathopavarnitena nyayena yatha sunyatvadikam catustayam

prakrtya sante nihsvabhava tathagate na sambhavati, evam

sasvatasasvatadikamapi catustayamatra na sambhavati |

asambhavadeva ca catustayam vandhyaputrasya syamagauratvadivat na

vyakrtam bhagavata lokasya | yatha ca etaccatustayam tathagate na

sambhavati, evamantanantadikamapi sante tathagate na sambhavati || 12

||

idanim bhavati tathagatah param maranat ityadikasyapi

kalpanacatustasya pravrttyasambhava mudbhavayannaha-

yena graho grhitastu ghano 'stiti tathagatah |

nastiti sa vikalpayannirvrtasyapi kalpayet || 13 ||

yena hi ghanataro mahatabhinivesena asti tathagatah iti graho

grhitah, parikalpa utpaditah, sah niyatam parinirvrte tathagate,

na bhavati tathagatah param maranat, maranaduttarakalam na

bhavati, ucchinnastathagatah, na samvidyate, iti parikalpayet | tasya

evam vikalpayatah syad drstikrtam || 13 ||

yasya tu na kasyamcidapyavasthayam svabhavasunyatvat tathagatasya

astitvanastitvam, tasya pakse-

svabhavatasca sunye 'smimscinta naivopapadyate |

param nirodhadbhavati buddho na bhavatiti va || 14 ||

akase citrarupakalpanavadesa kalpana nastityabhiprayah || 14 ||

tadevam prakrtisante nihsvabhava tathagate sarvaprapañcatite

mandabuddhitaya sasvatasasvatadikaya

nityanityastinastisunyasunyasarvajñasarvajñadikaya kalpanaya-

prapañcayanti ye buddham prapañcatitamavyayam |  
te prapañcahatah sarve na pasyanti tathagatam || 15 ||

vastunibandhana hi prapañcah syuh, avastukasca tathagatah | kutah  
prapañcanam pravrttisambhava iti? atah prapañcatitastathagatah  
| anutpadaśvabhavavacca śvabhavantaragamanadavyayah |  
tamitthamvidham tathagatam  
svotpreksitamithyaparikalpamalalinamanasataya vividhairabhutaih  
parikalpavisesaih ye buddham bhagavantam prapañcayanti, te svakaireva  
prapañcairhatah santah tathagatagunasamrddheratyantaparokśavartino  
bhavanti | tatasca śvabhutah etasmin pravacane na pasyanti  
tathagatam jatyaṅdha ivadityam | ata evaha bhagavan-

ye mam rūpena adraśsurye mam ghosena anvayuh |  
mithyaprahanaprasṛta na mam draśsyanti te jaṅah ||

dharmato buddha draśtavya dharmakaya hi nayakah |  
dharmata capyavijñeya na śa śakya vijānitum ||  
iti || 15 ||

tadatra tathagataparikśayam sattvalokah śakalah  
śasurasuranaradih parikśitah | yatha cayam sattvaloko  
niśvabhavah, tatha bhajānalokasyapi  
vayumandaladerakanīśhavitānabhavanaparyāntasya  
naiśvabhavyamudbhavayānnaha-

tathagato yaśvabhavastatśvabhavamidam jagat |

idam jagaditi ayam bhajānaloka ityarthah | kiṁśvabhavastathagatah  
punarityaha-

tathagato niśvabhavo niśvabhavamidam jagat || 16 ||

iti | yatha ca jagato naiśvabhavyam, tatha pratyaaparikśadibhih  
pratipaditam | ata evoktam sūtre-

anupadadharmah śatatam tathagatah sarve ca dharmah sugatena  
śadrsah |

nimittagrahena tu balabuddhayah aśatsu dharmesu caranti loke ||

tathagato hi pratibimbabhutah kuśalasya dharmasya anasravasya | naiṁvatra  
tathata na tathagato 'śti bimbam ca śamdrśyati śarva loke || iti |

uktam ca bhagavatyam prajñāparamitayam-

atha khalu te devaputraḥ ayuśmantam śubhūtim śthavirametađavocan-  
kim punararyasubhūte mayopamaste sattvah, na te maya? evamukte  
ayusman śubhūtiśtan devaputranetađavocat- mayopamaste devaputraḥ  
sattvah, śvapnopamaste devaputraḥ sattvah | iti hi maya ca  
sattvasca advayameta đadvaidhikaram | iti hi śvapnaśca sattvasca  
advayametađadvaidhikaram | śarvađharma api devaputra mayopamah  
śvapnopamah | śtrotaapanno 'pi mayopamah śvapnopamah |  
śtrotaapattiphalamapi mayopamam śvapnopamam | evam śakrdagamyapi  
śakrdagamiphalamapi | anagamyaapi anagamiphalamapi | arhannapi

mayopamah svapnopamah | arhattvaphalamapi mayopamam svapnopamam |  
pratyekabuddho 'pi mayopamah svapnopamah | pratyekabuddhatvamapi  
mayopamam svapnopamam | samyaksambuddho 'pi mayopamah svapnopamah iti  
| samyaksambuddhatvamapi mayopamam svapnopamamiti vadami ||

atha khalu devaputra ayusmantam subhutumetadavocan- samyaksambuddho  
'pi mayopamah svapnopama iti, samyaksambuddhatvamapi mayopamam  
svapnopamamiti aryasubhute vadasi? subhutihira- nirvanamapi devaputra  
mayopamam svapnopamamiti vadami, kim punaranyam dharmam? devaputra  
ahuh- nirvanamapyaryasubhute mayopamam svapnopamamiti vadasi?  
subhutihira- yadyapi devaputra nirvanadapyanyah kasciddharmo  
visistatarah syat, tamapyaham mayopamam svapnopamamiti vadeyam |  
iti hi maya ca nirvanam ca advayametadadvaidhikaramiti ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau tathagatapariksa nama dvavimsatitamam  
prakaranam ||

23 viparyasapariksa trayovimsatitamam prakaranam |

atiraha- vidyata eva bhavasamtatih, tatkaranasadbhavat | iha hi  
klesebhyah karma pravartate | karmaklesahetuka janmamaranaparampara  
upajayate | sa ca bhavasamtatirvyapadisyate | tasyasca pradhanam  
karanam klesah, prahinaklesanam bhavasamtaterabhavat | te  
ca ragadayah klesah santi | tasmad karyabhutapi  
janmamaranaparampara avicchedaprabandhena bhavasamtatirapi  
bhavisyatiti | ucyate | syad bhavasamtatih, yadi taddhetubhutih  
klesah syuh | na tu santi | katham krtva? iha bhagavadbhirbuddhaih  
sakalatribhuvanajanasaá'fkle'>a'>atruvidhvaá'fsibhi'>caturm'•r'•r'•tisamarapar'>  
jayaih-

samkalpaprabhavo rago dveso mohasca kathyate |  
subhasubhaviaryasan sambhavanti pratitya hi || 1 ||

samkalpo vitarkah | samkalpat prabhavatiti samkalpaprabhavah |

kama janami te mulam samkalpatkila jayase |  
na tvam samkalpayisyami tato me na bhavisyasi ||

iti gathabhidhanat

samkalpaprabhavo rago dveso mohasca kathyate |

etanmulakatvadanyesam klesanam mukhyatvadesamevopadanam  
trayanam | ete ca trayah klesah-

subhasubhaviaryasan sambhavanti pratitya hi |

tatra hi subhamakaram pratitya raga utpadyate, asubham pratitya  
dvesah, viparyasan pratitya moha utpadyate | samkalpastu esam  
trayanamapi sadharanakaranamutpattau | katham punarmohah  
samkalpaprabhavah? ucyate | uktam hi pratityasamutpade bhagavata-

avidyapi bhiksavah sahetuka sapratyaya sanidana | kasca bhiksavah  
avidyaya hetuh? ayoniso bhiksavo manaskaro 'vidyaya hetuh | avilo  
mohajo manaskaro bhiksavo 'vidyaya hetuh || ityatah avidya  
samkalpaprabhava bhavati || 1 ||

tatasca-

subhasubhaviparyasan sambhavanti pratitya ye |  
te svabhavanna vidyante tasmāt klesa na tattvatah || 2 ||

iti | yadi ragadayah svabhavasiddhah syuh, naiva te  
subhasubhaviparyasan pratitya sambhaveyuh, svabhavasya  
akrtrimatvat paranirapeksatvacca | bhavanti ca subhasubhaviparyasan  
pratitya, tasmānīhsvabhava eva te | tattvato na vidyante,  
paramarthatah svabhavato na vidyante ityarthah || 2 ||

api ca-

atmano 'stitvanastitvena kathamcicca sidhyatah |  
tam vinastitvanastitve klesanam sidhyatah katham || 3 ||

atmano yatha astitvanastitve na stah, tatha uktam vistarena |  
tatasca- tadasritasya dharmasya kuto 'stitvanastitve bhavisyatah? || 3  
||

atha syat- yadi astitvanastitve atmano na stah, tada kimatra  
klesanamayatam, yatastesamapi astitvanastitve na stah iti? ucyate-

kasyacidhi bhavanti klesah sa ca na sidhyati |  
kascidaho vina kamcitsanti klesa na kasyacit || 4 ||

iha ami ragadayah kudayam citravat phalam pakvatadivacca utpattau  
asrayamapeksante | tatasca kasyacidete bhavanti, na vina  
kamcidasrayam | sa ca asrayah parikalpyamanah atma va cittam  
va bhavet | sa caisamasrayah purvameva pratisiddhatvannasti |  
tam ca kamcidasrayam vina kasya klesa bhavantu? naiva  
kasyacidbhavanti, tasyavidyamanatvat, aho vina kamcit santi klesa na  
kasyacit || 4 ||

atrasca- naiva hi klesanam kascidasrayah purvam siddho  
'bhyupagamyate | na ca atma nama kascidasti, yah asrayatvena  
vyavasthapyeta, nirhetukatvad vyomacutataruvat | kim tarhi klistam  
cittam pratitya klesa upajayante, tacca cittam sahaiva  
klesairupajayata iti | etadapi na yuktamityaha-

svakayadrstivat klesah kliste santi na pañcadha |  
svakayadrstivat klistam klesesvapi na pañcadha || 5 ||

svakayo hi nama rupadilaksanasamhatih | svakayadrstih  
svakaye atmadrstih atmiyakaragrahanapravrta | yatheyam  
pañcadha vicaryamana svakaye na sambhavati,

skandha na nanyah skandhebhya nasmin skandha na tesu sah |

tathagatah skandhavanna katamo 'tra tathagatah ||

ityanena | evam kliste 'pi klesa vicaryamanah pañcadha na  
sambhavanti | tatra klisyantiti klesa klisyate iti klistam | tatra  
yadeva klistam tadeva klesa iti na yujyate  
dagdhrdahayorapyekatvapasangat | anyat klistam, anye klesa iti na  
yujyate | paratra nirapeksatvat, aklistahetuka klesapasangat | ata  
eva ca ekatvanyatvabhavadadharadheyatadvatpaksanam ca  
abhavanna klesesu klistam, na kliste klesah, napi klesavat  
klistam | ityevam kliste pañcadha vicaryamanah klesa na  
sambhavanti | yatha ca klistahetukah klesa na sambhavanti, evam  
klesahetukamapi klistam klesesu vicaryamanam pañcadha na  
sambhavati | na hi klesa eva klistam,  
kartrkarmanorekatvapasangat, nanye klesa anyat klistam,  
nirapeksatvapasangat, na ca kliste klesah na ca klesesu  
klistam, na klistavantah (pp\_199) klesah | ityevam  
svakayadrstivadeva klistam klesesvapi pañcadha nasti |  
yatascaivam, atah parasparapeksayapi klesaklistayornasti  
siddhih || 5 ||

atrasa- yadyapi tvaya klesah pratisiddhah, tathapi klesahetavah  
subhasubhaviaryasastavat santi, tatsadbhavacca klesah santiti |  
ucyate | syuh klesah, yadi subhasubhaviaryasa eva syuh, yavata  
ete 'pi pratitya sasutpannatvadvaksyamanapratisedhacca | yada ca te  
na santi svabhavatah, tada-

svabhavato na vidyante subhasubhaviaryayah |

pratityasamutpannatvadvaksyamanapratisedhacca | yada ca te na santi  
svabhavatah, tada-

pratitya kataman klesah subhasubhaviaryayan || 6 || naiva santi  
klesah, taddhetusubhasubhaviaryayabhadityabhiprayah || 6 ||  
atrasa- vidyanta eva klesah, tadalambanasadbhavat | iha hi yannasti,  
na tasyalambana masti, tadyatha vandhyasunoh | asti ca  
rupasabdagandharasasprastavyadharmakhyam sadvidhamalambanam |  
tasmadalambanasadbhavadvidyanta eva klesa iti | ucyate | astyeta, yad  
bhavadbhiih-

rupasabdarasaparsa gandha dharmasca sadvidham |  
vastu ragasya dvesasya mohasya ca vikalpyate || 7 ||

tatra vastu alambanam, vasatiti va asmin ragadikam, tadutpatteh iti  
krtva | tacca tadalambanam sodha bhavati, indriyanam  
sannam paricchedakaranamanyonyabhedat | rupam sabda gandha  
rasah sprastavyani dharmasceti | tatra idamihamutreti nirupanat,  
rupanacca rupam | tena sabdena sabdyante prakasyante padartha iti  
sabdah | gandhyante himsyante yatra praptah tato 'nyatragamanad  
gandhah | rasyate asvadyate iti rasah | sprsyate iti sparsah |  
svalaksanasadharanannirvanagraddharmadharanaddharmah |  
tadetat sadvidham vastu bhavati | kasya? ragasya dvesasya mohasya |

tatra rañjanam rago raktiradhyavasanaṃ | rajyate va anena cittamiti  
ragah | dusanaṃ dosaḥ, aghataḥ sattvaviśayo 'sattvaviśayo  
va dūsyate va anena citamiti dosaḥ | mohaṇam mohaḥ sammohaḥ  
padarthaśvarūpa-pariñānaṃ | muhyate va anena cittamiti mohaḥ |  
tadesaṃ kleśaṇaṃ rūpaḍikam sadvidhaṃ vastu alambanaṃ  
bhavati | tatra subhakaradhyaropena yatha rūpaḍibhyaḥ raga  
upajayate, asubhakaradhyaropena dvesaḥ, nityatmadyadhyaropena  
mohaḥ sambhavatī || 7 ||

satyaṃ vikalpyate etadbalajānaḥ sadvidhaṃ vastu | kim tu  
avidyamaṇasvabhavaśattakametaḍ ragadinaṃ alambanaṭvena parikalpyate  
bhavata taimirikairiva asaṭkesamaśakamaśikadvicaṇḍradikamiti  
pratipadayaṇna-

rūpaśabdaraśaśpaśa gāṇḍha dharmāśca kevalaḥ |

kevala itī parikalpitaṃ atra niḥsvabhava ityarthah | yadi  
niḥsvabhavaḥ, katham tarhi upalabhyante itī? ucyate-  
gāṇḍharvaṇaḥ karaṃ mariciśvapnaśamṇibhaḥ || 8 || itī ete upalabhyante  
|| 8 ||

yatha gāṇḍharvaṇaḥ radīprakhyā ete kevalaṃ viparyāśadupalabhyante,  
tada-

asubhaṃ va subhaṃ vapi kutasteśu bhaviśyati |  
mayāpuruśakalpeśu pratibimbaśeśu ca || 9 ||

tadāneṃa mithyaśrayaśamutpaṇṇatvacchubhaśubhaḥ yorapi  
nimittayorṃśatvameva bhavati | yathoktaṃ-

aḥamkaroḍbhavaḥ śkaṇḍhaḥ so 'haṃkaro 'nrto 'rthataḥ |  
bijamaḥ yaśyāṇṭamaḥ taśya praṛoḥaḥ satyataḥ kutaḥ ||

śkaṇḍhaṇaśatyaṇ ḍrśṭvaivaṃ aḥmakaṛaḥ praḥiyate |  
aḥmakaṛaḥ praḥaṇaśca na puṇaḥ śkaṇḍhaśambhavaḥ ||  
itī || 9 ||

na ca kevalamaśrayamithyatve subhaśubhaḥ yorṃnimittayorṃmithyatvaṃ, api ca  
anaḥyapūpaṭṭya anaḥyormithyatvamiti pratipadayaṇna-

anaḥpekśya subhaṃ naśtyaśubhaṃ praḥñāpaḥyemaḥi |  
yatpratītyā subhaṃ taśmacchubhaṃ naiva opaḥadyate || 10 ||

iḥa yadi subhaṃ nama kimcit śyat, niyatamaḥ tadaśubhaṃ aḥpekśya bhavet,  
paraḥaravat, bijāṅkuraḥvat, hraśvaḍirghavaḍva, subhaśya  
śambhaṇḍyaṇṭaraḥ padarthaśapekśatvaṭ | taścapyaḥpekśaṇiyamaśubhaṃ  
subhena viṇa naśti | [anaḥpekśya subhaṃ naśtyaśubhaṃ] subhaṃ  
niraḥpekśyaśubhaṃ naśtīyābhīpraḥyaḥ | yaḍaśubhaṃ pratītyā  
yaḍaśubhaṃ aḥpekśya subhaṃ praḥñāpaḥyemaḥi vyavaśṭhaḥpaḥyemaḥi | yaścchaḍbena  
anaṇṭaraśyaśubhaśya paraṃaśaḥ | praḥñāpaḥyemaḥiṇaṇa utṭaraśya  
subhaśya śambhaṇḍhaḥ | yaśaśca evamaḥ subhaśya praḥñāpaṭṭau  
śambhaṇḍyaṇṭaraḥ aḥpekśaṇiyamaśubhaḥkhyamaḥ padarthaṇṭaraṃ naśti,  
taśmacchubhaṃ naiva opaḥadyate hraśvaśambhavaḍiva ḍirghamaḥ,

parasambhavadiya avaramityabhiprayah || 10 ||

idanimasubhamapi yatha na sambhavati, tatha pratipadayannaha-

anapeksyasubham nasti subham prajñāpayemahi |  
yatpratityasubham tasmadasubham naiva vidyate || 11 ||

yadi hi asubham nama kimcit syat, niyatameva tacchubhamapeksya bhavet,  
paravaravat, hrasvadirghavadva, asubhasya  
sambandhyantarapadarthasapeksatvat | taccapyapeksaniyam  
subhamasubhena vina nasti, anapeksyasubham nasti subham |  
asubham nirapeksya subham na sambhavatityabhiprayah |  
yacchubham pratitya yacchubhamapeksya asubham prajñāpayemahi,  
asubham vyavasthapayemahi | atrapi yacchabdena anantarasya (pp\_201)  
subhasya paramarsah | prajñāpayemahityanena ca uttarasyasubhasya  
sambandhah | yatascaivamasubhasya prajñāptau  
sambandhyantaramapeksaniyam subhakhyam padarthantaram nasti,  
tasmadasubham naiva vidyate || 11 ||

yatascaivam subhasubhayorasambhavah, atah-

avidyamane ca subhe kuto rago bhavisyati |  
asubhe 'vidyamane ca kuto dveso bhavisyati || 12 ||  
subhasubhanimittakayo ragadvesayoh subhasubhanimittabhava sati  
nirhetukatvannasti sambhava ityabhiprayah || 12 ||  
tadevam subhasubhanimittabhavena ragadvesayorabhavamupapadya  
viparyasasvabhavabhavapratipadanena mohasyapyadhuna svabhavabhavam  
pratipadayannaha-

anitye nityamityevam yadi graho viparyayah |  
nanityam vidyate sunye kuto graho viparyayah || 13 ||

iha catvaro viparyasa ucyante | tadyatha- anitye pratiksanavinasini  
skandhapañcake yo nityamiti grahah, sa viparyasah | tatha-  
anityasya dhruva pida pida yasya na tatsukham |  
tasmadanityam yatsarvam dukham taditi jayate ||

ityamuna nyayena yadanityam taddukham, sarvasamskarasca anityah,  
tasmaddukhatmake skandhapañcake yah sukhamiti viparito grahah, so  
'paro viparyasah | tatha-

sukrasonitasamparkabijam vinmutravardhitam |  
amedhyarupamajanan rajyase 'tra kayecchaya ||

amedhyapuñjapracchane tatkledardrena carmana | yah sayita sa  
narinam sayita jaghanodare || ityadi |

evamidam sariram sarvatmana satatamasucisvabhavam | tatra yo  
mohacchucitvena graho 'bhinivesah, sa viparyasah | tatha  
pañcaskandhakamatmalaksanavilaksanamasthiratvadudayavyayadharmitvac  
ca niratmakamatmasvabhavasunyam, tasmin ya atmagraho 'bhinivesah  
anatmani atmabhinivesah, sa viparyasah | ityete catvaro

viparyasah sammohasya hetubhuta ||

atredanim vicaryate- yadi nityatvam nityadarsanam  
svabhavasunyesu nityagraho viparyasa ityevam vyavasthapyate, nanu ca  
svabhavasunyesu skandhesu anityatvamapi nasti, iti

nanityam vidyate sunye kuto graho viparyayah |

anityatvam hi viparitamapeksya nityatvam viparyasa iti vyavasthapyate  
| na ca anityatvam vidyate sunye | yada anityatvasyabhavah, tada  
kutastadvirodhi nityatvam nityadarsanaviparyaso bhavisyatiti bhavah |  
(pp\_202) tasmannasti viparyasah | yatha ca anityatvam sunye na  
sambhavati bhavasvabhavarahite sasvabhavena anutpanne, evam  
duhkhatvamapi na sambhavati, asucitvamapi nasti | anatmakatvamapi nasti  
| yada ca svabhavasunyatvaddukhatvadikam nasti, tada  
kutastadvipaksabhuta nityasukhasucyatmaviparyasa bhavisyanti? tasmad  
santi viparyasah svarupatah | tadabhava kuto bhavisyatyavidya?  
hetvabhavat | yathoktam bhagavata-

avidyaya naiva kadaci vidyate avidyata pratyayasambhavasca |  
avidyamaneyamavidya loke tasmanmaya ukta avidya esa ||

tatha-

katham bhagavan moho dharanipadam? bhagavanaha- atyantamukto hi  
mañjusrih mohah, tenocyate mohah |  
ityadina viparyaya iti vyavasthapyate || 13 ||  
nanu evam sati svabhavena avidyamane padarthe anityamityapi graho na  
sambhavati iti asavapi kasmanna viparyasa iti vyavasthapyate iti  
pratipadayannaha-

anitye nityamityevam yadi graho viparyayah |  
anityamityapi grahah sunye kim na viparyayah || 14 ||

yada ca ubhayasyapi vaiparityam nityasya anityasya ca, tada  
tadvayatiriktam trtiyamaparam nasti yanna viparyayah syat | yada ca  
aviparyaso nasti, tada kimapekso viparyasah syaditi | tasmadamunapi  
nyayena nasti viparyayah | tasyabhavacca nastyavidya svarupatah |  
yatha ca anitye nityamityevam graho viparyaso na sambhavati, evam  
sesaviparyasasambhava 'pi yojyam | ata evoktam bhagavata  
aryadrhasayapariprcchayam-

bhagavanaha- kimetat kulaputra tasya bhavati yo margena nihsaranam  
paryesate? na kulaputra tathagatena rañjaniyan dharman parivarjya  
ragaprahanam prajñaptam, evam na dosaniyan mohaniyana dharman  
parivarjya tathagatena dosamohaprahanam prajñaptam | tat  
kasmaddhetoh? na kulaputra tathagatah kasyaciddharmasya utsargaya va  
pratilambhaya va dharmam desayanti na parijñayai na prahanaya na  
saksatkriyayai nabhisamayaya na samsaracaranatayai na  
nirvanagamanatayai notksepaya na prabheda | na hi kulaputra  
dvayaprabhavita tathagatadharmata | tatra ye dvaye caranti, na te

samyakprayuktah | mithyaprayuktaste vaktavyah | katamacca kulaputra  
dvayam? aham ragam prahasyamiti dvayametat | aham dvesam  
prahasyamiti dvayametat | aham moham prahasyamiti dvayametat | ye  
evamprayuktah, na te samyakprayukta | mithyaprayuktaste veditavyah  
||

tadyathapi nama kulaputra kascideva puruso mayakaranatake  
pratyupasthite mayakaranirmitam striyam drstva  
ragacittamutpadayet | sa ragaparitacittah parsaccharadyabhayena  
utthayasanadapakramet | so 'pakramya tameva striyamasubhato manasi  
kuryadanityato duhkhatatah sunyato 'natmato manasi kuryat |  
bhagavanaha- evameva kulaputra ihaikē bhiksubhiksunyupasakopasika  
drastavyah, ye 'nutpannan dharmanajatanasubhato manasi kurvanti,  
anityato dukhato 'natmato manasi kurvanti | naham tesam  
mohapurusanam margabhavanam vadami | mithyaprayuktaste  
veditavyah ||

tadyathapi nama kulaputra kascideva purusah sūptah svapnantare  
svagrhe rajabharyam pasyet | sa taya sardham sayyam kalpayet |  
smrtisamosaccaivam kalpayet- viruddho 'smiti | sa bhitasrastah  
palayet, ma mam raja vidhyet, sa ma mam jivitat vyavaropayet | tat  
kim manyase kulaputra api nu sa puruso bhitasrastah palayamanastato  
rajabharyanidanabhayatparimucyeta? aha- no bhagavan | tatasya hetoh?  
tatha hi bhagavamstena purusena astriyam strisamjñā utpadita,  
abhutam ca parikalpitam | bhagavanaha- evameva kulaputra ihaikē  
bhiksubhiksunyupasakopasika drastavyah, ye arage  
ragasamjñāmutpadya ragabhayabhita raganihsaranam paryesante |  
evamadose dosasamjñāmutpadya dosabhayabhita dosanihsaranam  
paryesante | amohe mohasamjñāmutpadya mohabhayabhita  
mohanihsaranam paryesante | naham tesam mohapurusanam  
margabhavanam vadami | mithyaprayuktaste veditavyah ||

tadyathapi nama kulaputra sa purusah abhaye  
bhayasamjñāmutpadayedasatsamaropena | evameva kulaputra  
sarvabalaprthagjana ragakotim viragakotimaprajananto  
ragakotibhayabhita viragakotim nihsaranam paryesante |  
dosakotimakimcanakotimaprajananto dosakotibhayabhita  
akimcanakotim nihsaranam paryesante | mohakotim  
sunyatakotimaprajananto mohakotibhayabhitah sunyatakotim  
nihsaranam paryesante | naham tesam kulaputra  
mohapurusanam margabhavanam vadami | mithyaprayuktaste  
veditavyah || iti vistarāh || 14 ||

atrahā- yadyapi anitye nityamityevam graho viparyayo na sambhavati,  
tathapi esa tavat graho 'sti | grahasca nama samgrahanam  
bhavarupah | tasya ca avasyam sadhanena karanena bhavitavyam  
sadhakatamena nityatvadina | kartra ca bhavitavyam svatantrena  
nityatmana cittena va | karmana ca karturipsitatamena visayena  
rupadina | satyam ca bhavakaranakartrkarmanam siddhau

sarvasiddheristasiddhih syadasmakamiti | ucyate | alikeyam  
pratyasa | nanu ca yathopavarnitena nyayena-

yena grhnati yograho grahita yacca grhyate |  
upasantani sarvani tasmadgraho na vidyate || 15 ||

iha hi kascid grahita yena visesena nityatvadina karanabhutena  
kimcit karmabhutam rupasabdadikam vastu grhnati, tadyatha na  
sambhavati tatha purvam pratipaditam | katham krtva?

anitye nityamityevam yadi graho viparyayah |

ityadina yatha nityatvadikam karanam na sambhavati, tatha  
pratipaditam | grahitapi yatha nasti, tatha-

atmano 'stitvanastitve na kathamcicca sidhyatah |

ityanena pratipaditam| yacca grhyate tadapi nasti tatha-

rupasabdarasaparsa gandha dharmasca kevalah |

ityanena pratipaditam | yada caivam kartrkaranakarmani na siddhani,  
tada kuto nirhetuko graho bhavisyati? tatasca-

yena grhnati yo graho grahita yacca grhyate | upasantani  
sarvani

svabhavena anutpannatvanirvrtani sarvanityarthah | yatasca  
evamevam-

tasmad graho na vidyate ||

athava | pratyayapariksadbhih prakaranairyasmat sarvesameva  
karanakartrkarmanam sarvathanutpadah pratipaditah, tasmad  
sarvanyetani bhavasvarupavirahadupasantani | atasca graho na  
vidyate || 15 ||

atraha- vidyanta eva viparyayah, viparitasadbhavat | iha hi  
viparyasanugato devadatto nama vidyate | na ca vina viparyasaih sa  
viparyasanugatah sambhavati | tasmad santi viparyasah  
viparyastasadbhavaditi | ucyate | iha asmabhih  
karanakartrkarmanamabhavat sarvatha graha eva nastiti  
pratipaditam | tatasca-

avidyamane grahe ca mithya va samyageva va |  
bhavedviparyayah kasya bhavetkasyaviparyayah || 16 ||

samyagva mithya va kasyacit kimcidapyagrhnatah kuto  
viparitatvamaviparitatvam veti | tasmanna santi viparyayah || 16 ||

api ca | ime viparyayah kasyacidisyamanah viparitasya  
parikalpyeran, aviparitasya va, viparyasyamanasya va? sarvatha ca  
nopapadyante iti pratipadayannaha-

na capi viparitasya sambhavanti viparyayah |

na capyaviparitasya sambhavanti viparyayah || 17 ||

na viparyasyamanasya sambhavanti viparyayah |  
vimrsasva svayam kasya sambhavanti viparyayah || 18 ||

tatra tavadviparitasya viparyaya na sambhavanti | kim karanam?  
yasmāt, yo hi viparita, sa viparita eva | kim tasya punarapi  
viparyayasambandhah kuryat? nisprayojanatvat | aviparitasyapi  
viparyaya na yujyante, vibuddhabuddhinayananamapi  
ajñananidratimiropasamad buddhanam viparyayaprasangat || (pp\_205)  
tatha viparyasyamanasyapi na santi viparyayah, viparyasyamanasya  
bhavasya abhavat | ko hi nama asavaparah padarthah, yo  
viparitaviparitavinirmukto viparyasyamano nama bhavisyati?  
ardhviparito viparyasyamana iti cet, ardhviparito hi nama yasya  
kimcidviparitam kimcidviparitam | tatra yadasya kimcidviparitam  
tadviparyaso na viparyasayati, viparyastatvat | yadapyasya aviparitam,  
tadapi viparyaso na viparyasayati, aviparyastatvat |  
tasmadviparyasyamanasyapi kasyacidviparyasa na sambhavanti | yada  
caivam viparitaviparitaviparyasyamana na sambhavanti,  
bhavanidanīm vimrsatu svayam prajñaya madhyasthah san kasya  
sambhavanti viparyasa iti | tadevamasrayasyabhavanna santi  
viparyayah || 17-18 ||

kim canyat-

anutpannah katham nama bhavisyanti viparyayah |  
viparyayevajatesu viparyayagatah kutah || 19 ||

tatra

na svato jayate bhavah parato naiva jayate |  
na svatah paratasceti viparyayagatah kutah || 20 ||

kuto viparita ityarthah | tatasca yaduktam- santi viparyayah  
viparyayagatasadbhavaditi, tanna yuktam || 19-20 ||

yasyapi kathacidviparyasacatustayamastyevetyabhyupagamyate, tathapi  
tasya viparitatvamasakyamasthatum | kim karanam? yasmāt-

atma ca suci nityamna sukham ca yadi vidyate |  
atma ca suci nityam ca sukham ca na viparyayah || 21 ||  
yadi etani atmasucinityasukhani viparyasa iti vyavasthapyante, kimetani  
santi, atha na santi? yadi vidyante, na tarhi viparyasah,  
vidyamanatvadanatmadivat || 21 ||  
atha na vidyante, tada esamavidyamanatvanna kevalam nasti  
viparyasatvam, viparyasapratibandhyabhavadanatmadinamapi  
aviparyasadinam nasti sadbhava iti pratipadayannaha-

natma ca suci nityam ca sukham ca yadi vidyate |  
anatmasucyanityam ca naiva dukham ca vidyate || 22 ||

yadi atma ca suci nityam ca na vidyate iti manyase,

viparyasasambhavat, evam sati atmadinamapyabhavad yadi  
etadanatmadikamviparyasatvena grhitam, tadapi tarhi tyajyatam,  
pratisedhyabhavave pratisedhasyabhavat | yada caivamanatmadikam na  
sambhavati, tada tadapi svarupato 'vidyamanatvat atmadivat katham na  
viparyasah syat? tasmāt  
jatijaramaranasamsaracarakagarabandhananmumuksubhirastavapyet  
e viparyasastyajyah || 22 ||

asya ca yathopavarnitaviparyasavicarasya avidyadiprahanahetutvena  
maharthatam pratipadayannaha-

evam nirudhyate 'vidya viparyayanirodhanat |  
avidyayam niruddhayam samskaradyam nirudhyate || 23 ||

yada ayam yogi yathoditena nyayena viparyasan nopalabhate, tada evam  
viparyasanupalambhanena taddhetuka avidya nirudhyate | tannirodhacca  
samskaradayah avidyahetuka  
jaramaranasokaparidevaduhkhadaurmanasyopayasaparyanta dharmā  
nirudhyante ||

avidya hi sakalasyaiva samklesaganasya jatyadiduhkhasya ca  
hetubhuta | yatha hi kayendriyahetukani sarvani rupindriyani  
kayendriye nirudhyamane nirudhyante, evamavidyahetukani samskaradini  
bhavangani pravartamanani niyatamavidyayam niruddhayam  
nirudhyante iti pratipadayannaha-

avidyayam niruddhayam samskaradyam nirudhyate |iti ||

atraya- yadi viparyasanirodhadavidya nirudhyate, asti tarhi avidya yasya  
evam viparyasanirodhannirodho bhavati | na tarhi avidyamanaya  
gaganacutalatayah prahanopayanvesamasti | tasmadvidyate eva  
avidya, tannirodhopayanvesanasadbhavat | tatasca santi taddhetuka  
ragadayah klesah | klesasadbhavacca astyeva samsare  
bhavasamtatih | ucyate | atra hi nama atimahadanarthapandityam  
parasya, yo hi nama sarvatmana atyantaduhkhasaklesasamañjase  
samsare nirantaraphullaphalapradasamklesavisavrkse  
pararthodayasambaddhakaksaih sadhubhiih  
prajñopayamahanilabalairnihsesam tadunmulyamanairna kevalam na  
sahayyenavatisthante, api khalu  
tadunmulakanamatimahanilabalanamiva  
bhavasadbhavavadamahāsailayamana ivativirodhitaya avasthito bhavan  
ahopurusikaya tasyaiva klesavisavrksasya  
jatijaramaranasokayasavisaraduhkhaikapalasya sutaram  
bhavabhiniavesatoyasravairaropanamadriyate ||

api ca | yadi avidyadinam samklesanam prahanam sambhavet,  
syat tatprahanopayanvesanam | na ca tesam prahanam  
sambhavati | yadi syat, tada tattvarupato vidyamananam va syat,  
avidyamananam va? kim catah? tatra yadi svarupatah  
sadbhatanam klesanam prahanamisyate, tannopapadyate| kim

karanam? yasmāt-

yadi bhūtaḥ svabhāvena kleśaḥ kecid-dhī kasyacit |  
katham nama prahīyeraṇ kaḥ svabhāvam prahasyati || 24 ||

svabhāvato vidyāmananam bhāvanam na sakyah svabhāvo  
vinivartayitum | na hi ksityadinam kathinatvadisvabhāvo nivartate |  
evam yadi ime kleśaḥ svabhāvataḥ sadbhūtaḥ syuh |  
kecidityavidyādayaḥ | kasyaciditi pudgalasya | katham nama prahīyeraṇ?  
naiva te kasyacit kathamcinnama prahīyeraṇ | kasmātpunah na te  
prahīyante ityaha- kaḥ svabhāvam prahasyatīti | svabhāvasya  
vinivartayitumasakyatvat |  
akāsanavarānavinivartanasambhāvavadityabhiprayah || 24 ||

atha svabhāvena asadbhūta itī vikalpyate, evamāpi prāhanasambhāva  
evetyaha-

yadyabhūtaḥ svabhāvena kleśaḥ kecid-dhī kasyacit |  
katham nama prahīyeraṇ ko 'sadbhāvam prahasyati || 25 ||

abhūta āpi kleśaḥ svabhāvena avidyāmananah asakya eva prahatum | na  
hi agneḥ saityāmasamvidyāmanam sakyāmapakartum | evamīme 'pi  
kleśaḥ kecid yadi kasyacit svabhāvato na vidyante, kaṣṭhaṇ prahasyati?  
naiva kaścīt prahasyati | tadēvamubhayapakṣe 'pi  
prāhanasambhāvānasti prāhanam kleśanam | prāhanābhavacca  
kutah kleśaprahānopāyanveśanamīti | ato yaduktam- vidyānta eva  
avidyādayaḥ kleśaḥ, tatprāhanopāyanveśanādīti, tadayuktamīti |  
yathoktamāryasamādhīraḥ-

yo rajyeta, yatra va rajyeta, yena va rajyeta | yo duṣyeta, yatra va  
duṣyeta, yena va duṣyeta | yo muhyeta yatra va muhyeta, yena va muhyeta  
| sa tam dharmā na samānupasyati, tam dharmam nopalabhate | sa tam  
dharmamasamānupāsyān anupalabhamāno 'rakto 'dusto 'mudho  
'viparyastacittāḥ samāhīta ityucyate | tīrṇāḥ parāga ityucyate |  
kṣemāprāpta ityucyate || itī vīstarah |

tatha-

adarsaprsthē tathā tailapatrē nīrīksate nārīmukham  
svalamkṛtam |  
so tatra ragam jānāyitva balo pradhāvito kami gavesamāno ||

mukhasya samkranti yada na vidyate bimbe mukham naiva kadaci labhyate |  
mudho yatha so jānāyeta ragam tathopāman jānātha sarvadharmān ||  
ityadi |

tatha-

rupena darsita bodhi bodhaye rupa darsitam |  
visabhāgena sabdena uttaro dharmu desitah ||

sabdena uttaram rupam gambhīram ca svabhāvataḥ |  
samam rupam ca bodhisca nanatvam na sa labhyate ||

yatha nirvanu gambhīram sabdena samprakasitam |  
labhyate na ca nirvanam sa ca sabdo na labhyate |  
sabdascapi nirvanam ca ubhayam tanna labhyate |  
evam sunyesu dharmesu nirvanam samprakasitam ||

nirvanam nivṛttireva nirvanam ca na labhyate |  
apravṛttirhi dharmanam yatha pascattatha pura ||

sarvadharmah svabhavena nirvanasamasādrśah |  
jñāta nāiskramyasarehi ye yukta buddhabodhaye ||

tatha-

jñānena janamyahu skandhasūnyatam jñātva ca kleśeḥ na  
samvasami |  
vyaharamatrena hi vyaharami parinirvṛto lokamimam carami ||

tatha-

parinirvṛta loki te sura yeḥi svabhavata jñātibhi dharmah |  
kamagunairhi caranti asaṅgah sāgu vivarjīya sattva vinenti ||  
iti || 25 ||

ītyacaryacandrakīrtipadoparacīṭayam prasannapadāyam  
madhyamakavṛttau viparyasaparīkṣa nama trayovimsatītamam  
prakaraṇam ||

24 aṛyasatyparīkṣa caturvimsatītamam prakaraṇam |

atṛaha-

yadi sūnyamidam sarvamudayo nāsti na vyayah |  
caturṇamāryasatyanamābhavaste prasajyate || 1 ||

yadi yuktya nopapadyate iti kṛtva sarvamīdam bahyamādhyātmīkam  
bhavajātam sūnyamīti pratīpadītam, naṇu ca evam satī bahavasca  
mahantasca dośa bhavata apadyante | katham kṛtva? yadi sarvamīdam  
sūnyam syat, tada yacchūnyam tannāsti, yacca nāsti,  
tadavidyamanatvad vandhyaputravannāivotpadyate na capi nirudhyate, iti na  
kasyacitpadarthatya udayo vyayasca | tadābhavacca  
caturṇamāryasatyanamābhavah te sūnyavadīnah prasajyate | katham  
kṛtva? iha hi purvāhetujanītah pratīyasamutpānah  
pañcōpadanaskandhah dukkhadukkhātaya viparīnamādukkhātaya  
saṃskāradukkhātaya ca pratīkulavartītvacca pīdatmakātvena  
dukkhamītyucyate | etacca dukkhamārya eva viparyasaprahane satī  
dukkhamīti saṃjanate, na anāryah, viparyasanugatātvat,  
yathādarsanam ca padarthatyabhāvavyavasthānat | yatha hi  
viparyastendriyanam madhurasvabhāvamāpī gudasarkarādīkam  
tīktātaya upalābhamānanam jvarādīrogāturanam tīktatāiva satyam  
tājñānāpekṣaya, madhuryam, tenātmana tasya vastūno  
'nupalābhyamanatvat, evamīhāpī yadyapī pañcōpadanaskandhah  
dukkhasvabhāva bhavāntī, tathāpī ye etān dukkhātmakeṇ pasyāntī,  
tesameva dukkham vyavasthāpyate, na

viparyasanugamadanyathopalabhamananamiti | atah aryanameva  
duhkhatmata satyamiti krtva duhkhamaryasatyamityucyate | nanu ca  
anaryairduhkha vedana duhkhamiti paricchidyate iti, evam tatkatham  
duhkhamaryanameva satyam? satyam | na hi duhkhaiva vedana kevalam  
duhkhasatyam, kim tarhi pañcapyupadanaskandhah, ityatah  
aryanameva tat satyamiti krtva aryasatyamiti vyavasthapyate |  
yathoktam-

urnapakṣma yathaiḥ hi karatalasamstham na vi(ve?)dyate pumbhiḥ |  
aksigatam tu tadeva hi janayatyaratim ca pidam ca ||

karatalasadrso balo na veti samskaraduhkhatapakṣma |  
aksisadrastu vidvan tenaivodvejate gadham || iti |

tasmadaryanameva tadduhkhasatyamiti duhkhamaryasatyamiti  
vyavasthapyate ||

kada ca tadduhkhamaryasatyam yujyate? yada samskaranamudayavyayau  
sambhavataḥ | yada tu sunyatvanna kimcidutpadyate nāpi  
kimcinnirudhyate, tada nasti duhkham ||

asati ca duhkhe kutah samudayasatyam? yato hi hetorduhkham, samudeti  
samutpadyate sa hetuḥ trsnakarmaklesalaksanah samudaya  
ityucyate | yada tu phalabhutam duhkhasatyam nasti, tada  
phalarahitasya hetukatvanupapatteḥ samudayo 'pi nasti ||

duhkhasya ca vigamah apunarutpadah nirodha ityucyate | yada tu  
duhkhameva nasti, tada kasya nirodhah syaditi? ato duhkhanirodho 'pi  
na sambhavati | asati hi duhkhe nirodhasatyasyapyabhavah | asati ca  
duhkhanirodhe kuto duhkhanirodhagamini aryastangamarganuga  
pratipad bhavisyatiti margasatyamāpi nastiti | tadevam sunyatvam  
bhavanam bruvataḥ caturnamaryasatyanamabhavah prasajyate || 1  
||

tatasca ko dosa iti? ucyate-

parijñā ca prahanam ca bhavana saksikarma ca |  
caturnamaryasatyanamabhavannopapadyate || 2 ||  
caturnamaryasatyanamabhavaprasange sati  
yadetadanityadibhirakarairduhkhasatyaparijñanam duhkhasamudayasya ca  
prahanam duhkhanirodhagaminyasca pratipado bhavana  
duhkhanirodhasya ca saksikarma saksatkaranam, tannopapadyate || 2 ||  
yadi duhkhadinamaryasatyanamabhavate sati parijñānadikam nasti,  
tada ko dosa iti? ucyate-

tadabhavanna vidyante catvāryaḥ phalāni ca |  
phalabhavate phalastha no na santi pratipannakāḥ || 3 ||

samgho nasti na cetsanti te 'stau puruṣapudgalah |  
abhavaccaryasatyanam saddharmo 'pi na vidyate || 4 ||

dharṁe casati samghe ca katham buddho bhavisyati |

yada caivam duhkhaparijñanadikam nasti, tada, asminnasati  
srotaapattisakrdagamyanyagamyarhatphalakhya phalacatustayam  
nopapadyate | katham krtva? iha klesanam prahanam  
sampinditam phalakhya pratilabhate | tadyatha-  
samyojanatrayaprahane sati sodase marge anvayajñanaksane yat  
klesaprahanam tat srotaapattiphalam | kamavacaranam  
bhavanaprahataavyanam klesanamadhimatramadhyamrdunam  
prakaranam punaradhimatramadhyamrduprakarabhedena pratyekam  
bhidyamananam nava prakara bhavanti | tatra  
kamavacarasasthaklesaprakarapariksaye vimuktimarge yat  
prahanam tat sakrdagamiphalam | tesameva kamavacaranam  
navamaprakaraklesapariksaye vimuktimarge yat klesaprahanam  
tadanagamiphalam | ruparupyavacaranam klesanam  
bhavanaprahataavyanam bhumau bhumau navaprakarabhedabhinnanam  
yavannaivasamjñanasamjñayanabhūmikanavamaklesaprakarapariksaye  
vimuktimarge yat prahanam tadarhatphalam | ityetani catvari phalāni |  
tanyetani katham yujyante? yadi duhkhasya pariñanam sambhavati,  
samudayasya prahanam, nirodhasya saksatkaranam, aryamargasya ca  
bhavana bhavati | yada tu dukkhadinamaryasatyanamabhavati  
duhkhaparijñanadikam nasti, tada na santi tani catvari phalāni |  
caturna ca phalanamabhavati ye tesu vyavasthitah  
phalasthascatvara aryapudgalah, te na santi | ata eva ca pratipannaka  
api catvara aryapudgala na samvidyante ||

iha hi sodasat marge 'nvayajñanaksanat purve ye pañcadasa  
ksantiñanaksanah, tadyatha- traidhatukadukhabhisamaye  
duhkhasatyalambanascaturah ksantiñanaksanah | tatra  
katame traidhatukadukhabhisamaye catvarah  
ksantiñanaksanah? tadyatha-  
kamavacaradukhadarsanaprahatavyasatkayantagrahamithyadrstidr  
stiparamarsasilavrataparamarsavicikitsaragapratighamanavidyakhya  
dasanusayapratipaksah anityadukhasunyanatmakarotpannah  
kamavacaradukhasatyalambanah anantaryamargalaksanah dukkhe  
dharmajñanaksantiksana ekah | tadalambanakara eva ca  
vimuktimargalaksanah dukkhe dharmajñanaksanah dvitiyah |  
evam ruparupyavacaradukhasatyalambanah  
pratighavarjitanantaroktastadasanusayapratipaksah  
dukkhadyakarotpannah anantaryamargalaksanah dukkhe  
anvayajñanaksantiksanastritiah | tadalambanakara eva ca  
vimuktimargalaksanah dukkhe 'nvayajñanaksanascaturthah ||

yatha caite traidhatukavacaradukhasatyabhisamaye  
ksantiñanaksanascaturah, evam  
kamavacarasamudayadarsanaprahatavyamithyadrstidrstiparamarsa  
vicikitsaragapratighamanavidyasyasaptanusayapratipaksah  
hetusamudayaprabhavapratyayakarotpannah  
kamavacarasamudayasatyalambanah anantaryamargalaksanah samudaye  
dharmajñanaksantiksana ekah | tadalambanakara eva ca

vimuktimargalaksanah samudaye dharmajñanaksayo dvitiyah | evam  
ruparupyavacarasamudayasatyalambanah  
pratighavarjitanantaroktadvadasanusayapratipaksah  
samudayasatyakarotpannah anantaryamargalaksanah samudaye  
'nvayajñanaksantiksanastrtiyah | tadalambanakara eva ca  
vimuktimargalaksanah samudaye 'nvayajñanaksanascaturthah |  
ityete traidhatukavacaraduhkhasamudayasatyabhisamaye catvarah  
ksanah ||

yatha caite catvarah ksanah  
traidhatukaduhkhasamudayasatyabhisamaye, evam  
kā•mĀ•vacaradūā, ¥khanirodhadarĀ•anaprahĀ•tavyasamudayoktasaptĀ•nuĀ•ayapratipakā  
ah nirodhasantapanitanih saranakarotpannah  
kamavacaraduhkha nirodhasatyalambanah anantaryamargalaksanah  
nirodhe dharmajñanaksantiksana ekah | tadalambanakara eva ca  
vimuktimargalaksanah nirodhe dharmajñanaksanah dvitiyah |  
etaireva akaraih ruparupyavacaraduhkhanirodhasatyalambanah  
pratighavarjitadvadasanusayapratipaksah anantaryamargalaksanah  
nirodhe anvayajñanaksantiksanastrtiyah | tadalambanakara eva  
ca vimuktimargalaksanah nirodhe anvayajñanaksanascaturthah |  
ityete traidhatukavacaraduhkhanirodhasatyabhisamaye catvarah  
ksanah ||

evam  
kamavacaraduhkhanirodhagamimargadarsanaprahataavyanirodhoktanusayesu  
silavrataparamarsamastamam praksipya  
astanusayapratipaksah  
marganyayapratipannairyanikakarotpannah  
kamavacaraduhkhanirodhagamimargalambanah  
anantaryamargalaksanah marge dharmajñanaksantiksana ekah  
| tadalambanakara eva ca vimuktimargalaksanah marge  
dharmajñanaksanah dvitiyah | etairevakaraih  
ruparupyavacaraduhkhanirodhagamimargalambanah  
pratighavarjitacaturdanasayapratipaksah anantaryamargalaksano  
marge 'nvayajñanaksantiksanastrtiyah | ityete pañcadasa  
ksanah darsanamargabhidhanah ||

evam vyavasthitah aryah srotaapattiphalasaksatkriyayai  
pratipannakah ityucyate | sodase tu marge 'nvayajñanasthitah sa  
srotaapanna ityucyate ||

ta ete astasitiranusayah satyanam darsanamatrena  
bhavanamanapeksyaiva prahiyante iti krtva darsanaprahataavya  
ityucyante | yathadrstasatyakarabhavanaya tu ye pascatprahiyante  
te bhavanaprahataavyah | te ca dasanusaya bhavanti | kamavacara  
ragapratighamanavidyah | rupavacara eva pratighavarjitasrayah |  
arupyavacarasca trayah ete eveti dasa bhavanti | ete ca yathoktena  
nyayena bhumau bhumau navadha bhidyante, kamadhatau catursu  
dhyanesu, catursvrupyesu | ekaikasya ca klesaprakarasya

prahanarthamanantaryavimuktimargabhedena dvau dvau jñanaksanau  
vyavasthapyete klesaksanaviparyayena | adhimatradhimatro hi  
klesaprakarah mrdumrdubhyamanantaryavimuktimargabhyam prahiyate  
| yavanmrdumrduklesaprakaro 'dhimatradhimatrabhyam  
jñanaksanabhyam prahiyate | sthulam hi malamalpaprayatnasadhyam,  
suksmam tu mahayatnasadhyam rajakavastradhavanasadharmyeneti  
vijñeyam ||

tatra darsanamargadurdhvam  
kÄ•mÄ•vacarabhÄ•vanÄ•prahÄ•tavyaá¹£aá¹£á¹-hakleÄ»aparakÄ•rapratipaká¹£avimuktimÄ  
rgakhyajñanaksanadarvag jñanaksanavasthitah aryah  
sakrdagamiphalapratipannaka ityucyate | sakrdimam lokamagatya  
parinirvanat sakrdagamityucyate, tatphalarthampratipannakah  
prayogasthah sakrdagamiphalapratipannaka ityucyate | sasthe tu  
ksane sakrdagamityucyate ||

sasthat ksanadurdhva  
navamaklesaprakaraprahanavimuktimargaksanadarvagjñanaksanes  
u vartamanah aryah anagamiphalapratipannaka ityucyate | anagatya  
imam lokam tatraiva parinirvanadanagamityucyate | tatphalartham  
pratipannakah prayogasthah anagamiphalapratipannaka ityucyate | navame tu  
ksane anagamityucyate ||

kamavacaranavamavimuktimargaksanadurdhvam  
nainvasamjñanasamjñatayanabhumikanavamaklesaprakaraprahanavimukti  
margaksanadarvagjñanaksanesu vartamanah aryah  
arhatphalapratipannakah ityucyate | sadevamanusasurallokat  
pujarhatvadarhannityucyate | tatphalartham pratipannakah prayogasthah  
arhatphalapratipannakah ityucyate |  
bhavagrikanavamaklesaprakaraprahanattu navamavimuktimarge  
vyavasthitah arhan bhavati ||

ta ete catvarah pratipannakah pudgalah, catvarasca phalasthah  
ityete astau mahapuruspudgala bhavanti | paramadaksinarha ukta  
bhagavata | yathoktam sutre-

prstah sa devarajena sakrena vasavartina |  
krsatam yajamananam praninam punyaanksinam ||

kurvatam sraddhaddadhananam punyamaupadhikam sada |  
suksetram te pravaksyami yatra dattam mahatphalam ||

pratipannakascatvarascatvarasca phalasthitah | esa samgho  
daksiniyo vidyacaranasampada || iti |

yadi catvari aryasatyani na santi tesam ca pariññanani, tada  
satyadarsanabhavanalabhyanam phalanamabhavat  
pratipannakaphalasthapudgalanamabhava eva | atasca samgho nasti | tatra  
(pp\_213) adhigamadharma pratyaksadharmitaya sarvamarairapi buddhe  
bhagavati abhedyatvadavetya prasadalabhena samghah, sa na syat | na cet  
santi te 'stau puruspudgalah ||

aryasatyanam ca abhavat saddharmo 'pi na sambhavati |  
satamaryanam dharmah saddharmah | tatra nirodhasatyam  
phaladharmah, margasatyam tu phalavataradharmah | esa  
tavadadhigamadharmah | tatsamprakasika desana agamadharmah | sarva  
esa ariyasatyanamabhavati sati nastiti-

abhavaccaryasatyanam saddharmo 'pi na vidyate |  
dharma casati samghe ca katham buddhao bhavisyati ||

yadi hi yathokto dharmah syat, tada taddharmapratipattya  
sarvakarasarvadharmabhisambodhad buddho bhavati yuktam syat | yadi  
ca samgah syat, tada tadupadesairupaciyamanajñanasambharah  
taddanamanasaranagamanadibhisca upaciyamanapunyasambharah  
kramad buddho bhavet ||

athava | asati samghe srotaapattiphalapratipannakadinamabhavah syat  
| na ca pratipannakaditvamaprapya buddhatvamapyate | avasyam hi purvam  
bhagavata kasmimscit phale vyavasthatavyam | tatra ca phale vyavasthitah  
samghantahpatyeva bhagavan bhavati | samghe casati niyatam nasti  
bhagavan buddhah | atha bhagavanapi asaiksantarbhavat  
samghantargata eva | tatha ca buddhapramukho bhiksusamgah  
ityabhidhanat samghantargata eva bhagavan iti kecidvarnayanti |  
tesam matena spastamevaitat-

dharma casati samghe ca katham buddho bhavisyati | iti |  
madhyoddesikasca mahavastupadistabhumivyavasthaya  
prathamabhumisthitam bodhisattvamutpannadarsanamargam  
vyacaksanah samghantahpatinam vyacaksate | tada samghe  
casati bodhisattvo 'pi nastiti katham buddho bhavisyati  
spastamevaitat | tad-

evam trinyapi ratnani bruvanah pratibadhase || 5

|| sunyatamityevam vadan buddhadharmasamghakhyani trinyapi  
durlabhatvat kadacideva utpattitah alpapunyanam ca tadaprapteh  
maharghamulyatvad ratnani pratibadhase || 5 ||

kim canyat-

sunyatam phalasadbhavamadharmam dharmameva ca |  
sarvasamvyavaharamsca laukikan pratibadhase || 6 ||

sunyatam bruvana ityanena sambandhah | yadi sarvamidam sunyam,  
yada sarvameva nasti, tada sarvantah patitvat dharmadharmau saha  
taddhetukena istanistaphalena na sambhavatah | sarva eva cami  
laukika vyavaharah- kuru, paca, khada, tistha, gaccha, agaccha  
ityevamadayo 'pi sarvantargatvat sarvadarmanam ca sunyatvannaiva  
yujyante iti | ato nayam yathopavarnito nyayo jyayaniti || 6 ||

atra brumah sunyatayam na tvam vetsi prayojanam |  
sunyatam sunyartham ca tata evam vihanyase || 7 ||

sa bhavan svavikalpanayaiva nastitvam sunyartham ityevam  
viparitamadhyaropya "yadi sarvamidam sunyamudayo nasti na vyayah"

ityadinopalambham bruvano 'smasu mahantam khedamapanno 'tiva  
vihanyate vividhairbhutaih parikalpairhanyate ityarthah | na  
tvayamasmabhiratra sastre sunyatartham upavarnito yastvaya  
parigrhitah, sunyatartham cajanana sunyatamapi na janasi |  
na capi sunyataya yatprayojanam tadvijanasi | tatasca  
yathavasthitavastusvarupaparijñanena etat tvaya  
bahucayuktamasmadvayakhyanasambaddhamevopavarnitam ||

atha kim punah sunyatayam prayojanam? uktameva  
tadatmapariksayam-

karmaklesaksayanmoksah karmaklesa vikalpatah |  
te prapañcatprapañcastu sunyatayam nirudhyate || iti ||

ato niravasesaprapañcopasamartham sunyatopadisyate,  
tasmatsarvaprapañcopasamah sunyatayam prayojanam | bhavamstu  
nastitvam sunyatartham parikalpayan prapañcajalameva  
samvardhayamano na sunyatayam prayojanam vetti ||

atha ka punah sunyata? sapi tatraivokta |

aparapratyayam santam prapañcairaprapañcitam ||

nirvikalpamananarthametattatvasya laksanam || iti |

atah prapañcanivrttisvabhavayam sunyatayam kuto nastitvamiti  
sunyatamapina janati bhavan | yam carthamupadaya sunyatasabdah  
pravartate, tamapihaiva pratipadayisyamah-

yah pratityasamutpadah sunyatam tam pracaksmah |  
sa prajñaptirupadaya pratipatsaiva madhyama || iti ||

yah pratyayairjayati sa hyajato na tasya utpadu svabhavato 'sti |  
yah pratyayadhinu sa sunyu ukto yah sunyatam janati so  
'pramattah ||

iti bhagavato gathavacanat | evam pratityasamutpadasabdasya yo  
'rthah, sa eva sunyatasabdasyarthah, na punarabhavasabdasya yo  
'rthah sa sunyatasabdasyarthah | abhavasabdartham ca  
sunyatarthamityadhyaropya bhavanasmanupalabhate |  
tasmacchunyatasabdarthamapi na janati | ajananasca  
tvamevamupalambham kurvan niyatam vihanyase || 7 ||

kascasmakam yathoktamupalambham karoti? yo  
bhagavatpravacanopadistaviparitasatyadvayavibhagam na janati,  
kevalam granthamatradhyayanapara eveti | ata acaryah karunaya  
parasya mithyapravacanarthavabodhanirasartham  
bhagavatpravacanopadistaviparitasatyadvayavyavasthameva  
tavadadhikrtyaha-

dve satye samupasritya buddhanam dharmadesana |  
lokasamvrtisatyam ca satyam ca paramarthatah || 8 ||

iha hi bhagavatam buddhanam satyadvayamasritya dharmadesana  
pravartate | katamatsatyadvayam? lokasamvrtisatyam ca paramarthasatyam  
ca | tatra

skandhatma loka akhyatastatra loko hi nisritah |

iti vacanatpañca skandhanupadaya prajñāpyamanah pudgalo loka ityucyate  
| samantadvaranam samvrtih | ajñanam hi  
samantatsarvaparadhatattvavacchadanatsamvrtirityucyate |  
parasparasambhavanam va samvrtiranyonyasamasrayenetyarthah |  
athava samvrtih samketo lokavyavahara ityarthah | sa  
cabhidhanabhidheyajñānājñeyadilaksanah | loke  
samvrtirlokasamvrtih | kim punaralokasamvrtirapyasti yata  
evam visisyate lokasamvrtiriti? yathavasthitapadarthanuvada  
esah, natraisa cintavatarati | athava |  
timirakamaladyupahatendriyaviparitatarsanavasthanaste 'lokah,  
tesam ya samvrtirasavalokasamvrtih | ato visisyate  
lokasamvrtiriti | etacca madhyamakavatara vistarenoktam tato  
veditavyam | lokasamvrtya satyam lokasamvrtisatyam | sarva  
evayamabhidhanabhidheyajñānājñeyadivvyavaharo 'seso  
lokasamvrtisatyamityucyate | na hi paramarthata ete vyavaharah  
sambhavanti | tatra hi-

nivrttamabhidhatavyam nivrtte cittagocare |  
anupannaniruddha hi nirvanamiva dharmata ||

iti krtva kutastatra paramarthe vacam pravrttih kuto va  
jñānasya? sa hi paramartha 'parapratyayah santah pratyatmavedya  
aryanam sarvaprapañcatitah | sa nopadisyate na capi jñāyate |  
uktam hi purvam-

aparapratyayam santam prapañcairaprapañcitam |  
nirvikalpamananarthametattattvasya laksanam || iti |

paramascasavarthasceti paramarthah | tadeva satyam paramarthasatyam |  
anayosca satyayorvibhago vistarena madhyamakavataradavaseyah |  
tadetatsatyadvayamasritya buddhanam bhagavatam dharmadesana  
pravartate | evam vyavasthite desanakrame-

ye 'nayorna vijananti vibhagam satyayordvayoh |  
te tattvam na vijananti gambhiram buddhasasane || 9 ||

atraya- yadi tarhi paramartha nisprapañcasvabhavah sa evastu,  
tatkimanaya aparaya

skandhadhatvayatanaryasatyapratityasamutpadadidesanaya  
prayojanamaparamarthaya? atavam hi parityajyam | yacca parityajyam  
kim tenopadistena? ucyate | satyametadevam | kim tu laukikam  
vyavaharamanabhyupagamya abhidhanabhidheyajñānājñeyadilaksanam,  
asakya eva paramartha desayitum, adesitasca na sakyo 'dhigantum,  
anadhigamya ca paramartham na sakyam nirvanamadhigantumiti  
pratipadayannaha-

vyavaharamanasritya paramartha na desyate |  
paramarthamanagamy nirvanam nadhigamyate || 10 ||  
tasmannirvanadhigamopayatvadavasyameva yathavasthita  
samvrtiradavevabhyupeya bhajanamiva salilarthineti || 10 ||  
tadevam yah samvrtiparamarthalakshanasatyadvayasya  
vyavasthamapakrtya sunyatam varnayati, tam tathavidham  
pudgalam-

vinasayati durdrsta sunyata mandamedhasam |  
sarpo yatha durgrhito vidya va dusprasadhita || 19 ||

samvrtisatyam hi ajñanamatrasamutthapitam nihsvabhavam buddha  
tasya paramarthalakshanam sunyatam pratipadyamano yogi  
nantadvaye patati | kim tadasidyadidanim nastityevam purvam  
bhavasvabhavanupalambhat pascadapi nastitam na pratipadyate |  
pratibimbakarayasca lokasamvrterabadhanat  
karmakarmaphaladharmadharmadikamapi na badhate | na capi paramartham  
bhavasvabhavatvena samaropayati | nihsvabhavanameva padarthanam  
karmaphaladidarsanat sasvabhavanam cadarsanat ||

yastu evam satyadvayavibhagamapasyan sunyatam samskaranam  
pasyati, sa sunyatam pasyan mumuksurnastitam va  
samskaranam parikalpayet, yadi va sunyatam kamcidbhavatah  
satim, tasyascasrayartham bhavasvabhavamapi parikalpayet | ubhayatha  
casya durdrsta sunyata niyatam vinasayet | katham krtva?  
yadi tavatsarvamidam sunyam sarvam nastiti parikalpayet, tadasya  
mithyadrstirapadyate | yathoktam-

vinasayati durdrsto dharmo 'yamavipascitam |  
nastitadrstisamale yasmadasminnimajjati ||

atha sarvapavadam kartum necchati, tada niyatamasya sunyatayah  
pratiksepa apadyate- katham hi nama ami bhavah  
sakalasureanaralokairupalabhyamana api sunya bhavisyanti? tasmanna  
nihsvabhavarthah sunyatarthah, ityevam pratiksipyā  
saddharmavyasanamvartaniyena papakena karmana niyatamapayanvayat |  
yathoktamaryaratnavalyam-

aparo 'pyasya durjñananmurkhah panditamanikah |  
pratiksepavinastatma yatyavicimadhomukhah || iti |

evam tavadabhavena grhyamana sunyata grahitaram vinasayati |  
athayam bhavena sunyatam parikalpayet, tadasrayanam ca  
samskaranamastitvam, evamapi nirvanagamini marge  
vipratipannatvacchunyatopadesavihvalo jayeta | tadevam bhavarupenapi  
sunyata grhyamana grahitaram vinasayati ||

nanu ca yadupakarakam tadanyatha [kriyamanamakaloptyamiva bijam na  
phalaya kalpate, kaloptam ca mahate phalalabhaya jayate, evameva  
manimantrausadhahibhi] rgrhyamanah [sarpah] mahantam  
dhanaskandhamavahati siromanigrahanat, tena ca vyalagrahakanam

jivikakalpanat | yathoddesatiraskarena (pp\_217) tu grhyamano  
grahitrameva vinasayati | yatha ca yathopadesam prasadhita vidya  
sadhakamanugrhnati, upadesaparibhrasta tu sadhyamana  
sadhakameva vinasayati, evamihapi yathopadesam sunyata mahati vidya  
sadhyamana grhyamana bhavabhavadigrahatiraskarena madhyamaya  
pratipada grahitaram paramena  
jatijaramaranadiduhkhahutasanasamanaikarasena  
nirupadhisesanirvanajaladharadharavarsamukhena yojayati |  
yathopadesavisesavigamena tu grhyamana niyatam yathoditena nyayena  
grahitrameva vinasayati ||

yatascaivam sunyata durgrhita grahitaram vinasayati,  
mandaprajñaisca asakya samyaggrahitum-

atasca pratyudavrttam cittam desayitum muneh |  
dharmam matvasya dharmasya mandairduravagahatam || 12 ||

yasmadayam sunyatalaksano dharmo mandamedhasamalpaprajñam  
sattvam viparyasagrahanadvinasayati, ata eva asya dharmasya  
mandairduravagahatam matva anuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambudhya  
sarvasattvadhaturam cavalokya dharmasya catigambhiryam, saddharmam  
desayitum cittam pratinivrttam munerbuddhasya bhagavato  
mahopayajñanavisesasalinah | yathoktam sutre-

atha bhagavato 'cirabhisambuddhasyaitadabhavat- adhigato maya dharmo  
gambhiro gambhiravabhaso 'tarko 'tarkavacarah suksmah  
panditavijñavedaniyah | sacettamaham paresamarocayeyam, pare ca  
me na vibhavayeyuh, sa mama vighatah syat, klamathah syat, cetaso  
'nudayah syat | yannvahamekakaryanye pravivikte  
drstadharmasukhaviharamanuprpto vihareyam | iti vistarah || 12 ||

tadevam satyadvayaviparitavyavasthamavijñaya-

sunyatayamadhilayam yam punah kurute bhavan |  
dosaprasango nasmakam sa sunye nopapadyate || 13 ||

yo 'yam bhavata mahan dosaprasango 'smasu praksiptah-

yadi sunyamidam sarvamudayo nasti na vyayah |

ityadina, sa yasmat satyadvayavyavasthanabhijñena sata sunyatam  
sunyatartham sunyataprayojanam ca yathavadabuddha upaksiptah,  
so 'smakam sunye sunyatavade nopapadyate | yasca nopapadyate, ato  
yam bhavan dosaprasangam sunyatayamudbhavayan  
sunyatayamadhilayamadhiksepam nirakaranam pratiksepam karoti,  
so 'dhilayo 'smakam nopapadyate | abhavartham hi  
sunyatarthamadhyaropya prasanga udbhavito bhavata | na ca  
vayamabhavartham sunyatartham vyacakmahe, kim tarhi  
pratityasamutpadartham | ityato na yuktametata sunyatadarsanadusanam  
|| 13 ||

na ca kevalam yathoktadosaprasango 'smatpakse navatarati, api khalu

sarvameva satyadi vyavasthanam sutaramupapadyate iti pratipadayannaha-

sarvam ca yujyate tasya sunyata yasya yujyate |  
sarvamna yujyate tasya sunyam yasya na yujyate || 14 ||

yasya hi sarvabhavasvabhavasunyateyam yujyate, tasya sarvametad  
yathopavarnitam yujyate | katham krtva? yasmad pratityasamutpadam  
hi vayam sunyateti vyacaksmahe-

yah pratyayairjayati sa hyajato na tasya utpadu svabhavato 'sti |  
yah pratyayadhinu sa sunya ukto yah sunyatam janati so  
'pramattah ||

iti gathavacanat | "sunya sarvadharmah nihsvabhavayogena" iti  
prajñāparamitābhīḥ ||

tasmadyasyeyam sunyata yujyate rocate ksamate, tasya  
pratityasamutpado yujyate | yasya pratityasamutpado yujyate, tasya  
catvaryaryasatyanī yujyante | katham krtva? yasmad  
pratityasamutpannam hi duhkham bhavati napratityasamutpannam | tacca  
nihsvabhavatvacchunyam | sati ca duhkhe duhkha samudayo  
dukhkhanirodho dukhkhanirodhagamini ca pratipad yujyate | tatasca  
dukhkhaparijñanam samudayaprahanam nirodhasaksatkaranam  
margabhavana ca yujyate | sati ca dukhhadisyaparijñanadike phalani  
yujyante | satsu ca phalesu phalastha yujyante | satsu ca phalasthesu  
pratipannaka yujyante | satsu ca pratipannakaphalasthesu samgho yujyate |  
aryasatyanam ca sadbhava sati saddharmo 'pi yujyate | sati ca saddharme  
samghe ca buddho 'pi yujyate | tatasca trinyapi ratnani yujyante |  
laukikalokottarasca padarthah sarve visesadhigama yujyante |  
dharmadharmam tatphalam sugatidurgatih laukikasca  
sarvasamvyavahara yujyante | tadevam-

sarvam ca yujyate tasya sunyata yasya yujyate |

yasya sarvabhavasvabhavasunyata yujyate, tasya sarvametad yathoditam  
yujyate, sampadyate ityarthah | yasya tu sunyata yathodita na yujyate,  
tasya pratityasamutpadabhavat sarvam na yujyate | yatha ca na yujyate,  
tatha vistarena pratipadayisyati || 14 ||

tadevamasmakine superisuddhatare sarvavyavasthasu aviruddhe vyavasthite,  
atisthule atyasanne tadviruddhe ca svakiye pakse dosavati atimogho  
yathavadavasthitau gunadosavapasyan-

sa tvam dosanatmaninanasmasu paripatayan |  
asvamevabhirudhah sannasvamevasi vismrtah || 15 ||  
yatha hi kascid yamevasvamarudhah, tameva vismrtah san,  
tadapaharadosena paranupalabhate, evameva bhavan  
pratityasamutpadalaksanasunyatadarsanasvamarudha eva  
atyantaviksepattanupalambhamano 'sman parivadati || 15 ||

ke punaste parasya dosah, yanupalabhamanah sunyatavadinameva  
upalabhate iti, tan pratipadayannaha-

svabhavadyadi bhavanam sadbhavamanupasyasi |  
ahetupratyayan bhavamstvamevam sati pasyasi || 16 ||  
yadi tvam svabhavena vidyamanan bhavan pasyasi, tada svabhavasya  
hetupratyayanirapeksatvat ahetupratyayan avidyamanahetupratyayan  
padarthan bahyadhyatmikabhedabhinnan nirhetukan tvamevam sati pasyasi  
|| 16 ||

sati ca ahetukatvabhyupagame-

karyam ca karanam caiva kartaram karanam kriyam |  
utpadam ca nirodham ca phalam ca pratibadhase || 17 ||

katham krtva? yadiha ghatah svabhavato 'stiti parikalpayasi, tada  
asya svabhavato vidyamanasya kim mrdadibhirhetupratyayaih  
prayojanamiti tesamabhavah syat | nirhetukam ca karyam  
ghatakhyam nopapadyate | asati casmimscakradikasya karanasya,  
kartuh kumbhakarasya ghatakaranakriyayascabhava  
dutpadanirodhayorabhavah | asatoscotpadanirodhayoh kutah phalam? iti  
sasvabhavabhyupagame sati sarvametad karyadikam pratibadhase | tadevam  
bhavatah sasvabhavabhyupagame sati sarvameva na yujyate || 17 ||

asmakam tu bhavasvabhavasunyataavadinam sarvametadupapadyate | kim  
karanam? yasmadvayam-

yah pratityasamutpadah sunyatam tam pracaksmah |  
sa prajñaptirupadaya pratipatsaiva madhyama || 18 ||

yo 'yam pratityasamutpado hetupratyayanapeksya  
ankuravijñānadinam pradurbhavah, sa svabhava nanutpadah |  
yasca svabhavenanutpado bhavanam sa sunyata | yatha  
bhagavatoktam-

yah pratyatyairjayati sa hyajato na tasya utpadu svabhavato 'sti | yah  
pratyayadhinu sa sunya ukto yah sunyatam janati so 'pramattah ||  
iti |

tatha aryalankavatara- "svabhavanutpattim samdhaya mahamate  
sarvadharmah sunya iti maya desitah" || iti vistarenoktam ||

dvayardhasatikayam- "sunya sarvadharmah nihsvabhavayogena" || iti  
||

ya ceyam svabhavasunyata sa prajñaptirupadaya, saiva sunyata  
upadaya prajñaptiriti vyavasthapyate | cakradinyupadaya rathangani  
rathah prajñapyate | tasya ya svanganyupadaya prajñaptih, sa  
(pp\_220) svabhavenanutpattih, ya ca svabhavenanutpattih, sa  
sunyata | saiva svabhavanutpattilaksana sunyata madhyama  
pratipaditi vyavasthapyate | yasya hi svabhavenanutpattih, tasya  
astitvabhavah, svabhavena canutpannasya vigamabhavannastitvabhava  
iti | ato bhavabhavantadvayarahitvat sarvasvabhavanutpattilaksana  
sunyata madhyama pratipat, madhyamo marga ityucyate | tadevam  
pratityasamutpadasyaiva visesa samjñah- sunyata, upadaya

prajñaptih, madhyama pratipad iti || 18 ||

vicaryamanasca sarvatha-

apratitya samutpanno dharmah kascinna vidyate |  
yasmattasmasunyo hi dharmah kascinna vidyate || 19 ||

yo hi apratityasamutpanno dharmah, sa na samvidyate | yathoktam satake-

apratityastita nasti kadacitkasyacitkvacit |  
na kadacitkvacitkascidvidyate tena sasvatah ||

akasadini kalpyante nityaniti prthagjanaih | laukikenapi  
tesvarthanna pasyanti vicaksanah || iti |

uktam ca bhagavata-

pratitya dharmanadhigacchate vidu na cantadrstiya karoti nisrayam |  
sahetu sapratyaya dharmata janati ahetu apratyaya nasti dharmata ||

evam-

apratitya samutpanno dharmah kascinna vidyate |

apratismutpannasca sunyah | tasmadasunyo dharmo nasti | yata  
etadevam, ato 'smakam sarvadharmascasunyah, na ca  
paroktadosaprasangah || 19 ||

bhavatastu sasvabhavavadinah-

yadyasunyamidam sarvamudayo nasti na vyayah |

tada niyatamudayavyayayorabhavate sati-  
caturmaryasatyanamabhavaste prasajyate || 20 ||  
kim karanam? yasmat-

apratitya samutpannam kuto dukkham bhavisyati |  
anityamuktam dukkham hi tatsvabhavaye na vidyate || 21 ||

yaddhi sasvabhavam, na tatpratityotpadyate | yacca apratitya samutpannam, na  
tadanityam bhavati | na hi gaganakusumamavidyamanamanityam | anityam ca  
dukkhamuktam bhavagata- yadanityam taddukhamiti | tatha ca  
satakasastre-

anityasya dhruva pida pida yasya na tatsukham | tasmadanityam  
yatsarvam dukkham taditi jayate || iti |

yacca anityam svabhavaye sasvabhavatve 'bhyupagamyamane bhavanam, tanna  
vidyata iti || 21 ||

evam tavat sasvabhavatve sati bhavanam dukkham na yujyate | na ca  
kevalam dukkhameva na yujyate, sati sasvabhavabhyupagame samudayo 'pi na  
yujyate iti pratipadayannaha-

svabhavato vidyamanam kim punah samudesyate | tasmatsamudayo nasti  
sunnyatam pratibadhatah || 22 ||

iha samudetyasmaddukhamiti dukkhasya hetu [tah] samudaya ityucyate |

tadasya dukkhasya sunyatam pratibadhamanasya sasvabhavam  
dukkhamabhyupagacchatah tasya punarutpadavaiyarthyat  
taddhetukalpanavaiyarthymeva, ityevam sunyatam pratibadhamanasya  
samudayo 'pi bhavato na yujyate || 22 ||

svabhavikameva dukkhamabhyupagacchato dukkhanirodho 'pi na yujyate iti  
pratipadayannaha-

na nirodhah svabhavena sato dukkhasya vidyate |  
svabhavaparyavasthanannirodham pratibadhase || 23 ||  
yadi hi svabhavato dukkham syat, tada svabhavasyanapayitvat kuto  
'sya nirodhatvamiti? evam svabhavaparyavasthanat svabhavam grhitva  
pratyavastithamano dukkhanirodhamapi pratibadhase || 23 ||  
idanimaryamargo 'pi sasvabhavavadino yatha nopapadyate tatha  
pratipadayannaha-

svabhavye sati margasya bhavana nopapadyate |  
athasau bhavyate margah svabhavyam te na vidyate || 24 ||

yadi hi sasvabhava bhava bhavyeh, tada margo 'pi sasvabhava eveti  
krtva abhavitā evasavasti | tasya kim punarbhavanayeti? evam-

svabhavye sati margasya bhavana nopapadyate |  
atha asya margasya bhavana abhyupagamyate bhavata, evam tarhi  
svabhavata aryamargasya na syat, karyatvadityabhiprayah || 24 ||  
api ca- dukkhasya nirodhapraptiyartham samudayasya ca prahanartham  
bhavana margasyesyate | purvoktena tu nyayena sasvabhavavadino  
bhavatah-

yada dukkham samudayo nirodhasca na vidyate |  
margo dukkhanirodhatvat katamah prapayisyati || 25 ||

nastyeva asau dukkhanirodhah, yannirodhanmargo bhavitah san  
prapayisyati | tasmadaryamargo 'pyevam nopapadyata iti | evam  
sasvabhavavadinah caturmaryasatyanamabhavah prapnoti || 25 ||

idanim dukkhadiparijñanadikamapi yatha parasya na sambhavati,  
tatha pratipadayannaha-

svabhavenaparijñanam yadi tasya punah katham |  
parijñanam nanu kila svabhavah samavasthitah || 26 ||

yadi purvam dukkhamaparijñatasvabhavam tat pascad pariññayata iti  
kalpyate, tadayuktam | kim karanam? yasmannanu kila svabhavah  
samavasthitah | yo hi svabhavah, sa kila loke samavasthitah,  
nainyathatvamapadyate, vahnerausnyavat | yada ca  
svabhavasyanyathatvam nasti, tada purvamaparijñatasvabhavasya  
dukkhasya pascadapi pariññanam nopapadyata iti | ato  
dukkhaparijñanamapi na sambhavati || 26 ||

yada caitaddukhaparijñanamapi na sambhavati, tada-  
prahanasaksatkarane bhavana caivameva te |

parijñavanna yujyante catvāryapi phalāni ca || 27 ||

yadetat samudāyasya prāhanam nirodhasya ca saksatkarānam, te ete dve  
prāhanasaksatkarāne ya ca margasya bhavana, esapi | evameva te  
dukhaparijñānasambhāvanna yujyante | samudāyasya  
svabhavenaprahinasya svabhavasyanapayitvat pascadāpi prāhanam  
nopapadyate | evam bhāvanasaksatkarāne 'pi yojyam | na ca kevalam  
parijñānadikameva na sambhavati sasvabhāvavade, api ca-

parijñavanna yujyante catvāryapi phalāni ca |

yatha svabhavenaparijñātasya dukkhasya pariñānam na yuktam, evam  
svabhavenavidyāmanasya purvam srotaapattiphalaśya pascadastitvam na  
sambhavati | yatha srotaapattiphalaśya, evam  
sākrdagamyānagamyaṛhatphalaśnamabhavo veditavyah || 27 ||

na ca kevalametani phalāni pariñāvanna yujyante, kim tarhi adhigamo  
'pyesam na yujyata iti pratipadāyannaha-

svabhavenanadhigatam yatphalam tatpunah katham |  
sakyam samadhigantum syatsvabhavam pariṅhatah || 28 ||  
svabhavasyavijāhanapraktikatvadbhavasvabhāvadamabhyupagacchatah  
purvamanadhigatasvabhāvanam pascadāpyadhigamo nopapadyate || 28 ||  
tatasca-

phalabhāve phalastha no na santi pratipannakah |  
samgho nasti na cetsanti te 'stau puruṣapudgalah || 29 ||

abhavaccāryasātanam saddharmo 'pi na vidyate |  
dharma casati samghe ca katham buddho bhaviṣyati || 30 ||  
anayosca slokayoh purvavadevartho veditavyah || 29-30 ||  
api ca- sasvabhāvabhyupagame sati-

apratityapi bodhim ca tava buddhah prasajyate |  
apratityapi buddham ca tava bodhih prasajyate || 31 ||

yadi hi svabhāvato buddho nama kascid bhavah syat, sa bodhim  
sarvajñāñānamapratityapi anapeksyapi syat |

akṛtrimah svabhāvo hi nirapeksah paratra ca |

iti vacanat | tatha vinapi buddhena bodhih syat, anapeksyapi buddham  
nirasraya bodhih syat || 31 ||

kim canyat-

yascabuddhah svabhāvena sa bodhaya ghatannapi |  
na bodhisattvacāryayam bodhim te 'dhigamiṣyati || 32 ||  
iha hi buddhatvatpurvamabuddhasvabhāvasya satah pudgalasya satyamapi  
bodhisattvacāryayam bodhyartham ghatamanasyapi naiva bodhih syat,  
abuddhasvabhāvasya vyavartayitumasakyatvat || 32 ||

kim canyat-

na ca dharmamadharmam va kascijjatu karisyati |

kimasunyasya kartavyam svabhavah kriyate na hi || 33 ||

sati hi svabhavadabhyupagame dharmadharmayoh karanam nopapadyate |  
kim hi asunyasya kartavyam? na hi svabhavasyasunyasya  
karanamupapadyate vidyamanatvat || 33 ||

kim canyat-

vina dharmamadharmam ca phalam hi tava vidyate |  
dharmadharmanimittam ca phalam tava na vidyate || 34 ||

yadetaddharmadharmanimittakamistanistaphalam, yadi tat svabhavato  
'sti, tad vinapi dharmadharmabhyam syat | yada ca vina  
dharmadharmam phalam tavasti, tada dharmadharmajam phalam tava na  
sambhavati | dharmadharmoparjanavaiarthyam syat,

dharmadharmanimittam ca phalam tava na vidyate | iti |

atha dharmadharmanimittakam phalam bhavatiti parikalpyate, na tarhi  
tatphalamasunyamiti pratipadayannaha-

dharmadharmanimittam va yadi te vidyate phalam |  
dharmadharماسamutpannamasunyam te katham phalam || 35 ||  
sunyamevaitat, pratityasamutpannatvat, pratibimbavat, ityabhiprayah ||  
35 ||

api ca | sarva eva hyete 'gaccha, kuru, paca, patha, tistha';  
ityevamadayo laukika vyavaharah pratityasamutpannah | tan yadi  
sasvabhavanicchati bhavan, tada bhavata pratityasamutpado badhito  
bhavati | tadbadhanacca sarva eva laukika vyavahara badhita bhavantiti  
pratipadayannaha-

sarvasamvyavaharamsca laukikan pratibadhase |  
yatpratityasamutpadasunyatam pratibadhase || 36 ||

yacchabdah kriyavisesanam | yadbadhase ityanena sambadhyate || 36 ||

kim canyat-

na kartavyam bhavetkimcidanarabdha bhavetkriya |  
karakah syadakurvanah sunyatam pratibadhatah || 37 ||

yadi hi svarupasunyah padartha na bhaveyuh, sasvabhava eva  
bhaveyuh, tada svabhavasya vidyamanatvanna kenacit kasyacit kimcit  
kartavyam syat | na hi nabhaso 'navaranatvam kenacit kriyate |  
akriyamana ca kriya syat | kriyam cakurvanasya karakatvam syat  
| na caitadevamiti | tasmannasunyah padarthah || 37 ||

kim canyat-

ajatamaniruddham ca kutastham ca bhavisyati |  
vicitrabhiravasthabhih svabhava rahitam jagat || 38 ||

[vicitrabhiravasthamih svabhavaracitam svabhavenaiva  
racitamapatityasamutpannam jagat svabhavasunyahadinam ]

svabhavenaiva yadi bhavah [sasvabhavah] syuh, tada  
svabhavasyakrtrimatvadavyavartanatvacca sarvamidam  
jagadajatamaniruddham ca syat | ajataniruddhatvajjagat kutastham  
syat | hetupratyayanapeksam vicitrabhiravasthabhi  
rahitamapratityasamutpannam jagadasunyavadinam syat | yathoktam  
pitaputrasamagame-

syadyadi kimcidasunyam na vadejginu tasya vyakaranam |

tathahi sthitam tat svake svake bhave |

kutasthamavikaram na tasya vrddhirna parihanih || iti ||

tatha aryahastikaksyasutre-

yadi koci dharmana bhavetsvabhavah tatraiva gaccheya jinah  
sasravakah | kutasthadharmana siya na nirvrti na nisrapañco  
bhavi jatu panditah || iti || 38 ||

na ca kevalam sasvabhavavadabhyupagame laukika eva vyavahara  
nopapadyante, api ca lokottara eva [api?] nopapadyante iti pratipadayannaha-

asampraptasya ca praptirdukkhaparyantakarma ca |  
sarvaklesaprahanam ca yadyasunyam na vidyate || 39 ||

yadi hi asunyam sasvabhavam sarvametata syat, tada yadasampraptam  
tadasampraptameva, iti asampraptasya ca phalasya praptirna syat | tada  
dukkhaparyantakaranam ca purvam nabhuditi sampratamapi na syat  
| sarvesam ca klesanam purvam prahanam nabhuditi  
pascadapi prahanam na syat || 39 ||

tadevam yasmatah sasvabhavavadabhyupagame sati sarvametanna yujyate,  
atah-

yah pratityasamutpadam pasyatidam sa pasyati |  
dukkham samudayam caiva nirodham margameva ca || 40 ||

yo hi sarvadharmapratityasamutpadalaksanam svabhavasunyatam  
samyak pasyati, sa catvari aryasatyani pasyati yathabhutani tattvatah  
|

yathoktamaryamañjusripariprcchayam-

yena mañjusriranutpadah sarvadharmanam drstah, tena  
dukkham pariññatam | yena nastita sarvadharmanam drsta,  
tasya samudayah prahinah | yena atyantaparinirvrtah sarvadharmah  
drstah, tena nirodhah saksatkrta | yena  
mañjusrirabhavah sarvadharmanam drstah, tena margo  
bhavitah || iti vistarah ||

uktam ca aryadhyaitamustisutre-

atha khalu bhagavan mañjusriyam kumarabhutametadvocat- catura  
mañjusriraryasatyanam

yathabhutadarsanaccaturbhirviparyasairviparyastacittah sattva  
evabhimamabhutam samsaram natikramanti | evamukte mañjusrih  
kumarabhuto bhagavantametadavocat- desayatu bhagavan kasyopalambhatah  
sattvah samsaram natikramanti? bhagavanaha- atmatmiyopalambhato  
mañjusrih sattvah samsaram natikramanti | tat kasya hetoh? yo  
hi mañjusriratmanam param ca samanupasyati, tasya  
karmabhisamskara bhavanti | balo mañjusrirasrutavan prthagjano  
'tyantaparinirvrtan sarvadharmaprajananah atmanam param ca  
upalabhate, upalabhya abhinivisate, abhinivistah san rajyate dusyate  
muhyate | sa rakto dusto mudhah san trividham karma abhisamskaroti  
kayena vaca manasa | sah asatsamaropena vikalpayati- aham raktah,  
aham dustah, aham mudhah iti | tasya tathagatasasane  
pravrajitasya evam bhavati- aham silavan, aham brahmacari,  
samsaram samatikramisyami, aham nirvanamanuprapsyami, aham  
duhkhebhyo moksyami | sa kalpayati- ime dharmah kusalah, ime  
dharma akusala iti, ime dharmah prahatavyah, ime dharmah  
saksatkartavyah, duhkham pariñātavyam, samudayah  
prahatavyah, nirodhah saksatkartavyah, margo bhavayitavyah | sa  
kalpayati anityah sarvasamskarah, adiptah sarvasamskarah |  
yannvaham sarvasamskarebhyah palayeyam | tasyaiva maveksamanasya  
utpadyate nirvitsahagato manasikarah animittapurogatah | tasyaivam  
bhavati- esa sa duhkhaparijñā, yeyamesam dharmanam pariñā  
| tasyaivam bhavati- yannvaham samudayam prajaheyam | sa sarvadharmebyah  
artiyate jehriyate vitarati vijugupsate uttrasyati samtrasyati  
samtrasamapadyate | tasyaivam bhavati- iyamesam dharmanam  
saksatkriya, idam samudayaprahanam, yadidamebhyo dharmebyo  
'rtiyana | tasyaivam bhavati- nirodhah saksatkartavyah |  
samudayam kalpayitva nirodham samjanati | tasyaivam (pp\_226)  
bhavati- esa sa nirodhasaksatkriya | tasyaivam bhavati-  
yannunamaham margam bhavayeyam | sa eko rahogatastan dharman manasi  
kurvan samatham pratilabhate | tasya tena nirvitsahagatena manasikarena  
samatha utpadyate | tasya sarvadharmesu cittam na praliyate prativahati  
pratyudavartate | tebhyascartiyate jehriyate, anabhinandanacittam  
samutpadyate | tasyaivam bhavati- mukto 'smi sarvduhkhebhyah, na mama  
bhuyah uttarim kimcitkaraniyam, arhannasmityatmanam  
samjanati | sa maranakalasangamaye utpattimatmano devesu pasyati |  
tasya kanksa vicikitsa ca bhavati buddhabodhau | sa  
vicikitsamapatitah kalagato mahanirayesu prapatati | tatkasya hetoh?  
yathapidamanutpannan sarvadharmam vikalpayitva tathagate vicikitsam  
vimatimutpadayati ||

atha khalu mañjusrih kumarabhuto bhagavantametadavocat- katham  
punarbhagavan catvari aryasatyani drastavyani? bhagavanaha- yena  
mañjusriranutpannah sarvadharmā drstah, tena duhkham  
pariñātam | yena asamutthitah sarvadharmā drstah, tasya  
samudayah prahinah | yena atyantaparinirvrtah sarvadharmā  
drstah, tena nirodhah saksatkrtah | yena atyantasunyah

sarvadharmā dr̥stah, tena margo bhavitah | yena mañjusr̥irevam  
catvari aryasatyani dr̥stani, sa na kalpayati- ime dharmah  
kusalah, ime dharmah akusalah, ime dharmah prahatavyah, ime  
dharmah saksatkartavyah, duhkham pariññatavyam, samudayah  
prahatavyah, nirodhah saksatkartavyah, margo bhavayitavyah iti |  
tat kasya hetoh? tathahi sa tam dharmam na samanupasyati nopalabhate  
yam parikalpayet | balaprthagjanastvetan dharman kalpayanto rajyanti ca  
dvisyanti ca muhyanti ca | sa na kamciddharmamavyuhati nirvyuhati |  
tasyaivamanavyuhato 'nirvyuhatastraidhatuke cittam na sajjati | ajatam  
sarvatraidhatukam samanupasyati mayopamam svapnopamam  
pratisrutkopamam || evamsvabhavan sarvadharmam pasyan  
anunayapratidhapagato bhavati sarvasattvesu | tat kasya hetoh? tathahi sa  
tan dharman nopalabhate yattranuniyeta va pratihanyeta va | sa  
akasaśamena cittena buddhamapi na samanupasyati, dharmamapi na  
samanupasyati, samdhamapi na samanupasyati | sarvadharmam sunyaniti  
samanupasyan na kvaciddharme vicikitsamutpadayati | avicikitsan nirupadano  
bhavati | nirupadano 'nupadaya parinirvatiti vistarah || 40 ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau aryasatyapariksa nama caturvimsatitamam  
prakaranam ||

25 nirvanapariksa pañcavimsatitamam prakaranam |

atrasa-

yadi sunyamidam sarvamudayo nasti na vyayah |  
prahanadva nirodhadva kasya nirvanamisyate || 1 ||

iha hi bhagavata usitabrahmacaryanam  
tathagatasananapratipannannam dharmanudharmapratipattiyuktanam  
pudgalanam dvividham nirvanamupavarnitam sopadhisesam  
nirupadhisesam ca | tatra niravasesasya avidyāragadikasya  
klesaganasya prahanat sopadhisesam nirvanamisyate | tatra  
upadhiyate 'sminnatmasnehah iti upadhih | upadhisabdena  
atmaprajñāptinimittah pañcopadanaskandha ucyante | sisyata iti  
sesah, upadhireva sesah upadhisesah, saha upadhisesena  
vartate iti sopadhisesam | kim tat? nirvanam | tacca  
skandhamatprakameva kevalam  
satkayadr̥stayadiklesataskarahitamavasisyate  
nihatasesacauraganagramamatravasthanasadharmyena | tat  
sopadhisesam nirvanam | yatra tu nirvane skandhapañcakamapi nasti,  
tannirupadhisesam nirvanam | nirgatah upadhiseso 'sminniti  
krtva | nihatasesacauraganasya gramamatrasyapi  
vinasasadharmyena | tadeva ca adhikr̥tya ucyate-

abhedi kayo nirodhi sañña vedana pi ti dahamsu sabba |  
vupasamimsu samkhara viññanamatthamagama ti ||

tatha-

asamlinena kayena vedanamadhyavasayat | pradyotasyeva nirvanam  
vimoksastasya cetasah || iti |

tadevam nirupadhisesam nirvanam skandhanam nirodhallabhyate |  
etacca dvididham nirvanam katham yujyate yadi klesanam  
skandhanam ca nirodho bhavati? yada tu sarvamidam sunyam, naiva  
kimcidutpadyate napi kimcinnirudhyate, tada kutah klesah, kuto va  
skandhah, yesam nirodhe nirvanam syaditi? tasmadvidyata eva  
bhavanam svabhava iti || 1 ||

atrocyate | nanu evamapi sasvabhavabhyupagame-

yadyasunyamidam sarvamudayo nasti na vyayah |  
prahanadva nirodhadva kasya nirvanamisyate || 2 ||

svabhavena hi vyavasthitanam klesanam skandhanam ca  
svabhavasyanapayitvat kuto nivrttih, yatastannivrttya nirvanam  
syaditi? tasmad svabhavavadinam naiva nirvanamupapadyate | na ca  
sunyatavadinah skandhanivrttilaksanam  
klesanivrttilaksanam va nirvanamicchanti yatastesamayam  
dosah syaditi | atah anupalambha evayam sunyavadinam || 2 ||

yadi khalu sunyatavadinah klesanam skandhanam va  
nivrttilaksanam nirvanam necchanti, kimlaksanam tarhi  
icchanti? ucyate-

aprahinamasampraptamanucchinamasasvatam |  
aniruddhamanutpannametannirvanamucyate || 3 ||

yaddhi naiva prahiyate ragadivat, napi prapyate sramanyaphalavat,  
napyucchidyate skandhadivat, yaccapi na nityamasunyavat, tat svabhavato  
'niruddhamanutpannam ca sarvaprapañcopasamalaksanam nirvanamuktam  
| tat kutastasminnitthamvidhe nisrapañce klesakalpana yesam  
klesanam prahanannirvanam bhavet? kuto va skandhakalpana tatra,  
yesam skandhanam nirodhat tadbhavet? yavaddhi etah kalpanah  
pravartante, tavannasti nirvanadhigamah, sarvaprapañcapariksaya deva  
tadadhigamat ||

atha syat- yadyapi nirvane na santi klesah, na capi skandhah,  
tathapi nirvanadarvagvidyante | tatastesam  
pariksayannirvanam bhavisyatiti | ucyate | tyajyatamayam  
grahah, yasmannirvanadarvak svabhavato vidyamananam na  
punarabhavah sakyate kartum | tasmannirvanabhilasina  
tyajyaisa kalpana | vaksyati hi-

nivanasya ca ya kotih kotih samsaranasya ca | na tayorantaram  
kimcitsusuksmamapi vidyate || iti |

tadevam nirvane na kasyacit prahanam napi kasyacinnirodha iti  
vijñeyam | tatasca niravasesakalpanaksayarupameva nirvanam |  
uktam ca bhagavata-

nirvrtti dharmana ca asti dharma ye neha asti na te jatu asti | astiti  
nastiti ca kalpanavatamevam carantana na dukkha samyati || iti |

asya gathaya ayamarthah- nivrtau nirupadhise nirvanadhatau  
dharmanam klesakarmajanmalaksananam skandhanam va sarvatha  
astamgamadastitvam nasti, evam ca sarvavadinamabhimatam | ye tarhi  
dharma iha nivrtau na santi,  
pradipodayadandhakaropalabdharajjusarpabhayadivat, na te jatu asti, na te  
dharmah klesakarmajanmadilaksanah kasmimscit kale  
samsaravasthayamapi tattvato (pp\_229) vidyante | na hi rajjuh  
andhakaravasthayam svarupatah sarpo 'sti, sadbhutasarpavat andhakare  
'pi aloke 'pi kayacaksurbhyamagrahanat | katham tarhi samsarah  
iti cet, ucyate | atmatmiyasadgrahagrastanam  
balaprthagjananamasatsvarupa api bhavah satyatah pratibhasante  
taimirikanamiva asatkesamasakadaya iveti | aha-

astiti nastiti ca kalpanavatamevam carantana na dukkha samyati |  
iti |

astiti bhavasadbhavaikalpanavatam jaiminiyakanadakapiladinam  
vaibhasikaparyantanam| nastiti ca kalpanavatam  
nastikanamapayagatinisthanam | tadanyesam ca  
atitanagatasamsthanam vijñaptiviprayuktasamskaranam  
nastivadinam tadanyadastivadinam, parikalpitasvabhavasya  
nastivadinam, paratantraparinispannasvabhavayorastivadinam,  
evamastinastivadinamevam caratam na dukkham samsarah  
samyatiti | tatha-

yatha sankitena visamjña abhyupeti no capi kostha gantu  
avista papadyate | evameva balu 'pagato ..... jayi mriyate sada abhuto  
|| iti |

tadevam na kasyacinnirvane prahanam napi kasyacinnirodha iti  
vijñeyam | tatasca sarvakalpanaksayarupameva nirvanam |  
yathoktamaryaratnavalyam-

na cabhavo 'pi nirvanam kuta evasya bhavana |  
bhavabhavaparamarsaksayo nirvanamucyate ||  
iti || 3 ||

ye tu sarvakalpanopasamarupam nirvanamapratipadyamanah  
bhavabhavatadubhayanubhayarupam nirvanam parikalpayanti, tan prati  
ucyate-

bhavastavanna nirvanam jamaranalaksanam |  
prasajyetasti bhavo hi na jamaranam vina || 4 ||

tatraike bhavato nirvanamabhinivista evamacaksate- iha  
klesakarmajanmasamtanapravrttiniyatarodhabhuto  
jalpravaharodhabhutasesthaniyo nirodhatmakah padarthah,  
tannirvanam | na ca avidyamanasvabhavo dharmah evam karyakari  
drsate | nanu ca yo 'sya nandiragasahagatayastrsnayah

ksayo virago nirodho nirvanamityuktam, na ca ksayamatram bhavo  
bhavitumarhati | tatha-

pradyotasyeva nirvanam vimoksastasya cetasa |

ityuktam | na ca pradyotasya nivrttirbhava ityupapadyate | ucyate |  
naitadevam vijñeyam trsnayah ksayah trsnaksayah  
iti | kim tarhi trsnayah ksayo 'sminniti nirvanakhye dharme  
sati bhavati, sa trsnaksaya iti vaktavyam | pradipasca  
drstantamatram | tatrapi yasmin sati cetaso vimokso bhavatiti  
veditavyamiti ||

evam bhava nirvana vyavasthapite acaryo nirupayati- bhavastavanna  
nirvanam | kim karanam? yasmajjaramaranalaksanam prasajyeta,  
bhavasya jaramaranalaksanavyabhicaritvat | tatasca nirvanameva  
tanna syat, jaramaranalaksanatvadvijñanavat, ityabhiprayah ||

tameva ca jaramaranalaksanavyabhicaritam spastayannaha- asti  
bhavo hi na jaramaranam vineti | yo hi jaramaranarahitah, sa bhava  
eva na sambhavati, khapuspavat, jaramaranarahitvat || 4 ||

kim canyat-

bhavasca yadi nirvanam nirvanam samskrtam bhavet |  
nasamskrto hi vidyate bhavah kvacana kascana || 5 ||

yadi nirvanam bhavah syat, tada tannirvanam samskrtam  
bhavet, vijñanadivat bhavtvat | yastu asamskrtah, nasau bhavah,  
tadyatha kharavisanavaditi vyatirekamupadarsayannaha-

nasamskrto hi vidyate bhavah kvacana kascana |

kvacanetyadhikarane dese kale siddhante va | kascanetyadheye |  
adhyatmiko bahyatmiko vetyarthah || 5 ||

kim canyat-

bhavasca yadi nirvanamanupadaya tatkatham |  
nirvanam nanupadaya kascid bhavo hi vidyate || 6 ||

yadi bhavanmatena nirvanam bhavah syat, tadupadaya bhavet,  
svakaranasamagrimasritya bhavedityarthah | na caivamupadaya  
nirvanamisyate, kim tarhi anupadaya | tadyadi bhavo  
nirvanamanupadaya, tat katham nirvanam syat? naiva anupadaya  
syat, bhavtvat, vijñanadivat | vyatirekakaranamaha- nanupadaya  
kascidbhavo hi vidyate iti || 6 ||

atrahah- yadi bhavo hi na nirvanam, yathoditadosaprasangat, kim  
tarhi abhava eva nirvanam, klesajanmanivrttimatratvaditi? ucyate |  
etadapyayuktam, yasmat-

yadi bhavo na nirvanamabhavah kim bhavisyati |  
nirvanam yatra bhavo na nabhavastatra vidyate || 7 ||

yadi bhavo nirvanam nesya, yadi nirvanam bhava iti nesya,  
tada kimabhavo bhavisyati nirvanam? abhavo 'pi na  
bhavisyatityarthah | klesajanmanorabhavo nirvanamiti cet, evam  
tarhi (pp\_231) klesajanmanoranityata nirvanamiti syat | anityataiva hi  
klesajanmanorabhavo nanyat, ityatah anityataiva nirvanam syat | na  
caitadistam, ayatnenaiva moksaprasangadityuktamevaitat || 7 ||

kim canyat-

yadyabhasca nirvanamanupadaya tatkatham |  
nirvanam na hyabhavo 'sti yo 'nupadaya vidyate || 8 ||

tatra abhava anityata va bhavamupadaya prajñapyate,  
kharavisadinamanityatanupalambhat | laksanamasritya  
laksyam prajñapyate, laksyamasritya ca laksanam | atah  
parasparapeksiyam laksyalaksanapravrttau kuto laksyam  
bhavamapeksya anityata bhavisyati? tasmadabhavo 'pyupadaya  
prajñapyate | tato yadi abhasca nirvanam, tat kathamanupadaya  
nirvanam bhavet? upadayaiva tadbhavet, abhavatvadvinasavat | etadeva  
spastayannaha- na hyabhavo 'sti yo 'nupadaya vidyate iti ||

yadi tarhi abhava anupadaya nasti, kimidanimupadaya  
bandhyaputradayo 'bhava bhavisyanti? kenaitaduktam vandhyaputradayo  
'bhava iti? uktam hi purvam-

bhavya cedaprasiddhirabhavo naiva sidhyati | bhavya  
hyanyathabhavamabhavam bruvate janah || iti |

tasmanna bandhyaputradinamabhavatvam | yaccapyucyate-

akasam sasarngam ca vandhyayah putra eva ca |  
asantascabhilapyante tatha bhavesu kalpana || iti,

tatrapi bhavakalpanapratishedhamatram, na abhavakalpana,  
bhavatvasiddhereveti vijñeyam | vandhyaputra iti sabdamatramevaitat, na  
asya arthah upalabhyate, yasyarthasya bhavatvamabhavatvam va syaditi |  
kutah anupalabhyamanasvabhavya bhavabhavakalpana yoksyate? tasmad  
na bandhyaputro 'bhava iti vijñeyam | tatasca sthitameva na hyabhavo 'sti  
yo 'nupadaya vidyate iti || 8 ||

atrasa- yadi bhavo nirvanam na bhavati, abhavo 'pi, kim tarhi  
nirvanamiti? ucyate | iha hi bhagavadbhistathagataih-

ya ajavamjavibhava upadaya pratitya va |  
so 'pratityanupadaya nirvanamupadisyate || 9 ||

tatra ajavamjavibhava  
agamanagamanabhavanmamaranaparamparetyarthah | sa  
cayamajavamjavibhava kadacidhetupratyayasamagrimasritya astiti  
prajñapyate dirghahrasavat | kadacidutpadyata iti prajñapyate  
pradipaprabhavad bijankuravat | sarvatha yadyayamupadaya prajñapyate,  
yadi va pratitya jayata iti vyavasthapyate, sarvathasya

janmamaranaparamparaprabandhasya apratitya va anupadaya va  
apavrattistannirvanamiti (pp\_232) vyavasthapyate | na ca  
apavrattimatram bhavo 'bhavo veti parikalpitu paryata iti | evam na  
bhavo nabhavo nirvanam ||

athava | yesam samskarah samsarantiti paksah, tesam  
pratitya pratitya ya utpadasca vinasasca, so 'pratityapravartamano  
nirvanamiti kathyate | yesam tu pudgalah samsarati, tesam  
tasya nityanityatvenavacyasya tattadupadanamasritya ya  
ajavamjavibhavah sa upadaya pravartate, sa evopadayopadaya  
pravartayamanah sannidanimanupadayapravartayamano nirvanamiti  
vyapadisyate | na ca samskaranam pudgalasya va  
apavrattimatrakam bhavo 'bhavo veti sakyam parikalpayitum | ityato  
'pi na bhavo nabhavo nirvanamiti yujyate || 9 ||

kim canyat-

prahanam cabravicchasta bhavasya vibhavasya ca |  
tasmanna bhavo nabhavo nirvanamiti yujyate || 10 ||

tatra sutra uktam- ye kecidbhiksavo bhavena bhavasya nihsaranam  
paryesante vibhavana va, aparijnanam [tam?] tattesamiti | ubhayam  
hyetat parityajyam bhave trsna vibhave trsna ca | na  
caitannirvanam prahatavyamuktam bhagavata, kim tarhi aprahatavyam |  
tadyadi nirvanam bhavarupam syadabhavarupam va, tadapi  
prahatavyam bhavet | na ca prahatavyam |

tasmanna bhavo nabhavo nirvanamiti yujyate ||

yesamapi klesajanmanostatrabhavadabhavarupam nirvanam svayam  
ca bhavarupatvadbhavarupamityubhayarupam, tesamubhayarupamiti  
nirvanam nopapadyate, iti pratipadayannaha-

bhavedabhavo bhavasca nirvanamubhayam yadi |  
bhavedabhavo bhavasca moksastacca na yujyate || 11 ||

yadi bhavabhavobhayarupam nirvanam syat, tada bhavasca  
abhavasca moksa iti syat | tatasca yah samskaranamatmalabhah  
tasya ca vigamah, sa eva moksah syat | na ca samskara eva moksa  
iti yujyate | ata evaha- tacca na yujyate iti || 11 ||

kim canyat-

bhavedabhavo bhavasca nirvanamubhayam yadi |  
nanupadaya nirvanamupadayobhayam hi tat || 12 ||

yadi bhavabhavarupam nirvanam syat, tada  
hetupratyayasamagrimupadaya asritya bhavet, na anupadaya | kim  
karanam? yasmadupadayobhayam hi tat | bhavamupadaya abhavah,  
abhavam copadaya bhavah, iti krtva ubhayametad bhavam ca  
abhavam ca upadayaiva bhavati, na anupadaya | evam nirvanam  
bhaved bhavabhavarupam | na caitadevam, iti na yuktametad || 12 ||

kim canyat-

bhavedabhavo bhavasca nirvanamubhayam katham |  
asamskrta ca nirvanam bhavabhavau ca samskrtau || 13 ||

bhavo hi svahetupratyayasamagrisambhutatvat samskrta | abhavo  
'pi [bhavam] pratitya sambhutatvat,  
jatipratyayajaramaranavacanacca samskrta | tadyadi  
bhavabhavasvabhavam nirvanam syat, tada na asamskrta, [kim  
tu] samskrtaeva | yasmanna ca samskrtamisyate, tasmanna  
bhavabhavasvarupam nirvanam yujyate || 13 ||

athapi syat- naiva hi nirvanam bhavabhavasvarupam, kim tarhi  
nirvane bhavabhavaviti | evamapi na yuktam | kutah? yasmata-

bhavedabhavo bhavasca nirvane ubhayam katham |  
[tayorekatra nastitvamalokatamasoryatha] || 14 ||

bhavabhavayorapi parasparaviruddhayorekatra nirvane nasti sambhava  
iti, atah,

bhavedabhavo bhavasca nirvane ubhayam katham |  
naiva bhavedityabhiprayah || 14 ||  
idanim yatha naiva bhavo naivabhavo nirvanam yujyate, tatha  
pratipadayannaha-

naivabhavo naiva bhavo nirvanamiti yañjana |  
abhava caiva bhava ca sa siddhe sati sidhyati || 15 ||

yadi hi bhavo nama kascit syat, tada tatpratishedhena naiva bhavo  
nirvanamityesa kalpana, yadi kascidabhava syat, tada  
tatpratishedhena naivabhavo nirvanam syat | yada ca  
bhavabhavaveva na stah, tada tatpratishedho 'pi nastiti |  
tasmannaiva bhavo naivabhavo nirvanamiti ya kalpana, sapi nopapadyata  
eva | iti na yuktametad || 15 ||

kim canyat-

naivabhavo naiva bhavo nirvanam yadi vidyate |  
naivabhavo naiva bhava iti kena tadajyate || 16 ||

yadi etannirvanam naivabhavarupam naiva bhavarupamastiti kalpyate,  
kena tadanim taditthamvidham nobhayarupam nirvanamastiti ajyate  
grhyate prakasate va? kim tatra nirvane kascidevamvidhah  
pratipattasti, atha nasti? yadi asti, evam sati nirvane 'pi tavatma  
syat | na cestam, nirupadanasyatmano 'stitvabhavat | atha nasti,  
kenaitaditthamvidham nirvanamastiti paricchidyate?  
samsaravasthitah paricchinatiti cet, yadi samsaravasthitah  
paricchinati, sa kim vijñanena paricchinati, utta jñanena? yadi  
vijñanenetī parikalpyate, tanna yujyate | kim karanam? (pp\_234)  
yasmannimittalambanam vijñanam, na ca nirvane kimcinnimittamasti,  
tasmanna tattavadvijñanenalambayate | jñanenapi na jñayate | kim

karanam? yasmad jñanena hi sunyatalambanena bhavitavyam, tacca  
anutpadarupameveti, katham tenavidyamanasvarupena naivabhavo naiva  
bhavo nirvanamiti grhyate, sarvaprapañcatitarupatvad jñanasyeti |  
tasmanna kenacinnirvanam naivabhavo naiva bhava ityajyate |  
anajyamanamaprakasyamanamagrhyamanam tadevamastiti na yujyate || 16  
||

sarvatha yatha ca nirvane etascatasrah kalpana na sambhavanti,  
evam nirvanadhigantaryapi tathagate etah kalpana naiva  
sambhavantiti pratipadayannaha-

param nirodhadbhagavan bhavatityeva nohyate |  
na bhavatyubhayam ceti nobhayam ceti nohyate || 17 ||

uktam hi purvam-

ghanagrahagrhitastu yenastiti tathagatah | nastiti va kalpayan sa  
nirvrtasya vikalpayet |

evam tavat param nirodhadbhavati tathagato na bhavati ceti nohyate |  
etadvayasyabhavadubhayamityapi nohyate | ubhayasyabhavadeva nobhayamiti  
nohyate na grhyate || 17 ||

na ca kevalam param nirodhaccaturbhih prakarairbhagavannohyate, api  
ca-

tisthamano 'pi bhagavan bhavatityeva nohyate |  
na bhavatyubhayamceti nobhayam ceti nohyate || 18 ||  
yatha najyam na cohyam tatha tathagatapariksayam pratipaditam  
|| 18 ||  
ata eva-

na samsarasya nirvanatkimcidasti visesanam |  
na nirvanasya samsaratkimcidasti visesanam || 19 ||

yasmattisthannapi bhagavan bhavatityevamadina nohyate, parinirvrto  
'pi nohyate bhavatityevamadina, ata eva samsaranirvanayoh  
parasparato nasti kascidvisesah, vicaryamanayostulyarupatvat |  
yaccapidadumuktam bhagavata- anavaragro hi bhiksavo  
jatijaramaranasamsara iti, tadapi ata evopapannam,  
samsaranirvanayorvisesasyabhavat || 19 ||

tathahi-

nirvanasya ca ya kotih kotih samsaranasya ca |  
na tayorantaram kimcitsusuksmamapi vidyate || 20 ||

na ca kevalam samsarasya nirvanenavisistatvat  
purvaparakotikalpana na sambhavati, ya apyetah-

param nirodhadantadyah sasvatadyasca drstayah |  
nirvanamaparantam ca purvantam ca samasritah || 21 ||

ta api ata eva nopapadyante, samsaranirvanayorubhayorapi

prakrtisantatvenaikarasatvat ||

tatra param nirodhadityanenopalaksanena catasro drstayah  
parigrhyante | tadyatha- bhavati tathagatah param maranat, na  
bhavati tathagatah param maranata, bhavati ca na bhavati ca  
tathagatah param maranat, naiva bhavati na na bhavati tathagatah  
param maranaditi | etascatasro drstayo nirvanaparamarsena  
pravrttah ||

antadya api drstayah | tadyatha- antavan lokah, anantavamsca,  
antavamsca, naivantavan nanantavan lokah iti |  
etascatasro drstayo 'parantam samasritya pravrttah | tatra  
atmano lokasya va anagatamutpadamapasyan antavan loka ityevam kalpayan  
aparantamalambya pravartate| evamanagatamutpadam pasyan anantavan loka  
ioti pravartate| pasyamsca apasyamsca ubhayatha pratipadyate|  
dvayapratisedhena naivantavan nanantavaniti pratipadyate | sasvato  
lokah, asasvato lokah, sasvatascasasvatasca, naivasasvato  
naivasasvato lokah, ityetascatasro drstayah purvantam  
samasritya pravartante| tatra atmano lokasya va atitamutpadam pasyan  
sasvato loka iti pratipadyate, apasyannasasvata iti pratipadyate,  
pasyamsca apasyamsca sasvatascasasvatasceti pratipadyate,  
naiva pasyannaivapasyan naivasasvato nasasvatasceti pratipadyate  
purvantamaasritya | tascaita drstayah katham yujyante? yadi  
kasyacitpadarthasya kascit svabhavo bhavet, tasya bhavabhavakalpanat  
syureta drstayah | yada tu samsaranirvanayoravisesah  
pratipaditah, tada-

sunyesu sarvadharmesu kimanantam kimantavat |  
kimanantamantavacca nanantam nantavacca kim || 22 ||

kim tadeva kimanyatkim sasvatam kimasasvatam |  
asasvatam sasvatam ca kim va nobhayamapyatah || 23 ||

caturdasapyetani avyakrtavastuni asati bhavasvarupe naiva yujyante|  
yastu bhavasvarupamadhyaropya tadvigamavigamatah eta  
drstirupadya abhinivisate, tasyayamabhiniveso  
nirvanapuragaminam panthanam nirunaddhi, samsarikesu ca  
duhkhesu niyojayatiti vijñeyam || 23 ||

atraya- yadi evam bhavata nirvanamapi pratisiddham, nanu ca ya esa  
bhavagata anantacaritasattvarasyanuvartakena  
viditaviparitasakalajagadasayasvabhavena mahakarunaparantrena  
priyaikaputra kapremanugatasasatribhuvanajanena caritapratipaksanurupo  
dharma desito lokasya nirvanadhigamartham, (pp\_236) sa evam sati  
vyartha eva jayate| ucyate- yadi kasciddharmo nama svabhavarupatah  
syat, kecicca sattvastasya dharmasya srotarah syuh, kascidva desita  
buddho bhagavannama bhavasvabhavah syat, syadetadevam | yada tu-

sarvopalambhopasamah prapañcopasamah sivah |  
na kvacitkasyacitkasciddharmo buddhena desitah || 24 ||

tada kuto 'smakam yathoktadosaprasangah? iha hi sarvesam  
prapañcanam nimittanam ya upasamo 'pravrttistannirvanam | sa eva  
copasamah prakrtyaivopasantatvacchivah | vacamapravrtterva  
prapañcopasamascittasyapravrtteh sivah | klesanamapravrttya  
va janmano 'pravrttya sivah | klesaprahanena va prapañcopasamo  
niravasesavasana prahane sivah | jñeyanupalabdhya va  
prapañcopasamo jñananupalabdhya sivah | yada caivam buddha  
bhagavantah sarvaprapañcopasantarupe nirvane sive 'sthanayogena  
nabhasiva hamsarajah sthitah  
svapunyaññanasambharapakapatavate vatagagane va  
gaganasyakimcanatvat, tada sarvanimittanupalambhanna kvaciddevesu va  
manusyesu va na kasyaciddevasya va manusyasya va na kasciddharmah  
samklesiko va vaiyavadaniko va desita iti vijñeyam |  
yathoktamyatathagataguhyasutre- "yam ca ratri santamate  
tathagato 'nuttaram samyaksambodhimabhisambuddhah, yam ca  
ratri manupadaya parinirvasyati, atrantare tathagatenaikamapyaksaram  
nodahrtam na vyahrtam napi pravayaharati napi pravayaharisyati |  
atha ca yathadhimuktah sarvasattva nanadhatvasayastam tam  
vividham tathagatavacam niscarantim samjananti | tesamevam  
prthak prthagbhavati- ayam bhagavanasmabhyamimam dharmam desayati,  
vayam ca tathagatasya dharmadesanam srnumah | tatra tathagato na  
kalpayati na vikalpayati | sarvakalpavikalpajalavasana prapañcavigato hi  
santamate tathagatah" | iti vistarah ||

tatha-

avaca 'naksarah sarvasunyah santadinirmalah |  
ya evam janati dharman kumaro buddha socyate ||

yadi tarhyevam na kvacitkasyacitkasciddharmo buddhena desitah,  
tatkathamime ete vicitrah pravacanavyavaharah prajñayante? ucyate |  
avidyanidranugatanam dehinam svapnayamananamiva  
svavikalpabhyudaya esah- ayam bhagavan  
sakalatribhuvanurasuranaranathah imam dharmasmabhyam desayatiti |  
yathoktam bhagavata-

tathagato hi pratibimbabhutah kusalasya dharmasya anasravasya | naivatra  
tathata na tathagato 'sti bimbam ca samdrsyati sarvaloke || iti |

etacca tathagatavagguhyaparivarte vistarena vyakhyatam | tatasca  
nirvanartham dharmadesanaya abhavat kuto dharmadesanayah  
sadbhavana nirvanasyastitvam bhavisyati? tasmannirvanamapi  
nastiti siddham | uktam ca bhagavata-

anirvanam hi nirvanam lokanathena desitam | akasena krto  
granthirakasenaiva mocitah || iti |

tatha- na tesam bhagavan samsarasamatikramo ye nirvanam  
bhavatah paryesante | tatkasya hetoh? nirvanamiti bhagavan yah  
prasamah sarvanimittanamuparatih sarveññitasamiññitanam | tadime

bhagavan mohapurusa ye svakhyate dharmavinaye pravrajya  
tirthikadrstau nipatita nirvanam bhavatah paryesante  
tadyatha tilebhyastailam ksiratsarpah | atyantaparinirvrtesu  
bhagavan sarvadharmesu ye nirvanam marganti tanahamabhimanikan  
tirthikaniti vadami | na bhagavan yogacarah samyak pratipannah  
kasyacid dharmasyotpadam va nirodham va karoti, napi kasyacid dharmasya  
praptimicchati nabhisamayamiti vistarah ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau nirvanapariksa nama pañcavimsatitamam  
prakaranam ||

26 dvadasangapariksa sadvimsatitamam prakaranam |

atraya- yaduktam-

yah pratityasamutpadah sunyatam tam pracaksmah |  
sa prajñaptirupadaya pratipatsaiva madhyama || iti,

kah punarasau pratityasamutpadah, yah sunyatetyucyate?

athava | yadetaduktam-

yah pratityasamutpadam pasyatidam sa pasyati |  
duhkham samudayam caiva nirodham margameva ca || iti,

tatkatamo 'sau pratityasamutpadah iti?

atastadangaprabhedavivaksayedamucyate-

punarbhavaya samskaranavidyanivrttastridha |  
abhisamskurute yamstairgatim gacchati karmabhih || 1 ||

tatra avidya ajñanam tamo yathabhutarthapracchadakam stimitata |  
avidyaya nivrtah chaditah pudgalah punarbhavaya punarbhavartham  
punarbhavotpattiyarthamabhisamskaroti utpadayati yan  
kusaladicetanavisesamste punarbhavabhisamskarat samskarah |  
te ca trividhah- kusala akusala anejasca, yadi va- kayika  
vacika manasasceti | tamstrividhan karmalaksanan  
samskaranavidyanivrtah pudgalah karoti | taisca  
samskarairabhisamskrtaih karmabhih karmasamjñitaih  
taddhetukam gatim gacchati || 1 ||

tato 'sya-

vijñanam samnivisate samskarapratyayam gatau |

krtopacitasamskarasyasya pudgalasya samskaranurupayam gatau  
devadikayam samskarahetukam vijñanam samnivisate pravisati  
upapadyate samsaranarthabijabhutam | tata uttarakalam-  
samniviste 'tha vijñane namarupam nisicyate || 2 ||

tatra karmaklesavidham tasmimstasminnupapattiyatane namayatiti  
nama, samjñavasena va arthesu namayatiti nama |

catvaro 'rupinah skandha nameti vyapadisyate |

rupyata iti rupam | badhyata ityarthah | idam ca rupam purvakam ca  
nama, ubhayametadabhisamskipya namarupamiti vyavasthapyate | tatra  
bimbapratibimbanyayena svadhyayadipamudrapratimudradinyayena va  
maranantikesu skandhesu nirudhyamanesu ekasminneva ksane  
tuladandanamonnmanyayenaiva aupapattyamsikah (pp\_239) skandha  
yathakarmaksepata upajayante | evam ca  
bimbapratibimbamudrapratimudranyayena pratityasamutpadah sidhyati |  
tuladandanamonnmanyayena tu yadvijñanam samnivisate ityuktam,  
tad balalokabodhanurodhena, samanakala eva bhavapratisamdhiriti |  
tatha samanena samanakalam lokasya duhkham ca sukhodayam ca |  
hartum ca kartum ca sadastu saktistamah prakasam ca yathaiva  
bhanoh || iti |

na tu punah pratityasamutpadasvarupavicaksananamevam vaktum  
yujyate sahaacaryaditvamekaksane  
tuladandanamonnamadrstanteneti |

janmonmukham na sadidam yadi jayamanamnasonmukham sadapi nama  
nirudhyamanam |  
istam tada kathamidam tulaya samanam kartra vina janiriyam na  
ca yuktarupa ||

ityadivacanat | yatha bimbapratibimbamudrapratimudradinyayena  
ksanikatvam nesyaate bhavadbhiih, tatha anyasyapi bhavasya  
utpadasamanantaradvamsinah ksanikatvam na yuktam | yatah  
jatijarasthityanityatakyani catvari samskrtalaksanani  
utpadyamanasya bhavasya bahyasya adhyatmikasya va ekasminneva ksane  
bhavantityabhidharmapathah | tatra jatijarayoh parasparavirodhat  
sthityanityatayosca ekasminneva bhava na yugapatsambhava isyate sadbhiih  
|

ksanike sarvathabhavatkutah kacitpuranata |  
sthairyadaksanike capi kutah kacitpuranata ||

yathanto 'sti ksanasyaivamadimadhyam ca kalpyatam |  
antakatvatksanasyaivam na lokasya ksanasthitih ||

adimadhyavasanani cintyani ksanavatpunah |  
adimadhyavasanatvam na svatah parato 'pi va ||

iti madhyamakasiddhantapathat ksanikapadarthasiddherasiddhiravaseya  
| na ca jatimaranayoh parasparabhinnalaksanayoh ekasmin ksane  
sambhavo bhavet,  
samsyaniscayajñanayoralokandhakarayorjñanajñanayorbijankuray  
ormaranabhavopapattibhavayorbhinnalaksanayorityadivat |  
parasparanirapeksayoreva svahetupratyayasiddhayoh sahabhavo yujyate  
savyetaragovisanayoryuvatistanayornarakarnayorityadivat, na tu punah  
kadacidapi parasparaviruddhayorvinasotpadayoh | yathoktam  
ragaraktapariksayam-

sahaiva punarubhutihna yukta ragaraktayoh |  
bhavetam ragaraktau hi nirapeksau parasparam ||

naikatve sahabhavo 'sti na tenaiva hi tatsaha |  
prthaktve sahabhavo 'tha kuta eva bhavisyati ||

evam raktena ragasya siddhirna saha nasaha |  
ragavatsarvadharmam siddhirna saha nasaha ||

iti pratisedhat kutah samanakalata bhavanam  
maranabhavopattibhavayoriti? atah sahabhavo  
vineyajanabodhanurodhapravrta eveti laksyate | tena naikasminneva  
ksane namonnamau tulayah sambhavatah namonnamayoh  
kalabhedat | balavatpurusacchatamatrena pañcasastih  
ksana atikramantiti pathat, utpalapatrasatasahasravedhavat  
sucyagreneti | tathapi atra utpalapatrasatasahasravedhah sucyagrena  
kramaso vedho 'vaseyah ksananamatisuksmatvat | ekaksanena  
slokaksarapadodaharanavat ||

kim ca-

anirodhmanutpadamanucchedamasasvatam |  
anekarthamananarthamanagamamanirgamam ||

yah pratityasamutpadam prapañcopasamam sivam |

iti pathadutpadanirodhayorasambhava eva pratipaditah sastre  
madhyamake | agamasutresu-

avinasamanutpannam dharmadhatusamam jagat |  
sattvadhatum ca deseti esa lokanuvartana ||

trisu adhvasu sattvanam prakrtim nopalambhati | sattvadhatum ca  
deseti esa lokanuvartana || ityadi |

tatha-

phenapindopamam rupam vedana budbudopama |  
maricisadrsi samjña samskarah kadalinihbah |  
mayopamam ca vijñanamuktamadityabandhuna ||

evam dharman viksamano bhiksurarabdhaviryavan | diva va yadi  
va ratrau samprajanan pratismrtah | pratividhyetpadam santam  
samskaropasamam sivam || iti |

etasca gathah sarvanikayasastrasutresu pathayante | atah  
phenapindadinam hetupratyayasamagrim prapya pratitya  
samutpannam saravastuvigatanam kutah  
ksanikaksanikacinteti? mahayanasutresu ca-

supinopama bhavagati sakala na hi kasci jayati na co mriyate | na ca  
karma nasyati kadaci krtam phalu deti krsnasubha samsarato ||

na ca sasvatam na ca uccheda puno na ca karmasamcayu na capi sthithih

|  
na ca so 'pi krtva punarasprati na ca anyu krtva puna vedayate ||  
yatha kumari supinantarasmim svaputra jatam ca mrtamca pasyati |  
jate 'titusta mrti daurmanasyita tathopaman janatha sarvadharman ||  
yathaiva gramantari lekhadarsanat kriyah pravartanti prthak  
subhasubhah |  
na lekhasamkranti giraya vidyate tathopaman janatha sarvadharman ||  
mudratpratimudra drsyate mudrasamkranti na copalabhyate |  
na ca tatra na caiva sanyato evam samskara 'nucchedasavatah ||  
bijasya sato yathankuro na ca yo biju sa caiva ankuro |  
na ca anyu tato na caiva tat evamanuccheda asasvata dharmata ||  
yatha muñja pratitya balbajam rajju vyayamabalena vartita |  
ghatyantra sacakra vartate tesu ekaikasu nasti vartana ||  
tatha sarvabhavangavartini anyamanyopacayena nisrita |  
ekaikesu tesu vartani purvamarantatu nopalabhyate ||  
ata evoktamacaryanagarjunapadaih-  
svadhyayadipamudradarpanaghosarkakantabijamlaih |  
skandhapratisamdhirasamkramasca vidvadbhirupadharyau || iti |  
satakasastre ca aryadevaparairmahabodhicaryasthiraprasthanasthitaih-  
alatacakanirmanasvapnamayambucandrakaih |  
dhumikantah pratisrutkamaricyabhraih samo bhavah || iti ||  
tadevam bimbapratibimbadinayena matuh kuksau vijñane  
sammurchite vijñanapratyayam namarupam nisicyate, ksarati  
pradurbhavatityarthah | yadi iha gatau vijñanam na sammurchitam  
syat, tada namarupapradurbhavo na syat |  
sacedananda vijñanam matuh kuksim navakrameta, na tat kalalam  
kalalatvaya samvarteta | iti vacanat || 2 ||  
tadevam-  
nisikte namarupe tu sadayatanasambhavah |  
duhkhotpattya ayadvarabhavena  
darsanasravanaghranarasasparsamanaakhyam sadayatanam  
namarupahetukamupajayate | sa caksusa rupani drstva  
saumanasyasthanianyabhini visate, abhinivistah san ragajam  
dvevajam mohajam karma karotityadina duhkhotpattavayadvaratvam  
sannamayatananam | tadevam sambhute sadayatane  
uttarakalam-  
sadayatanamagamyam samsparshah sampravartate || 3 ||  
kah punarayam samsparshah, katham va sampravartate iti  
pratipadayannaha-

caksuh pratitya rupam ca samanvaharameva ca |  
namarupam pratityaivam vijñanam sampravartate || 4 ||

samnipatasrayanam yo rupavijñanacaksusam | sparsah sah

caksurindriyam pratitya rupani ca samanvaharam ca pratitya  
manaskaram visayadivilaksanam samanantarapratyayam  
vijñanabijabhutam caksurvijñanamutpadyate | tatra caksusca  
rupayatanam ca rupam | samanvaharascatuhskandhalaksanam nama |  
tadetattrayam pratityotpadyamanam caksurvijñanam namarupam  
pratityotpadyate | tadevamesamindriyavisayavijñananam  
trayanam yah samnipatah sahoptadah anyonyopakarena tulyam  
ya pravrttih, sa sprstilaksanah sparsah | tata  
uttarakalam-

tasmatsparsacca vedana sampravartate || 5 ||

istanistobhayaviparitavisayanubhutihvisayanubhavo vedanam  
vittirvedanetyucyate | dukkha sukha aduhkhasukha ca trividha | yatha  
caisam rupavijñanacaksusam trayanam  
samnipatalaksanam sparsamagamyā (pp\_243) vedana ukta, evam  
sesendriyavisayavijñanatrayasamnipatalaksanasparsahetuka  
vedana vyakhyeya || 5 ||

tata uttarakalam-

vedanapratyaya trsna

sampravartate iti vartate | vedana pratyayo yasyastrsnayah sa  
vedanapratyaya | kimvisaya punah sa trsna? vedanavisayaiva  
| kim karanam? yasmadasau trsnaluh

vedanartham hi trsyate |

vedananimittameva abhilasam karotityarthah | katham krtva? yadi  
tavat sukha vedana asyopajayate, sa tasyah punah punah  
samyogartham paritrasyate | atha dukkha, tada tasya  
visamyogartham paritrasyate | atha aduhkhasukha, tasya api  
nityamaparibhramsartham paritrasyate | sa evam-  
trsyamana upadanamupadatte caturvidham || 6 ||  
sa evam vedanasvabhinivistah saktah trsnapratyayam  
kamadrstisilavratatmavadopadanakhyam caturvidham  
karmaksepakaranam parigrhnati | tadevamasya  
trsnapratyayamupadanam bhavati || 6 ||

tata uttarakalam-

upadane sati bhava upadatuḥ pravartate |  
syaddhi yadyanupadano mucyeta na bhavedbhavah || 7 ||

pañca skandhah sa ca bhavah

caturvidhasya yathoktasya upadanasya upadatuḥ grahita utpadayita |  
tasya upadatuḥ upadanapratyayo bhavah upajayate | kim karanam?

yasmat, yo hi anutpaditavedanatrnsnah pratisamkhyanabalena  
trsnamasvikurvan, caturvidhamupadanam pravihaya upadata  
amaladvayajñanasammukhibhavat syaddhi yadyanupadano mucyeta sah |  
tadanim tasya na bhavedbhavah ||

kah punarayam bhavah? pañca skandhah sa ca bhavah | yah  
upadanat pravartate, sa pañcaskandha svabhavo veditavyah | trividhamapi  
kayikam vacikam manasikam ca karma bhavatyasmadanagatam skandha  
pañcakam bhavah iti vyapadisyate | tatra kayikam vacikam karma  
rupaskandhasvabhavam karmavijñaptitvat | manasam tu  
catuhschandhasvabhavamiti | evam sa bhavah pañca skandha iti vijñeyam  
| tasmāt-

bhavajjatih pravartate |

anagataskandhotpado jatih | sa ca bhavat pravartate | tata uttarakalam-  
jaramaranaduhkhadi sokah saparidevanah || 8 ||  
daurmanasyamupayasa jateretatpravartate |

jatihetuka ete jaramaranadayah pravartante | esam ca  
yathasutrameva vyakhyanam veditavyam | tatra skandhaparipako jara |  
jirnasya skandhabhedo maranam | mriyamanasya vigacchatah  
sammudhasya samisango hridayasamtapah sokah |  
sokasamutthito vakpralapah paridevah | pañcendriyasatanipato  
(pp\_244) duhkham | manonistanipato daurmanasyam |  
dukhkhadaurmanasyabahutvasambhuta upayasah | iti | tadevam  
yathopavarnitena nyayena  
kevalasyaivametasya dukhkaskandhasya sambhavah || 9 ||  
kevalasyeti atmatmiyasvabhavavigatasya  
balaprthagjanaparikalpitamatrasya | dukkhatmakasya  
sukhavyamisrasyaivetyarthah | evamiti  
hetupratyayamatrabalenaivetyarthah | dukhkaskandhasyeti  
dukhkhasamudayasya dukhkhasamuhasya dukkharaserityarthah || 9 ||

yatascaivam yathopavarnitadavidyadikadeva bhavanganam  
pravrttih, atah-

samsaramulansamskaranavidvan samskarotyatah |  
avidvan karakastasmanna vidvamstattvadarsanat || 10 ||

tatra samsarasya vijñanadipravrttilaksanasya mulam pradhanam  
karanam samskarah | tatasca samsaramulan samskaranavidvan  
samskaroti ||

avidyanugato yah pudgalo bhiksavah punyanapi  
samskaranabhisamskaroti, apunyanapi samskaranabhisamskaroti,  
aneñjyanapi samskaranabhisamskaroti ||

iti bhagavadvacanat | yatascaivamavidvan karakah, tasmadavidvaneva  
pudgalah karako bhavati samskaranam, na vidvamstattvadarsi  
prahinavidyah | kim karanam? tattvadarsanat tattvadarsane hi

sarvadarthanamevanupalambhat nasti kimcid yadalambya karma kuryaditi  
|| 10 ||

yatascaivamavidyayameva satyam samskarah pravartante, asatyam na  
pravartante, atah-

avidyayam niruddhayam samskaranamasambhavah |

hetuvaiyarthyat | tasyah punaravidyayah kuto nirodhah ityaha-  
avidyaya nirodhastu jñānasyaiva bhavanat || 11 ||  
asyaiva pratityasamutpadasya yathavadaviparitabhavanatah avidya  
prahiyate | yo hi pratityasamutpadam samyak pasyati, sa suksmasyapi  
bhavasya na svarupamupalabhate | pratibimbavapratalacakramudgadvattu  
svabhavasunyatam sarvesam bhavanamavatarati | sa eva  
svabhavasunyatam sarvesam bhavanamavatinno na kimcidvastu  
upalabhate bahyamadhyatmikam va | so 'nupalabhamano na kvaciddharma  
muhyati, amudhasca karma na karotiti | evam  
pratityasamutpadabhavanaya tattvamavatarati |tattvadarsinoyogino  
niyatameva avidya prahiyate | prahinavidyasya samskara nirudhyante ||  
11 ||

yatha caivamavidyanirodhat samskara nirudhyante, evam-

tasya tasya nirodhena tattannabhipravartate |  
dukkhaskandhah kevalo 'yamevam samyan nirudhyate || 12 ||

purvasya purvasya angasya nirodhena utarasyottarasya angasya nirodho  
bhavatiti vijñeyam | anaya canupurvyaya ayam yogi  
atmatmiyadyadarsanayasanirastah karakavedakavirahitam  
bhavasvabhavasunyam dukkharasim punaranutpattya  
samyannirodhayati | yathoktamaryasalistambasutre-

evamadhyatmikiko 'pi pratityasamutpado dvabhyameva  
karanabhyamutpadyate | katamabhyam dvabhyam? hetupanibandhatah  
pratyayopanibandhatasca | tatradyatmikasya pratityasamutpadasya  
hetupanibandhah katamah? yadidamavidyapratyayah samskarah,  
samskarapratyayam vijñanam, vijñanapratyayam namarupam,  
namarupapratyayam sadayatanam, sadayatanapratyayah sparsah,  
sparsapratyaya vedana, vedanapratyaya trsna,  
trsnapratyayamupadanam, upadanapratyayo bhavah, bhavapratyaya  
jatih, jatipratyaya  
jaramaranasokaparidevaduukkhadaurmanasyopayasah sambhavanti |  
evamasya kevalasya mahato dukkhaskandhasya samudayo bhavati | avidya  
cennabhavisyannaiva samskarah prajñasyante | evam  
yavajjatiscennabhavisyajjaramaranam na prajñasyate | athava,  
satyamavidyayam samskaranamabhinirvrttirbhavati | evam  
yavajjatyam satyam jaramaranasyabhinirvrttirbhavati |  
atravidyaya naivam bhavati aham samskaranabhinirvartayamiti |  
samskaranamapi naivam bhavati vayamavidyayabhinirvartita iti |  
evam yavajjaterapi naivam bhavati aham

jaramaranamabhinirvartayamiti | jaramaranasyapi naivam bhavatyaham  
jatyabhinirvartitamiti | atha ca satyamavidyayam  
samskaranabhinirvrtti rbhavati pradurbhavah | evam  
yavajjatyam satyam jaramaranasyabhinirvrttirbhavati  
pradurbhavah | evamadhyatmikasya pratityasamutpadasya hetupanibandho  
drastavyah ||

kathamadhyatmikasya pratityasamutpadasya pratyayopanibandho drastavya  
iti? sannam dhatunam samavayat | katamesam sannam  
dhatunam samavayat? yadidam

prthivyaptejovayvakasavijñanadhatunam samavayadadhyatmikasya  
pratityasamutpadasya pratyayopanibandho drastavyah |  
tatradyatmikasya pratityasamutpadasya prthividhatuh katamah? yah  
kasya samslesatkathinabhavamabhinirvartayati, ayamucyate  
prthividhatuh | yah kayasyanuparigrahakrtyam karoti, ayamucyate  
'bdhatuh | yah kayasyasitabhaksitam paripacayati, ayamucyate  
tejedhatuh | yah kayasya asvasaprasvasakrtyam karoti, ayamucyate  
vayudhatuh | yah kayasyantah sausiryamabhinirvartayati,  
ayamucyate akasadhatuh | yo namarupamabhinirvartayati  
nadakalapayogena pañcavijñanakayasamyuktam sasravam ca  
manovijñanam, ayamucyate bhiksavo vijñanadhatuh | tatra  
asatamesam pratyayanam kayasyotpattirna bhavati | yada  
tvadhyatmikah prthividhaturavikalo bhavati,  
evamaptejovayvakasavijñanadhatavascavikala bhavanti, tatah  
sarvesam samavayatkayasyotpattirbhavati | tatra  
prthividhatornaivam bhavati- aham kayasya  
kathinabhavamabhinirvartayamiti | abdhatornaivam bhavati- aham  
kayasyanuparigrahakrtyam karomiti | tejedhatornaivam bhavati- aham  
kayasyasitapitakhaditam paripacayamiti | vayudhatornaivam  
bhavati- aham kayasyasvasaprasvasakrtyam karomiti |  
akasadhatornaivam bhavati- aham  
kayasyantahsausiryamabhinirvartayamiti | vijñanadhatornaivam  
bhavati- aham kayasya namarupamabhinirvartayamiti | kayasyapi naivam  
bhavati ahamemih pratyayairjanita iti | atha ca punah satamesam  
pratyayanam samavayatkayasyotpatti rbhavati | tatra  
prthividhaturmatma na sattvo na jivo na janturna manujo na manavo na  
stri na puman na napumsakam na caham na mama na canyasya kasyacit |  
evamabdhatustejedhaturvayudhaturakasadhaturvijñanadhaturnatma  
(pp\_246) na sattvo na jivo na janturna manujo na manavo na stri na puman na  
napumsakam na caham na mama na canyasya kasyacit ||

tatra avidya katama? ya esamevam sannam  
dhatunayamaiksamjña pindasamjña nityasamjña dhruvasamjña  
sasvatasamjña sukhasamjña atmasamjña sattvasamjña  
jivapudgalamanujamanavasamjña ahamkarasamjña mamakarasamjña  
evamadi vividhamajñanam | iyamucyate 'vidyeti | evamavidyayam satyam  
visayesu ragadvesamohah pravartante | tatra ye ragadvesamoha  
visayesu, ami samskara ityucyante | vastuprativijñaptirvijñanam |

vijñanasahabhuvascatvarah skandha arupinah upadanakhyah,  
tannamarupam catvari mahabhutani, tani copadaya rupam | tacca nama  
rupam | aikadhyamabhisamskipya tannamarupam |  
namarupasamnisritanindriyani sadayatanam | trayanam  
dharmanam samnipatah sparsah | sparsanubhavo vedana |  
vedanadhyavasana trsna | trsnavaipulyamuipadanam |  
upadanairjatam punarbhavajanakam karma bhavah | bhavahetukah  
skandhapradurbhavo jatih | jatasya skandhasya paripako jara |  
jirnasya skandhasya vinaso maranam | mriyamanasya sammudhasya  
sabhisvangasyantardahah sokah | sokotthamalapanam paridevah |  
pañcavijñanakayasamyuktamasatamanubhavanam dukkham | manasa  
samyuktam manasam dukkham darmanasyam | ye capyanye evamadaya  
upaklesaste upayasa iti ||

tatra mohandhakararthenavidya | abhisamskararthena samskarah |  
vijñapanarthena vijñanam | anyonyopastambhanarthena namarupam |  
ayadvararthena sadayatanam | sparsanarthena sparsah |  
anubhavanarthena vedana | paritarsanarthena trsna |  
upadanarthenopadanam | punarbhavarthena bhavah | janmarthena jatih  
| paripakarthena jara | vinasarthena maranam | socanarthena sokah  
| paridevanarthena paridevah kayaparipidanarthena dukkham |  
cittasampidanarthena daurmanasyam | upaklesarthenopayasah ||

athava tattve 'pratipattirmithyapratipattirajñanamavidya |  
evamavidyayam satyam trividhah samskara abhinirvartante  
punyopaga apunyopaga aneñjyopagah | tatra punyopaganam  
samskaranam punyopagameva vijñanam bhavati | apunyopaganam  
samskaranam apunyopagameva vijñanam bhavati | aneñjyopaganam  
samskaranam aneñjyopagameva vijñanam bhavati | idamucyate  
vijñanam | vijñanapratyayam namarupamiti vedanadayo  
'rupinascatvarah skandhastatra tatra bhava namayantiti nama |  
saharupaskandhena ca nama rupam ceti namarupamucyate |  
namarupavivrdhaya sadbhirayatanadvaraih krtyakriyah  
pravartante prajñayante, tannamarupapratyayam sadayatanamityucyate |  
sadbhyascayatamebhyah sat sparsakayah pravartante, ayam  
sadayatanapratyayah sparsa ityucyate | yajjatiyah sparso bhavati  
tajjatiya vedana pravartate | iyamucyate bhiksavah sparsapratyaya  
vedaneti | yastam vedanam visesenasvadayati abhinandati  
adhyavasyati adhyavasaya tisthati, sa vedanapratyaya  
trsnetyucyate |  
asvadanabhinandanadhyavasanaasthanadatmapriyarupasatarupairviyogo ma  
bhunnityamaparityago bhavediti yaivam prarthana idamucyate  
bhiksavastrsnapratyayamupadanam | yatra vastuni satrsnastasya  
vastuno 'rjanaya vithapanayopadanamupadatte, tatra tatra prarthayate,  
evam prarthayamanah punarbhavajanakam karma samutthapayati kayena  
vaca manasa ca, sa upadanapratyayo bhava ityucyate | (pp\_247)  
tatkarmanirjatanam skandhanamabhinirvrtirya sa bhavapratyaya  
jatirityucyate | jatyabhinirvrttanam

skandhanamupacayanaparipakadvinaso bhavati | tadidam jatipratyayam  
jaramaranamityucyate ||

evamayam dvadasangah pratityasamutpado 'nyonyahetuko 'nyonyapratyayo  
naivanityo naiva nityo na samskrto nasamskrto nahetuko napratyayo  
na vedayita navedayita na pratityasamutpanno napratityasamutpanno na  
ksayadharmo naksayadharmo na vinasadharmo navinasadharmo na  
nirodhadharmo nanirodhadharmo 'nadikalapravrto 'nucchinno 'nupravartate  
nadisrotavat ||

yadyapyayam dvadasangah pratityasamutpado 'nucchinno 'nupravartate  
nadisrotavat, atha cemanasya dvadasangasya pratityasamutpadasya  
catvaryangani samghatakriyayai hetutvena pravartante | katamani  
catvari? yaduta avidya trsna karma vijñanam ca | tatra  
vijñanam bijasvabhavatvena hetuh | karma ksetrasvabhavatvena hetuh  
| avidya trsna ca klesasvabhavatvena hetuh | karmaklesa  
vijñanabijam janayanti | tatra karma vijñanabijasya ksetrakaryam  
karoti | trsna vijñanabijam snehayati | avidya  
vijñanabijamavakirati | asatam tesam pratyayanam  
vijñanabijasyabhinirvrttirna bhavati | tatra karmano naivam bhavati-  
aham vijñanabijasya ksetrakaryam karomiti | trsnaya api  
naivam bhavati- aham vijñanasya snehakaryam karomiti | avidyaya api  
naivam bhavati- aham vijñanabijamavakiramiti | vijñanabijasyapi  
naivam bhavati- ahamebhih pratyayairjanitamiti ||

atha ca vijñanabijam karmaksetrapratisthitam  
trsnasnehabhisanditamavidyaya svavakirnam vibhajyamanam  
virohati | tatrataropapattyamyatanapratisamdhou matuh kuksau  
namarupankuramabhinirvartayati | sa ca namarupankuro na svayam  
krtoa na parakrto nobhayakrto nesvarakrto na kalaparinamito na  
praktisambhuto na caikakaranadhino napyahetusamutpannah | atha ca  
matapitrsamyogad, rtusamavayad, anyesam pratyayanam  
samavayad asvadanuviddham vijñanabijam matuh kuksau  
namarupankuramabhinirvartayati asvamikesu  
dharmesvaparigrahesvamamesvakasamesu  
mayalaksanasvabhavesu hetupratyayanamavaikalyat ||

tadyatha pañcabhih karanaiscaksurvijñanamutpadyate | katamaih  
pañcabhih? yaduta caksuh pratitya rupam calokam cakasm ca  
tadjjamasikaram ca pratityotpadyate caksurvijñanam | tatra  
caksurvijñanasya caksurasrayakrtyam karoti |  
rupamalambanakrtyam karoti | aloko 'vabhasakrtyam karoti |  
akasamanavaranakrtyam karoti | tadjjamasikarah  
samanvahanakrtyam karoti | asatamesam pratyayanam  
caksurvijñanam notpadyate | yada tu  
caksuradhyatmikamayatanamavikalām bhavati, evam  
rupalokakasatajjamasikarascavikala bhavanti, tatah sarvesam  
samavayaccaksurvijñanamutpadyate | tatra caksuso naivam bhavati-  
aham caksurvijñanasyasrayakrtyam karomiti | alokasyapi naivam

bhavati- aham caksurvijñanasyavabhasakrtyam karomiti |  
akasasyapi naivam bhavati- aham  
caksurvijñanasyanavaranakrtyam karomiti | tajjamanasikarasyapi  
naivam bhavati- aham caksurvijñanasya samanvahanakrtyam  
karomiti | caksurvijñanasyapi naivam bhavati- ahamebhih  
pratyayairjanitamiti | atha ca satamesam pratyayanam  
samavayaccaksurvijñanasyotpattirbhavati | evam  
sesanamindriyanam yathayogam karaniyam ||

tatra na kasciddharmo 'smalokatparalokam samkramati | asti ca  
karmaphalaprativijñaptirhetupratyayanamavaikalyat | tadyatha bhiksavah  
suparisuddhe adarsamandale mukhapratibimbakam drsyate, na ca  
tatradasamandale mukham samkramati, asti ca  
mukhaprativijñaptirhetupratyayanamavaikalyat, evamasmalokanna  
kasciccyuto napyanyatropapannah, asti ca  
karmaphalaprativijñaptirhetupratyayanamavaikalyat | tadyatha  
bhiksavascandramandalam catvarimsadyojanasatamurdhvam vrajati,  
atha ca punah paritte 'pyudakabhajane candrasya pratibimbam drsyate,  
na ca tasmatsathanadurdhvam nabhasascyutam paritte udakasya bhajane  
samkrantam bhavati asti ca  
candramandalaprativijñaptirhetupratyayanamavaikalyat |  
evamasmalokanna kasciccyuto nanyatropapannah, asti ca  
karmaphalaprativijñaptirhetupratyayanamavaikalyat ||

tadyatha- agnirupadanapratyaye sati jvalati, upadanavaikalyanna jvalati,  
evameva bhiksavah karmaklesajanitam vijñanabijam  
tatratatropapattyayanapratisamdhou matuh kuksau  
namarupankuramabhinirvartayati asvamikesu dharmesvaparigrahesu  
mayalaksanasvabhavesu amamesu krtrimesu  
hetupratyayanamavaikalyat ||

tatradhyatmikah pratityasamutpadah pañcabhih  
karanairdrastavyah | katamaih pañcabhih? na sasvatato  
nocchedato na samkrantitah  
parittahetuvipulaphalabhinirvrttitastatsadrsanuprabandhatasceti |  
katham na sasvatatah? yasmadanye maranantikah skandhah, anye  
aupapattyamsikah skandhah | na tu ya eva maranantikah  
skandhah evaupapattyamsikah | api tu maranantikah skandha  
nirudhyante, tasminneva ca samaye aupapattyamsikah skandhah  
pradurbhavanti | ato na sasvatatah | katham nocchedatah? na ca  
purvaniruddhesu maranantikesu skandhesu aupapattyamsikah  
skandhah pradurbhavanti napyaniruddhesu | api tu maranantikah  
skandha nirudhyante, tasminneva ca samaye aupapattyamsikah skandhah  
pradurbhavanti tuladandonnabhavanamavat candrabimbapratibimbavat | ato  
nocchedatah | katham na samkrantitah? visadrsah  
sattvanikayah sabhagam jatyam jatimabhinirvartayanti | ato na  
samkrantitah | katham parittahetuto vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah |  
parittam karma kriyate, vipulah phalavipako 'nubhuyate | atah

parittahetuto vipulaphalabhinirvrttitah | katham  
tatsadrsanuprabandhatah? yathavedaniyam karma kriyate,  
tathavedaniyo vipako 'nubhuyate | atastatsadrsanuprabandhatasca | iti  
vistarah ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau dvadasangapariksa nama sadvimsatitamam  
prakaranam ||

27 drstipariksa saptavimsatitamam prakaranam |

yascaivam pratityasamutpadam yathabhutam samyak pasyati, sa na  
purvantam pratisarati, napanantam pratisarati,- ityadi sutre  
pathayate, tatra katamah purvantah, katamo 'parantah, katham na  
pratisaratiti? tadvayutpatyarthamidamarabhyate | tatra  
vartamanamatmabhavamapeksya atita atmabhavah purvanta ityucyate |  
purvo hi janmaparamparamsa purvantah | tam na pratisarati,  
drstiprakarairnalambate | pratityasamutpadasya  
yathavadavasthitatattvadarsanat nanyathavasthitam vastu anyatha  
abhinivisate | tatra astau drstayah purvantamalambya anyatha  
pravrttah | tadyatha-

abhumatitamadhvanam nabhumiti ca drstayah |  
yastah sasvatalokadyah purvantam samupasritah || 1 ||

tatra itisabdah adyarthah | athava  
drstidvayopadanamupalaksanartham | catastrastveta  
drstayah | tadyatha- kim nvahamabhuvamatitamadhvanam,  
nabhuvamatitamadhvanam, abhuvam ca nabhuvam ca, naivabhuvam na  
nabhuvam, iti | etascatasro drstayah purvantam samasritah  
| apara api catasra ityaha-

yastah sasvatalokadyah

purvam prasangena upavarnitah, ta api

purvantam samupasritah ||

tatra yadyapi purvantad drsticatustayaduttaram  
drsticatustayam natibhidyate, tathapi  
tavanmatravisesamasritya prthagupadiyate | tacca uttaratra  
vyakhyasyamah | tatra sasvato lokah ityetat,  
abhuvamatitamadhvanam, ityetasmanatibhidyate | athava ayam  
visesah- yacchasvato lokah ityesam drstih samanyena  
purvantamasrita | abhuvamatitamadhvanam, ityesa tu atmana eva  
purvantaparamarsena pravrtta, na samanyeneti | evamanyasvapi  
drstisu viseso vaktavyah | ityevam tavat astaveta  
drstayah purvantam samupasritah || 1 ||

uktah purvantastadalambikabhirdrstibhih sardham |  
idanimaparanta ucyate | tatra vartamanamatmabhavamapeksya bhavinah  
atmabhavah aparanta ityucyate | aparo hi janmaparamparamso

'parantah, tam na pratisarati, drstiprakarairnalambate |  
pratityasamutpadasya yathavadavasthitatattvadarsanat,  
nanyathavasthitam vastu anyathabhinivisate | tatra astau  
drstayah aparantamalambya anyatha pravrttah | tadyatha-

drstayo na bhavisyami kimanyo 'nagate 'dhvani |  
bhavisyamiti cantadya aparantam samasritah || 2 ||

ihapi drstidvayopadanamupalaksanartham | catastrastveta  
drstayah | tadyatha- kim nu bhavisyamyaganagamadhvanam, na  
bhavisyami, bhavisyami ca na bhavisyami ca, naiva (pp\_250)  
bhavisyami na ca na bhavisyamyaganagamadhvanam, ityetascatasro  
drstayah aparantam samasritah | kimeta eva catasro  
drstayah aparantam samasritah? netyaha | kim tarhi apara  
api catasro vidyante antadya aparantam samasritah | tatra  
antadyascatasro drstayah samanyena aparantamaasritya  
pravrttah, kim tu bhavisyamyaganagamadhvanamityetastu atmana  
evaparantamasritya pravrttah, ityevam drsticatustayasya  
visesa iti boddhavyam || 2 ||

tatra adyasya tavat purvantalamvikasya drsticatustayasya yatha  
na sambhavah, tatha pratipadayannaha-

abhumatitamadhvanamityetannopapadyate |  
yo hi janmasu purvesu sa eva na bhavatyayam || 3 ||

tatra ya eva atitesu janmasu babhuva, yadi sa evayamadhuna syat, tada  
yuktamasya grahitum- abhuvamahamatitamadhvanamiti | na caitadevam  
sambhavati nityatvaprasangat, nityasya ca samsarananupapatteh,  
ekagatisthasyapi nanagatisamgrhivatvaprasangat | iha hi purvam  
yadi narakadigatiko bhutva idanim karmavaicitryat manusyesu  
upapannah evamkalpayet- ahamevasau naraka asam iti, tadasya na yuktam |  
katham hi nama manusyah san narakadikah syat?

yattarhi idam pathayate sutre- ahameva sa tena kalena tena samayena  
mandhata nama raja cakravarti abhuvam iti, tat katham veditavyamiti?  
anyatvapratishedhparam tadvacanam naikatvapratipadakamiti vijñeyam |  
ata eva hi nanyah sa tena kalena tena samayeneti pathayate | yadi punah  
sa evayamiti purvakasya cadhunatanasya ca ekatvam syat, ko dosah  
syat? uktastavadatra dosah- nityatvam syaditi || 3 ||

tathapi bhuya ucyate-

sa evatmeti tu bhavedupadanam visisyate |

yadi sa eva purvaka atmayamidanim syat, tada upadanasya  
pañcaskandhalaksanasya viseso na syat  
upadaturavisesatpurvavasthayamiva | na caivamupadanaviseso  
'syatmanah, kim tarhi visisyata eva upadanamupadatuh karmabhedat  
karakabhedacca | tatasca upadanavisesat sa evayamatmeti na yujyate  
||

atha manyase- visisyatamupadanam, atma tu eka eveti | atah atmano  
'visistatvadabhumatitamadhvanamityetad bhavisyatyeva | ucyate-  
upadanavinirmukta atma te katamah punah || 4 ||

yadi hi anyadupadanam, anyascatma syat, tada upadanavise 'pi  
atmano 'visesat syadetadevam | na caitad bhedena darsayitum sakyam-  
ayamasavatma, idamasyopadanamiti, (pp\_251)

upadanavisistasvabhavatvadatmano 'hetukatvaprangat,  
prthaggrahanaprasangacca | yada caivamupadanavinirmukta atma  
darsayitum na sakyate, tada upadanavise 'pi atmavisesa iti na  
sakyate kalpayitum || 4 ||

athapi kascit parikalpayet- satyam, upadanavinirmukta iti evam na  
sambhavati, kimupadanameva atmatvena parikalpyate iti? etadapi na  
yuktamiti pratipadayannaha-

upadanavinirmukto nastyatmeti krte sati |  
syadupadanamevatma nasti catmeti vah punah || 5 ||

yatha tavadupadanamevatma na sambhavati tatha pratipadayannaha-

na copadanamevatma vyeti tatsamudeti ca |  
katham hi namopadanamupadata bhavisyati || 6 ||

tatra yadetat pañcopadanaskandhakhyamupadanam, tat  
pratiksanamutpadyate ca vinasyati ca | na caivamatma  
pratiksanamutpadyate ca vinasyati ca | atma  
skandhebhystattvanyatvadina ca nityanityatvenapyasakya eva vaktum,  
anekadosaprasangat | nityatve hi atmanah sasvatavadah syat,  
anityatve ca ucchedavadaprasangah | tatasca tadubhayam  
sasvatocchedakhyam mahanarthakaramiti nopagantavyam | atah  
upadanamevatmeti tavanna yujyate ||

api ca-

katham hi namopadanamupadata bhavisyati |

iha upadiyate ityupadanam karma | tasya ca avasyamupadatra  
uparjakena bhavitavyam | tasya copadanasya yadi atmatvamisyate, tatra  
upadanameva upadata ityapi vidyate | tatasca kartkrarmanoraikye sati  
chetrcchettavyaghatakumbhakaragnindhanadinamapi aikyam syat | na  
caitad drstam yuktam va iti pratipadayannaha-

katham hi namopadanamupadata bhavisyati | iti |  
api tu atyantasambhava evasya paksasyetyabhiprayah || 6 ||  
atraha- satyamupadanamatramatma na yujyate, kim tarhi  
upadanavyatirikta eva atma bhavisyati | etadapi na yuktam | kim  
karanam? yasmat-

anyah punarupadanadatma naivopapadyate |  
grhyate hyanupadano yadyanyo na ca grhyate || 7 ||

yadi upadanadatma vyatirikta syat, grhyeta sa

upadanavyatirikta, ghatadiva patah | na caivam grhyate |  
tasmadupadanavyatirikto 'pi nasti | anupadanah upadanavyatirekena  
agrhyamanatvat khapuspavat, ityabhiprayah || 7 ||

idanim yathopapaditamartham nigamayannaha-

evam nanya upadananna copadanameva sah | atma nastyanupadanah

atha syat- yadi atma upadanasvarupo na bhavati,  
upadanopadatrekatvaprasangat | udayavyayaprasangacca | sa hi anyo  
'pi na bhavati upadanamanapeksya bhedena grahanaprasangat | na  
capyanupadanah, upadananirapeksasya grahanaprasangat | evam  
tarhi nasti atmetyastu | ucyate-  
napi nastyesa niscayah || 8 ||

yo hi nama skandhanupadaya prajñapyate, sa katham nastiti syat? na hi  
avidyamano vandhyatanayah skandhanupadaya prajñapyate | katham sati  
upadane upadana nastiti yujyate | tasmannastitvamapyasya na yujyate |  
tasmannasti atmeti niscayo 'pyesa nopapadyate | asya tvatmano  
vyavasthanam vistarena madhyamakavataradavaseyam | ihapi ca purvameva  
sthanasthanesu krta vyavastheti na punariha tadvayavasthane yatna  
asthiyate || 8 ||

evam tavadabhuvamatitamadhvanamityesa kalpana nopapadyate |  
idanim nabhuvamatitamadhvanamityedapi yatha nopapadyate tatha  
pratipadayannaha-

nabhumatitamadhvanamityetannopapadyate |  
yo hi janmasu purvesu tato 'nyo na bhavatyayam || 9 ||

yadi purvakadatmanah asya adhunanasya atmano 'nyatvam syat,  
tadanim nabhumatitamadhvanamiti syat | na caitadevam sambhavati |  
tasmannabhuvamatitamadhvanamityetannopapadyate || 9 ||

yadi punah purvakadatmanah asya anyatvam syat, ko dosa iti? ucyate-

yadi hyayam bhavedanyah pratyakhyayapi tam bhavet |  
tathaiva ca sa samtisthettatra jayeta vamrtah || 10 ||

yadi hi ayamadhunatana atma purvakadatmanah anyah syat, tada tam  
purvakamatmanam pratyakhyaya parityajya tannirapeksah ataddhetuka  
eva syat | kim canyat | tathaiva ca sa samtisthettatra yadi  
purvakadatmanah asya anyatvam syat, tada anyatvad ghatotpade  
patavinasavat purvasyatmana uttarasminnapi atmani samutpadyamane 'pi  
anirudhah syat | aniruddhatvacca yatra purvam devamanusyadijanmasu  
upapannah, yena varnasamsthanadina purvamupalabhyamanah, tenaiva  
prakarena tathaiva sa tatravatistheta tathaiavatistheteti |  
tasmannabhuvamatitamadhvanamityetannopapadyate ||

atraha- tatra yaduktam-

yadi hyayam bhavedanyah pratyakhyayapi tam bhavet | iti,

yadi puna purvakamatmanam pratyakhyaya [ayamiha bhavet, ko dosah

syat? tatra dosa bahavah syuh | kathamiti cet, yasmadevam sati-

ucchedah karmanam nasastathanyakrtakarmanam |  
anyena paribhogah syadevamadi prasajyate || 11 ||

yadi purvakamatmanam pratyakhyaya ayamatma bhavet, tada] purvakasya  
atmanah tatra nastatvad, iha ca anyasyaiva  
cotpadanatpurvakasyatmana ucchedah syat | tasmimsca atmani ucchinne  
karmanamadattaphalanamevasrayavicchedena vicchedat,  
bhoktascabhavannasa eva syat | atha purvakenatmana krtasya  
karmanah uttarenatmana phalaparibhogah parikalpyate, tathapi anyena  
krtasya karmanah phalasya anyenopabhogah syat | tatasca-

akrtabhyagamabhayam syatkarmakrtakam yadi |  
ityevamadi anistamapadyate || 11 ||

api ca | yadi ayamatma purvakadatmanah anya eva atropapannah syat,  
tada purvamabhutva pascadutpanna iti syat | na caitadyuktamiti  
pratipadayannaha-

napyabhutva samudbhuto doso hyatra prasajyate |  
krtako va bhavedatma sambhuto vapyahetukah || 12 ||

iti | yadi hi atma purvamabhutva pascadutpannah syat, tada krtaka  
eva atma syat | na ca krtaka atmesyate, anityatvaprasangat |  
vyatiriktasya ca tannispadakasya karturabhavat kutah krtakatvammatmano  
yojyeta? krtake catmani parikalpyamane adiman samsarah syadeva,  
apurvasattvasya pradurbhavasca | na caitadevam | tasmanna krtaka atma  
| api ca | sambhuto vapyahetukah | abhutva pragatma samutpadyamano  
nirhetuka evopapadyate | purvam hi atma nastiti akrtako nirhetukah  
syat | vasabdo vikalpe | krtako va bhavedatma yadi va  
nabhumatitamadhvanamityetannabhyupeyam | sambhuto vapyahetukah,  
yadi va-

nabhumatitamadhvanamityetannopapadyate |  
ityabhyupagamyatam || 12 ||  
idanim yathopavarnitamevartham nigamayannaha-

evam drstiratite ya nabhumahamabhumaham |  
ubhayam nobhayam ceti naisa samupapadyate || 13 ||

evam yathopavarnitena nyayena abhumatitamadhvanamiti ya  
drstih, esapi naivopapadyate | etadvayasyabhavacca ubhayamapi  
nopapadyate | kim karanam? yasmad dvayam hyetatsamahatamubhayamiti  
kalpyate | ekaikasya ca prthakprthagabhavat kutastatsamahara iti  
ubhayamapi na sambhavati | (pp\_254) ubhayasyabhavat kutastatpratisedhena  
nobhayam bhavisyatiti? tasmannaivabhuvam na nabhuvamityetadapi  
nopapadyate || 13 ||

tadevam purvantam samasritasya drsticatustayasya  
asambhavamudbhavya idanimaparantasamasritasya pratishedhamaha-  
adhvanyanagate kim nu bhavisyamiti darsanam |

na bhavisyami cetyetadatitenadhvana samam || 14 ||

yathaiva hi atite 'dhvani drsticatustayam nisiddham,  
evamanagate 'pyadhvani drsticatustayam  
nisedhaniyamuktapathaparivartanena | tadyatha-

adhvanyanagate kim nu bhavisyamityasamgatam |  
aisyajanmani yo bhavo sa eva na bhavatyayam ||

ityevamadina sarvam samam yojyamekatvapratishedhe |  
evamanyatvapratishedhe 'pi samam yojyam-

na syamanagate kale ityetannopapadyate aisyajanmani yo bhavo tato 'nyo  
na bhavatyayam ||

ityevamadina purvaslokapathaparivartanena || 14 ||  
idanim purvantam samasritasya  
sasvatadidrsticatustayasya pratishedharthamaha-

sa devah sa manusyascedevam bhavati sasvatam |  
anutpannasca devah syajjayate na hi sasvatam || 15 ||

iha hi kascinmanusyagatisthah kusalam karma krtva devagatim  
gacchati | tatra yadi sa eva devah sa eva manusya iti evamubhayoraikyam  
syat, tada sasvatam syat | na caitadevam yadeva eva manusyo  
bhavediti | ato nasti kimcicchasvatam | api ca | sasvatavade sati  
asanutpannasca devah syat | kim karanam? yasmajjayate na hi  
sasvatam | yaddhi vastu sasvatam, tadvidyamanatvannaiva jayate |  
tatasca anutpanno devah syat, anutpanno devo na yujyate iti || evam  
tavacchasvatam na yujyate || 15 ||

idanimasasvatamapi yatha na sambhavati tatha pratipadayannaha-

devadanyo manusyascedasasvatamato bhavet |  
devadanyo manusyascetsamtatirnopapadyate || 16 ||

yadi hi anyo devo 'nyasca manusyah syat, tada purvakasya  
manusyatmanastatra nastatvadiha ca anyasyaivotpadat sa purvako  
manusyatma tatra vinasta ityahasvatam syat |  
tatsamtananuvrttya nasasvatamiti cet, ucyate-

devadanyo manusyascetsamtatirnopapadyate |

yadi devadanyo manusyo bhavet, tada yatha nimbasya na amratarusamtano  
bhavati, evam manusyasya devah ekasamtanapatito na syat | tatasca  
purvakasya vinasadasvatameva bhavet | athava | (pp\_255) yadi  
devadanyo manusyo bhavet, tada samtananuvrttirna syat | asti ceyam  
samtananuvrttih devasya manusyah ekasamtanapatita iti | tasmat  
samtanabhavaprasangat devadanyo manusyo na bhavati | yatascaivam,  
ato 'sasvatamapi nasti || 16 ||

idanim sasvatasasvatapratishedharthamaha-

divyo yadyekadesah syadekadesasca manusah asasvatam

sasvatam ca bhavettacca na yujyate || 17 ||

yadi ayam manusyah amsena manusyatam vijahyat, amsena vihaya  
manusyatam devatmabhavamupadadyat, tada ekadesasya  
nasadasasvatam syat, ekadesasya ca avasthanacchasvatam syat |  
etacca ayuktam yadekasya divyagatisamgrhitah ekadesah syat,  
ekadesasca manusyah syat | tasmacchasvatam ca asasvatam ca  
etadubhayam nopapadyate || 17 ||

idanim nasasvatanaivasasvatadrstipratishedharthamaha-

asasvatam sasvatam ca prasiddhamubhayam yadi |  
siddhe na sasvatam kamam naivasasvatamityapi || 18 ||

yadi sasvatam kimcidvastu syat, tada  
pascadasasvatadarsanannaiva sasvatamiti syat | evam yadi  
kimcidasasvatam syat, tada tasya pascacchasvatopapattito  
nasasvatamiti syat | yada tu sasvatasasvatamevapasiddham, tada  
kutastatpratishedhena naivasasvatam nasasvatam syaditi?  
tasmadetadapyayuktam || 18 ||

atha syat- anadijanmamaranaparamparapravrttamavicchinnakamam  
samsaraprabandhamupalabhya sasvata matmanam parikalpayamah |  
astyasau sasvatah kascit padarthah, yo hi nama evamanadimati  
samsare paribhramannadyapyupalabhyate iti | ucyate | etadapi nopapadyate |  
kim karanam? yo hi nama-

kutascidagatah kascitkimcidgacchetpunah kvacit |  
yadi tasmadanadistu samsarah syanna casti sah || 19 ||

yadi hi samskaranamatmano va kutascidgatyantarad gamanam  
gatyantaramagamanam syat, tatasca gantyantarad punah kvacid gamanam  
syat, tadanimanadih samsarah syat | na ca kutascit  
kasyacidagamanam sambhavati, nityasya va anityasya va  
agamananupapatteh | na capi itah punah kasyacit kvacid gamanam  
sambhavati, nityasya va anityasya gamananupapatteh | yada caivam na  
sambhavati, tada kuto janmamaranaparamparaya atidirghatvena  
adyanupalambhadanadiman samsarah syat? samsarturabhavat kutah  
anadimattvamadimatvam va samsarasya sambhavet? yada ca na  
sambhavati, tada yaduktam- astyasau sasvatah kascitpadarthah, yo hi  
nama evamanadimati samsare paribhramannadyapyupalabhyate iti, tanna  
yuktam ||

atasca, evam yathoditanyayena-

nasti cecchasvatah kascit ko bhavisyatyasasvatah |  
sasvato 'sasvatascapi dvabhyamabhyam tiraskrtah || 20 ||

yada caivam sasvata eva padartho na sambhavati, tada kasya  
vigamanadasasvatah syat | sasvatasasvatatanupalambhacca kutah  
ubhayam kuto nobhayamiti? tasmadevam  
sasvatadidrsticatustayam purvante samsarasya na

sambhavati || 20 ||

idanimantanantadicatustayamaparante yatha na sambhavati, tatha  
pratipadayannaha-

antavan yadi lokah syatparalokah katham bhavet |  
athapyanantavamllokah paralokah katham bhavet || 21 ||

yadi hi antavan, vinasadurdhvam purvaloko na syat, tada paraloko na  
syat asti ca paraloka iti antavamlloka iti nopapadyate | athapi  
anantavamllokah syat, tadanimapi paralokah katham bhavet? naiva  
paralokah syadityabhiprayah | na ca paraloko nasti | atah  
paralokasadbhavadantavanapi loko na bhavati || 21 ||

idanimantavattvamanantavattvam ca ubhayametallokasya yatha na sambhavati,  
tatha pratipadayannaha-

skandhanamesa samtano yasmaddiparcisamiva |  
pravartate tasmannantanantavattvam ca yujyate || 22 ||  
purvottarahetuphalabhavasambandhanairantaryavicchinnakamavarti  
yasmadayam pradipavat pratiksanavinasi skandhasamtanah  
pravartate, tasmaddhetuphalapravrttidarsanannantavattvam  
nantavattvam ca yujyate || 22 ||  
katham krtva?

purve yadi ca bhajyerannutpadyeranna capyami |  
skandhah skandhan pratityemanatha loko 'ntavan bhavet || 23 ||

yadi purve manusyaskandha nasyeyuh, tamsca pratitya uttare  
devagatyupapattisamgrhita nopapadyeran, tada antavan loko bhavet  
tailavartiksayaniruddhapradipavat | uttaratmabhavotpadannasti  
antavattvam || 23 ||

purve yadi na bhajyerannutpadyeranna capyami |  
skandhah skandhan pratityemamlloko 'nanto bhavedatha || 24 ||

atha yadi purvakah skandha na nasyesuh, tan pratitya uttare  
phalabhutah skandha notpadyeran tada ananto 'vinasi lokah syat  
svarupadapracyutatvat | yada tu purvakah skandha nirudhyante  
taddhetukascapare skandha uttarakalam jayante, tada  
purvakanamanavasthanat kuto 'nantavattvam samsarasya syat? || 24 ||

idanim trtiyamubhayapakabhavam pratipadayannaha-

antavanekadesascedekadesastvanantavan |  
syadantavananantasca lokastacca na yujyate || 25 ||

yadi hi kasyacidekadesasya vinasah syat, ekadesasya ca  
gatyantaragamanam syat, yattadanimantavamsca loko 'nantavamsca |  
na ca itadevam sambhavati yadekadeso nasyati, ekadeso na nasyatiti |  
atah antavamsca anantavamsca loka iti na yujyate || 25 ||

kasmat punarekadesasya vinasah ekadesasya cavasthanam na yujyate iti

pratipadayannaha-

katham tavadupadaturekadeso vinanksyate | na nanksyate caikadesa  
evam caitanna yujyate || 26 ||

iha ekadesasya vinase ekadesasya cavasthane parikalpyamane yadi va  
upadaturekadesasya vinasah avasthanam va parikalpyeta, yadi va  
upadanasya? tatra yadi tavadupadaturekadesasya vinasah ekadesasya  
cavasthanam parikalpyate, tanna yujyate | kim karanam? yasmat-

katham tavadupadaturekadeso vinanksyate | na nanksyate  
caikadesah

naiva hi atra kacidupapattirasti yaya ekadesasya vinasamekadesasya  
cavinasam parikalpayisyamah | ata eva upapattimapasyannacarya  
aha-

evam caitanna yujyate || iti |

athava | upadata hi nama atma | sa ca skandhesu pañcadha  
mr̥gyamano na sambhavati | yasca na sambhavati, tasya kathamekadeso  
vinanksyate, ekadesasca na nanksyate? ata evaha- evam caitanna  
yujyate iti | athava yadi upadaturekadeso nasyedekadesasca na nasyet,  
tada ekasyaiva upadaturdevatvamamsenanyena manusyatvam syat | na  
caitadisyate ityaha- evam caitanna yujyate iti | evam  
tavadupadaturantavattvamanantavattvam ca na yuktamiti || 26 ||

idanimupadanasyapi yatha na sambhavati tatha pratipadayannaha-

upadanaikadesasca katham nama vinanksyate |  
na nanksyate caikadeso naitadapyupapadyate || 27 ||  
upadatravadetadapi vyakhyeyam || 27 ||

tadevamubhayadarsanasambhavam pratipadya idanim yatha nobhayamapi  
na sambhavati tatha pratipadayannaha-

antavaccapyanantam ca prasiddhamubhayam yadi |  
siddhe naivantavatkamam naivanantavadityapi || 28 ||

pratisedhyasya vastuno 'sambhavat pratisedhasyapyasambhava iti |  
atah antavattve ca anantavattve ca ubhayasminnapratite kasya pratisedhena  
naivantavan nanantavan lokah iti dr̥stisambhavaḥ syaditi || 28  
||

evam tavat samvrtam pratibimbakaramupadataramupadanam  
cabhyupetyapi sasvatadidr̥stayasambhavam pratipadya idanim  
sarvatha bhavasvabhavanupalambhena bandhyaputrasyamagauratadivat  
sasvatadidr̥stinamasambhavam pratipipadayisuraha-

athava sarvabhavanam sunyatvacchasvatadayah |  
kva kasya katamah kasmatsambhavisyanti dr̥stayah || 29 ||

iha sarvabhavanam pratityasamutpannatvat sunyatvam sakalena  
sastrena pratipaditam | tatasca sarvabhavanam sunyatvat

katamastah sarvabhavabahyah sasvatadya drstayo  
bhavisyanti, yah kascid grahisyati  
yatastannirakaranamarapsyamahe? tatha kim va alambanam yat  
sarvabhavanantargatam yatraita drstaya utpatsyante yatraita  
drstirivarayisyamah? katamascasau bhavah pudgalo va  
sarvabhavabahyah yasyaita drstayah utpatsyante yam  
drstibhyo nivarayisyamah? kim va  
drstinamutpattikaranamalambananimittam sarvabhavabahyam  
yasmannimittadutpadyamanah sasvatadikah drstih  
varayisyamah? sarvesameva hi padarthanam  
sarvabhavantargatatvat sunyatvam, sunyatvacca sarve eva hi te  
padartha nopalabhyanta iti,

kva kasya katamah kasmatsambhavisyanti drstayah |

naiva kascit, naiva kvacit, naiva kasyacit, napi kenacidakarena  
sambhavisyantityabhiprayah | asambhave ca sati asam  
parikalpanaiva notpadyate ityayukta evaita drstayah || 29 ||

tadevam-

sarvadrstiprahanaya yah saddharmamadesayat |  
anukampamupadaya tam namasyami gautamam || 30 ||

tatra

samsaranirvanaprahanadhigamopalambhaprapatapanasamdharanat  
dharmah | satamaryanam krtakaryanam dharmah saddharmah |  
yadi va sobhano dharmah saddharmah,  
sakalasamsaraduhkhaksayakaravena prasamsaniyatvat || yah  
saddharmam-

anirodhamanutpadamanucchedamasasvatam |  
anekarthamananarthamanagamamanirgamam ||

prapañcopasamam sivam pratityasamutpadasamjñaya hi desitavan  
sarvadrstiprahanartham jagatamanukampamupadaya  
mahakarunamevasritya  
priyaikaputradhikatarapremapatrasakalatribhuvanajanah na  
labhasatkarapratyupakaradilipsaya, tam namasyami niruttaramadvitiam  
sastaram | kimnamadheyam? gautamam |  
paramarsigotrasambhutamityarthah ||

yathoktamyasalistambasutre aryamaitreyena mahabodhisattvena-

ya imam pratityasamutpadamevam yathabhutam samyakprajñaya  
satatasamitamajivam nirjivam  
yathavadaviparitamajatamabhutamakrtamasamskrtamapratighamanavarana  
m sivamabhayamanaharyamavyayamavyupasamasvabhavam pasyati  
asatastucchatah riktato 'sarato rogato gandatah salyato 'ghato  
'nityato duhkhatatah sunyato 'natmatah, na sa purvantam pratisarati  
| kim nvahamabhuvamatite 'dhvani, ahosvinnabhuvamatite 'dhvani, ko

nvahamabhuvamatite 'dhvani, katham nvahamabhuvamatite 'dhvani |  
aparantam va punarna pratisarati kim nvaham bhavisyamyaganate  
'dhvani, (pp\_259) ahosvinna bhavisyamyaganate 'dhvani, ko nu  
bhavisyamyaganate 'dhvani, katham nu bhavisyamyaganate 'dhvani |  
pratyutpannam va punarna pratisarati kim nvidam katham nvidam ke  
santah ke bhavisyamah ayam sattvah kutam agatah, sa  
itascyutah kutra gamisyatiti yanyekesam  
sramanabrahamanam prthagloke drstigatani bhavisyanti  
tadyatha- atmavadapratisamyuktani jivavadapratisamyuktani  
kautukamangalapratisamyuktani, tanyasya tasmin samaye prahinani  
bhavanti parijñatani samucchinnamulani talamastakavadanabhasagatani  
ayatyamanutpadanirodhadharmani ||

atha khalvayusman sariputro maitreyasya bodhisattvasya mahasattvasya  
bhasitamabhinandya anupramodya utthayasanat prakrantah, prakrantaste  
ca bhiksava iti ||

ityacaryacandrakirtipadoparacitayam prasannapadayam  
madhyamakavrttau drstipariksa nama saptavimsatitamam  
prakaranam samaptam ||

|| samaptam cedam madhyamakasastram  
sakalalaukikalokottarapravacanitaneyarthavyakhyanaipunya  
visaradam  
sravakapratyekabuddhanuttarasamyaksambuddhabodhimandasadayakamiti  
||